

## **Lecture notes for chemical students : embracing mineral and organic chemistry / by Edward Frankland.**

### **Contributors**

Frankland, Edward, Sir, 1825-1899.  
Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh

### **Publication/Creation**

London : J. Van Voorst, 1866.

### **Persistent URL**

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/w8zz5d39>

### **Provider**

Royal College of Physicians Edinburgh

### **License and attribution**

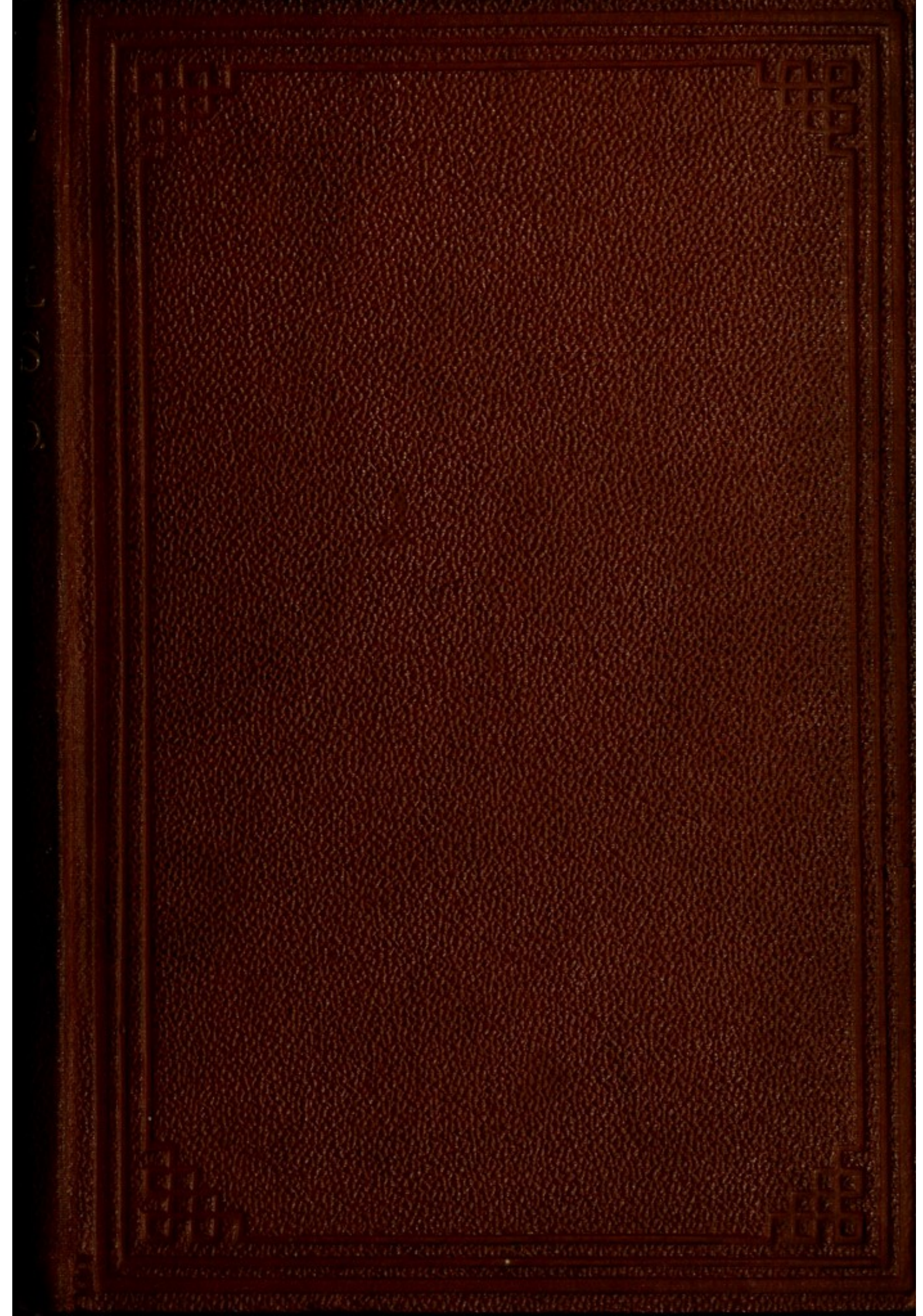
This material has been provided by This material has been provided by the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh. The original may be consulted at the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh. where the originals may be consulted.

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.

**wellcome  
collection**

Wellcome Collection  
183 Euston Road  
London NW1 2BE UK  
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722  
E [library@wellcomecollection.org](mailto:library@wellcomecollection.org)  
<https://wellcomecollection.org>



12/

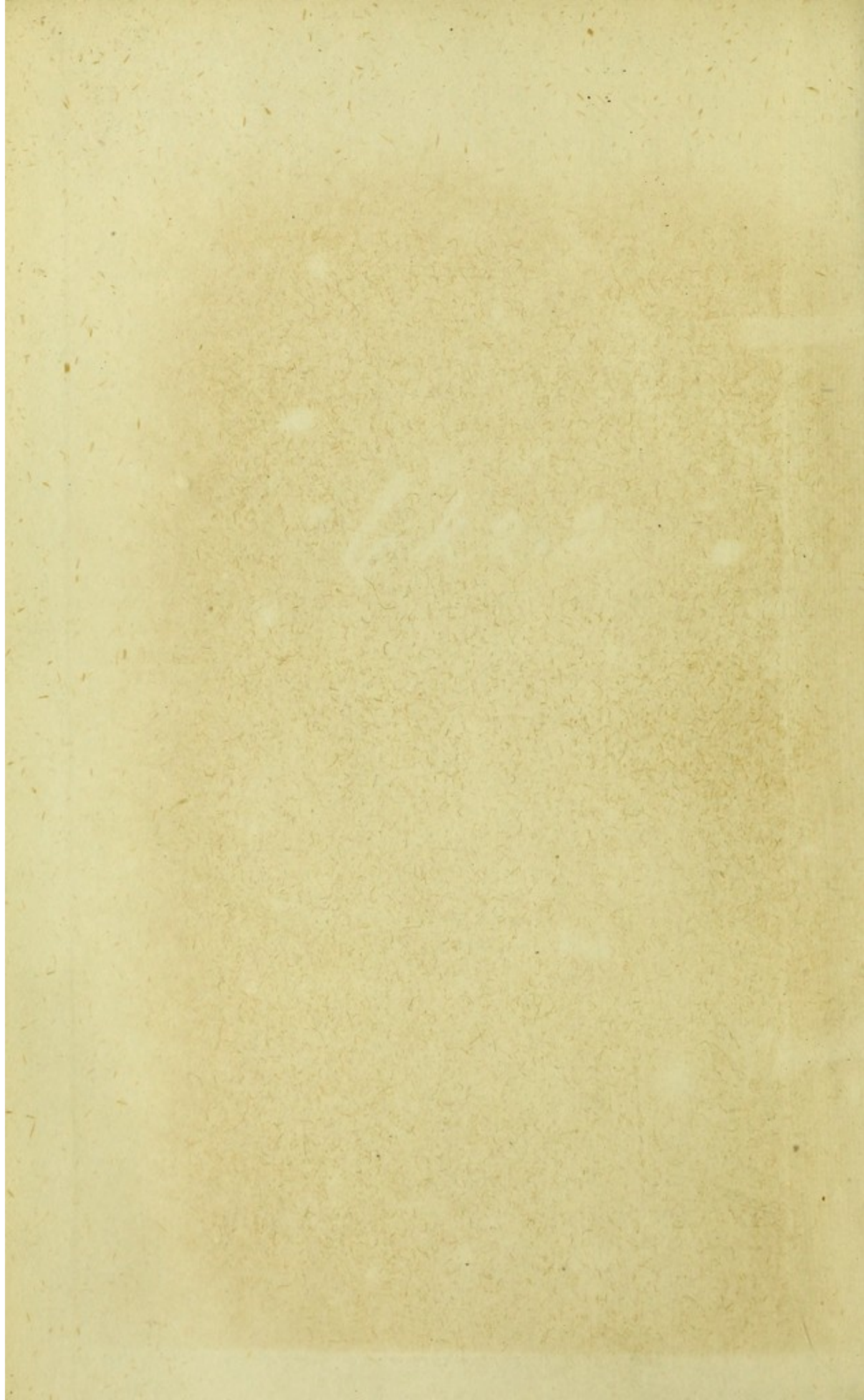
Ch 2.2

R35072



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2015

<https://archive.org/details/b21922627>



# LECTURE NOTES

FOR

## CHEMICAL STUDENTS:

EMBRACING

## MINERAL AND ORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

BY

EDWARD FRANKLAND, F.R.S., FOR. SEC. C.S.,

CORRESPONDING MEMBER OF THE IMPERIAL INSTITUTE OF FRANCE,

PROFESSOR OF CHEMISTRY IN THE ROYAL INSTITUTION

OF GREAT BRITAIN, AND IN THE GOVERNMENT

SCHOOL OF MINES.

LONDON :

JOHN VAN VOORST, PATERNOSTER ROW.

MDCCCLXVI.

PRINTED BY TAYLOR AND FRANCIS,

RED LION COURT, FLEET STREET.

## PREFACE.

---

THE contents of this little book are to a great extent a transcript of the notes of my lectures delivered at the Royal College of Chemistry during the Winter Session of 1865-66. These notes have been considerably amplified only in the earlier chapters, on nomenclature, notation, and the atomicity of elements—subjects which, in their modern developments, have undergone such profound changes as to render their somewhat more extended treatment necessary to the comprehension of the remainder of the book.

To render the work as concise as possible, all formal description of the properties of the bodies treated of has been, for the most part, entirely omitted. Such a description (which is moreover easily accessible elsewhere) would, even if brief, have swollen the book to more than double its present size. For the same reason I have been compelled to treat the metallic elements in a manner which will doubtless seem, to many, unworthy of their importance; but their number is so great, that any attempt to give more than the names and formulæ of their chief compounds would have extended the work far beyond the limits I had assigned to it. My aim has been to classify and systematize rather than to describe, and I have endeavoured to furnish the student with a kind of skeleton of



the science, which it is intended he should himself clothe with the already known and daily increasing facts of experimental research. To aid him in this, he has the choice of numerous standard treatises, amongst which may be mentioned Watts's 'Dictionary of Chemistry,' Gmelin's 'Handbook of Chemistry,' Graham's 'Elements of Chemistry,' Miller's 'Elements of Chemistry,' Odling's 'Manual of Chemistry,' Gerhardt's 'Traité de Chimie Organique,' 'Traité de Chimie Générale' by Pelouze and Frémy, Kolbe's 'Lehrbuch der organischen Chemie,' and Kekulé's 'Lehrbuch der organischen Chemie.'

I have often noticed with regret the great amount of labour which an earnest student expends in noting down the reactions and the names and formulæ of substances which are presented to his notice in the lecture-theatre. He is thus greatly interrupted in following the arguments and explanations of the speaker, and he often loses more important generalizations in securing a record of details. One of my chief objects in the preparation of this book has been to relieve him from such distractions. For this purpose very full lists of names and formulæ are given, and a comparatively large amount of space is devoted to equations expressing the reactions occurring in the formation and decomposition of the substances treated of.

Such being the chief objects of the book, it would obviously have been impossible to give in all, or even in many cases the reasons which have induced me to adopt such views of the constitution of both mineral and organic compounds as are either novel or not generally recognized. Thus, I am aware that the atomicity which is assigned to many of the elements may be called in question; but it is hoped that, in thus giving for the first time a thorough and consistent scheme of the combining-powers of atoms,

the advantages of the simplicity of symbolic expression, thereby secured, will more than outweigh the evil resulting from the few errors which future research may reveal.

Whilst the rapid progress of organic chemistry has on the one hand enormously increased the number of organic compounds, it has, on the other, revealed new relations between the different groups of these compounds, and opened up many new paths, both from one group to another and from member to member of the same group. The relative importance of individual compounds has thus gradually diminished in comparison with that of the family to which they belong; and the time has now arrived for recognizing this condition of things, by so classifying organic bodies as to make the description of the individual members subsidiary to that of the family to which they are attached. The student can thus more easily gain a general view of the otherwise almost hopelessly vast array of organic substances.

To illustrate important constitutional formulæ, I have extensively adopted the graphic notation of Crum Brown, which appears to me to possess several important advantages over that first proposed by Kekulé. Graphic notation affords most valuable aid to the teacher in rendering intelligible the constitution of chemical compounds, especially when it is supplemented by what may be called the glyptic formulæ of Hofmann. The system of symbolic notation, which I have explained in Chapter III., is so framed as to express the same ideas, of the chemical functions of atoms, as the graphic and glyptic formulæ, with which, therefore, it harmonizes completely; whilst it enables the student gradually to dispense with the last two forms of constitutional notation.

I am aware that graphic and glyptic formulæ may be

objected to, on the ground that students, even when specially warned against such an interpretation, will be liable to regard them as representations of the actual physical position of the atoms of compounds. In practice I have not found this evil to arise; and even if it did occasionally occur, I should deprecate it less than ignorance of all notion of atomic constitution.

In conclusion, I have much pleasure in thanking my assistant, Mr. Herbert McLeod, for his valuable help, both in compilation and in the revision of the proofs. Mr. McLeod has devoted much attention to the constitutional formulæ of minerals; and most of the symbolic and graphic expressions for these compounds are from his pen. To my assistant, Mr. W. Valentin, I am also much indebted for aid in the laborious work of revising proofs. In a book which is so full of formulæ, it would be too much to expect entire freedom from errors; but every care has been taken to reduce their number as much as possible.

E. F.

Royal College of Chemistry, London,  
September 15, 1866.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

---

## CHAPTER I.

### INTRODUCTORY.

|                                  | Page |
|----------------------------------|------|
| Definition of chemistry .....    | 1    |
| Simple and compound matter ..... | 1    |
| Modes of chemical action .....   | 1    |
| Atomic weight .....              | 2    |
| Atoms and molecules .....        | 2    |
| Chemical affinity .....          | 4    |

## CHAPTER II.

### CHEMICAL NOMENCLATURE.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| Names of elements .....                         | 5  |
| Names of binary compounds .....                 | 7  |
| Systematic and trivial or irregular names ..... | 8  |
| Names of acids .....                            | 9  |
| Names of bases .....                            | 11 |
| Normal, acid, and basic salts .....             | 12 |

## CHAPTER III.

### CHEMICAL NOTATION.

|                                      |    |
|--------------------------------------|----|
| Symbolic notation .....              | 14 |
| Chemical formulæ .....               | 14 |
| Chemical equations .....             | 15 |
| Use of the bracket .....             | 16 |
| Use of thick letters .....           | 16 |
| Rational and empirical formulæ ..... | 17 |
| Atomicity of elements .....          | 17 |
| Chemical bonds .....                 | 18 |

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| Monatomic and polyatomic molecules.....      | 19   |
| Absolute, latent, and active atomicity ..... | 21   |
| Graphic notation .....                       | 23   |

## CHAPTER IV.

## COMPOUND RADICALS.

|                                       |    |
|---------------------------------------|----|
| Simple and compound radicals.....     | 26 |
| Definition of a compound radical..... | 27 |
| Inorganic compound radicals .....     | 28 |

## CHAPTER V.

## ATOMIC AND MOLECULAR COMBINATION.

|                             |    |
|-----------------------------|----|
| Atomic union .....          | 30 |
| Molecular combination ..... | 30 |

## CHAPTER VI.

## CLASSIFICATION OF ELEMENTS.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| Metals and non-metals .....                                  | 31 |
| Chlorous or negative and basylous or positive elements ..... | 31 |
| Monads, dyads, triads, tetrads, pentads, and hexads.....     | 32 |

## CHAPTER VII.

## WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| French and English systems .....                            | 32 |
| Conversion of French into English weights and measures .... | 33 |
| The crith .....   | 34 |

## CHAPTER VIII.

## MONAD ELEMENTS.

|                                       |    |
|---------------------------------------|----|
| <i>Section I.</i> HYDROGEN .....      | 36 |
| Preparation of hydrogen .....         | 36 |
| <i>Section II.</i> CHLORINE .....     | 37 |
| Preparation of chlorine.....          | 37 |
| Preparation of hydrochloric acid..... | 39 |
| Reactions of hydrochloric acid.....   | 39 |

## CHAPTER IX.

## DYAD ELEMENTS.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| <i>Section I. OXYGEN</i> .....              | 39 |
| Preparation of oxygen .....                 | 40 |
| Allotropic oxygen or ozone .....            | 41 |
| Formation and reactions of water .....      | 43 |
| Preparation and reactions of hydroxyl ..... | 44 |
| Oxides and ox-acids of chlorine .....       | 45 |

## CHAPTER X.

## TRIAD ELEMENTS.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| <i>Section I. BORON</i> .....                                | 51 |
| Amorphous, graphitoidal, and diamond boron .....             | 51 |
| Compounds of boron with chlorine, bromine, and fluorine .... | 53 |
| Boric anhydride and acids .....                              | 54 |
| Boric sulphide and nitride .....                             | 56 |

## CHAPTER XI.

## TETRAD ELEMENTS.

|                                       |    |
|---------------------------------------|----|
| <i>Section I. CARBON</i> .....        | 57 |
| Compounds of carbon with oxygen ..... | 57 |

## CHAPTER XII.

## PENTAD ELEMENTS.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| <i>Section I. NITROGEN</i> .....                          | 60 |
| Oxides and ox-acids of nitrogen .....                     | 61 |
| Compounds containing nitrogen, chlorine, and oxygen ..... | 66 |
| Compounds of nitrogen with hydrogen .....                 | 67 |
| Compound of nitrogen with chlorine .....                  | 69 |
| Compound of nitrogen with iodine and hydrogen .....       | 69 |

## CHAPTER XIII.

## HEXAD ELEMENTS.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| <i>Section I. SULPHUR</i> .....                        | 69 |
| Compounds of sulphur with basylous elements .....      | 70 |
| Compounds of sulphur with oxygen and hydroxyl .....    | 74 |
| SELENIUM .....   | 84 |
| Compounds of selenium with hydrogen and chlorine ..... | 84 |
| Compounds of selenium with oxygen and hydroxyl .....   | 85 |
| TELLURIUM .....  | 85 |
| Compounds of tellurium .....                           | 86 |

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| CHAPTER XIV.   |      |
| MONAD ELEMENTS ( <i>continued</i> ).                     |      |
| <i>Section II. (continued).</i> BROMINE .....            | 86   |
| Hydrobromic acid .....                                   | 87   |
| Compounds of bromine with oxygen and hydroxyl .....      | 88   |
| IODINE .....   | 90   |
| Hydriodic acid .....                                     | 91   |
| Compounds of iodine with oxygen and hydroxyl .....       | 93   |
| FLUORINE .....   | 96   |
| Hydrofluoric acid .....                                  | 97   |
| CHAPTER XV.  |      |
| TETRAD ELEMENTS ( <i>continued</i> ).                    |      |
| <i>Section I. (continued).</i> SILICON .....             | 97   |
| Silicic hydride .....                                    | 99   |
| Silicic chloride .....                                   | 99   |
| Silicic bromide and fluoride .....                       | 100  |
| Compounds of silicon with oxygen and hydroxyl .....      | 101  |
| Silicates .....  | 102  |
| Silicic sulphide .....                                   | 104  |
| TIN .....  | 104  |
| Compounds of tin .....                                   | 104  |
| TITANIUM .....   | 106  |
| Compounds of titanium .....                              | 106  |
| CHAPTER XVI.   |      |
| PENTAD ELEMENTS ( <i>continued</i> ).                    |      |
| <i>Section I. (continued).</i> PHOSPHORUS .....          | 107  |
| Compounds of phosphorus with hydrogen .....              | 108  |
| Compounds of phosphorus with chlorine .....              | 111  |
| Phosphoric oxytrichloride .....                          | 112  |
| Phosphoric sulphotrichloride .....                       | 113  |
| Compounds of phosphorus with oxygen and hydroxyl .....   | 114  |
| ARSENIC .....  | 119  |
| Arseniuretted hydrogen .....                             | 120  |
| Arsenious chloride .....                                 | 121  |
| Compounds of arsenic with oxygen and hydroxyl .....      | 122  |
| Compounds of arsenic with sulphur and hydrosulphyl ..... | 124  |
| ANTIMONY .....   | 125  |
| Antimoniuretted hydrogen .....                           | 126  |
| Compounds of antimony with chlorine .....                | 128  |
| Oxides and acids of antimony .....                       | 130  |
| Antimonious oxydisulphide .....                          | 135  |

|   | Page |
|---|------|
| Compounds of antimony and sulphur.....              | 136  |
| Sulphantimonites .....                              | 137  |
| BISMUTH.....  | 139  |
| Bismuthous chloride .....                           | 139  |
| Bismuthous bromide, iodide, and fluoride .....      | 140  |
| Compounds of bismuth with oxygen and hydroxyl ..... | 140  |
| Compounds of bismuth with sulphur .....             | 144  |

## CHAPTER XVII.

MONAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Section III.</i> POTASSIUM .....  | 145 |
| Compounds of potassium with chlorine, bromine, iodine, and<br>fluorine ..... | 147 |
| Compound of potassium with hydroxyl .....                                    | 147 |
| Compounds of potassium with oxygen .....                                     | 148 |
| Compounds of potassium with hydrosulphyl and sulphur ....                    | 149 |
| Potassic carbonate.....  | 151 |
| SODIUM .....   | 151 |
| Sodic carbonate .....  | 151 |
| LITHIUM .....  | 152 |
| CÆSIUM and RUBIDIUM .....  | 153 |
| <i>Section IV.</i> THALLIUM .....  | 153 |
| Compounds of thallium.....   | 153 |
| SILVER .....   | 154 |
| Compounds of silver with oxygen .....  | 155 |

## CHAPTER XVIII.

DYAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Section II.</i> BARIUM .....                      | 155 |
| Compounds of barium with oxygen .....                | 156 |
| Compound of barium with hydroxyl .....               | 159 |
| STRONTIUM .....                                      | 159 |
| Strontic peroxide and carbonate .....                | 160 |
| CALCIUM.....   | 160 |
| Compounds of calcium with oxygen and hydroxyl .....  | 161 |
| Calcic chloro-hypochlorite or bleaching-powder ..... | 161 |
| Dihydric calcic dicarbonate .....                    | 161 |
| MAGNESIUM .....                                      | 162 |
| Magnesian sulphate and carbonate .....               | 163 |
| Magnesia alba .....                                  | 164 |
| ZINC .....   | 164 |
| Zincic oxide .....                                   | 165 |
| Other compounds of zinc .....                        | 166 |



## CHAPTER XIX.

DYAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| <i>Section IV.</i> CADMIUM .....  | 167 |
| Cadmic oxide, hydrate, and sulphate .....                               | 167 |
| MERCURY .....   | 168 |
| Compounds of mercury with chlorine, oxygen, and sulphur ..              | 168 |
| Salts of mercury .....  | 169 |
| COPPER .....  | 170 |
| Compounds of copper with hydrogen, chlorine, oxygen, and hydroxyl ..... | 170 |
| Copper minerals and salts of copper .....                               | 171 |

## CHAPTER XX.

TRIAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|                               |     |
|-------------------------------|-----|
| <i>Section II.</i> GOLD ..... | 174 |
| Compounds of gold .....       | 174 |

## CHAPTER XXI.

TETRAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Section II.</i> ALUMINIUM .....                         | 175 |
| Compounds of aluminium with chlorine, oxygen, and hydroxyl | 175 |
| Aluminic minerals and salts .....                          | 176 |

## CHAPTER XXII.

TETRAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|                                       |     |
|---------------------------------------|-----|
| <i>Section III.</i> PLATINUM .....    | 178 |
| Principal compounds of platinum ..... | 179 |

## CHAPTER XXIII.

TETRAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Section IV.</i> LEAD .....                              | 180 |
| Compounds of lead with chlorine, oxygen, and hydroxyl .... | 181 |
| Plumbic minerals and salts .....                           | 182 |

## CHAPTER XXIV.

HEXAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| <i>Section IV. CHROMIUM</i> .....               | 185 |
| Chromous and chromic compounds .....            | 185 |
| Chromic minerals and salts .....                | 186 |
| MANGANESE .....                                 | 188 |
| Manganous and manganic compounds .....          | 188 |
| Manganous and manganic minerals and salts ..... | 189 |
| IRON .....                                      | 192 |
| Ferrous and ferric compounds .....              | 192 |
| Ferrous and ferric minerals and salts .....     | 193 |
| COBALT .....                                    | 195 |
| Cobaltous and cobaltic compounds .....          | 195 |
| Cobalt bases .....                              | 196 |
| NICKEL .....                                    | 197 |
| Nickelous and nickelic compounds .....          | 197 |
| Nickelous and nickelic minerals and salts ..... | 198 |

## CHAPTER XXV.

## ORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Introductory .....                         | 199 |
| Compound organic radicals .....            | 200 |
| Notation of organic compounds .....        | 201 |
| Types of organic compounds .....           | 202 |
| Reduction and development of formulæ ..... | 204 |
| Classification of organic compounds .....  | 206 |

## CHAPTER XXVI.

## ORGANIC RADICALS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Class I. Basylous or positive radicals</i> .....  | 207 |
| Monad radicals of the methyl series .....            | 207 |
| Normal, secondary, and tertiary monad radicals ..... | 208 |
| Ethyl .....  | 210 |
| Monad radicals of the vinyl series .....             | 210 |
| Monad radicals of the phenyl series .....            | 211 |

## CHAPTER XXVII.

ORGANIC RADICALS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Dyad basylous radicals of the ethylene series .....  | 212 |
| Isomerism of ethylene and ethylidene compounds ..... | 215 |

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| Ethylene . . . . .                                       | 216  |
| Dyad basylous radicals of the acetylene series . . . . . | 217  |
| Dyad basylous radicals of the phenylene series . . . . . | 220  |
| Triad basylous radicals . . . . .                        | 220  |

## CHAPTER XXVIII.

ORGANIC RADICALS (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Class II. Chlorous or negative radicals</i> . . . . . | 221 |
| Cyanogen . . . . .                                       | 222 |
| Hydrocyanic acid . . . . .                               | 223 |
| Single and double cyanides . . . . .                     | 224 |
| Other compounds of cyanogen . . . . .                    | 227 |
| Oxatyl . . . . .   | 228 |
| Relations between methyl, oxatyl, and cyanogen . . . . . | 228 |
| Oxalic acid . . . . .                                    | 229 |
| Oxamic acid and oxamide . . . . .                        | 231 |

## CHAPTER XXIX.

## HYDRIDES OF THE COMPOUND RADICALS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Class I. Hydrides of the basylous radicals</i> . . . . .          | 232 |
| Hydrides of the radicals of the methyl series . . . . .              | 232 |
| Relations of the basylous monad radicals to their hydrides . . . . . | 233 |
| Methylic hydride, or marsh-gas . . . . .                             | 234 |
| Ethylic and amylic hydrides . . . . .                                | 236 |
| Paraffin . . . . .   | 237 |
| Hydrides of the radicals of the phenyl series . . . . .              | 237 |
| Benzol . . . . .   | 238 |
| Substitution derivatives of benzol . . . . .                         | 239 |
| <i>Class II. Hydrides of chlorous radicals</i> . . . . .             | 243 |
| Cyanic hydride or hydrocyanic acid . . . . .                         | 243 |
| Oxatylic hydride or formic acid . . . . .                            | 243 |

## CHAPTER XXX.

## THE ALCOHOLS.

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Definition of alcohols . . . . .  | 243 |
| Classification of alcohols . . . . .  | 244 |
| <i>Normal monacid alcohols</i> of the methyl series . . . . .                     | 246 |
| Relations of these alcohols to the monad $C_nH_{2n+1}$ radicals . . . . .         | 246 |
| "      "      "      "      dyad $C_nH_{2n}$ radicals . . . . .                   | 247 |
| "      "      "      "      hydrides of the $C_nH_{2n+1}$ radi-<br>cals . . . . . | 248 |
| "      "      "      "      radical cyanogen. Ascent of<br>the series . . . . .   | 248 |
| Methylic alcohol . . . . .  | 249 |
| Ethylic alcohol . . . . .   | 250 |



## CHAPTER XXXV.

## THE ETHERS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classification of ethers .....                             | 272 |
| <i>Ethers of the monacid alcohols, methyl series</i> ..... | 272 |
| Methylic and ethylic ether .....                           | 274 |
| Ethylic sulphide .....                                     | 276 |
| Ethers of the vinyl and phenyl series .....                | 276 |
| <i>Ethers of the diacid alcohols</i> .....                 | 276 |
| Ethylenic oxide .....                                      | 277 |
| <i>Ethers of the triacid alcohols</i> .....                | 279 |
| Glycylic ether .....                                       | 279 |

## CHAPTER XXXVI.

## THE HALOID ETHERS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classification of haloid ethers .....              | 280 |
| Haloid ethers of the monad positive radicals ..... | 282 |
| Methylic chloride and chloroform .....             | 285 |
| Ethylic chloride and iodide .....                  | 286 |
| Haloid ethers of the dyad positive radicals .....  | 287 |
| Classification of these ethers .....               | 287 |
| Ethylenic bromide .....                            | 288 |
| Ethylenic cyanide .....                            | 289 |
| Haloid ethers of the triad positive radicals ..... | 289 |
| Classification of these ethers .....               | 289 |

## CHAPTER XXXVII.

## THE ALDEHYDES.

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Classification of aldehydes .....                                   | 290 |
| Formation and reactions of aldehydes .....                          | 291 |
| Aldehydes derived from the $C_nH_{2n+1}Ho$ series of alcohols ..... | 292 |
| Acetic aldehyde .....   | 293 |
| Aldehydes derived from the $C_nH_{2n-1}Ho$ series of alcohols ..... | 294 |
| Acrolein or acrylic aldehyde .....                                  | 294 |
| Aldehydes derived from the $C_nH_{2n-7}Ho$ series of alcohols ..... | 295 |
| Benzoic aldehyde or oil of bitter almonds .....                     | 295 |

## CHAPTER XXXVIII.

## THE ACIDS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classification of organic acids .....          | 296 |
| Monobasic acids and their classification ..... | 296 |
| <i>Acetic or fatty series</i> .....            | 297 |
| <i>Normal acids of this series</i> .....       | 298 |
| Formation of normal fatty acids .....          | 300 |

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| Relations of these acids to the $C_nH_{2n+1}$ series of radicals . . . . . | 302  |
| "    "    " $C_nH_{2n+1}Ho$ series of alcohols . . . . .                   | 303  |
| "    "    "    each other. Ascent of the series . . . . .                  | 303  |
| Formic acid . . . . .  | 304  |
| Acetic acid . . . . .  | 306  |
| Propionic and butyric acids . . . . .                                      | 308  |
| Valeric acid . . . . .   | 309  |
| <i>Secondary fatty acids</i> . . . . .                                     | 310  |
| Dimethacetic or isobutyric acid . . . . .                                  | 311  |
| <i>Tertiary fatty acids</i> . . . . .                                      | 311  |
| Trimethacetic acid . . . . .   | 312  |

## CHAPTER XXXIX.

THE ACIDS. *Acrylic or Oleic Series.*

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classification of these acids . . . . .                          | 312 |
| Formation of normal acids . . . . .                              | 313 |
| Formation of secondary and olefine acids . . . . .               | 314 |
| Relations of the acrylic to the acetic series of acids . . . . . | 314 |
| Acrylic acid . . . . .   | 315 |
| Oleic acid . . . . .   | 316 |

## CHAPTER XL.

THE ACIDS. *Lactic Series.*

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Definition of an acid of this series . . . . .                   | 316 |
| Classification of these acids . . . . .                          | 317 |
| Normal acids . . . . .   | 317 |
| Etheric normal acids . . . . .                                   | 319 |
| Secondary acids . . . . .  | 319 |
| Etheric secondary acids . . . . .                                | 320 |
| Normal olefine acids . . . . .                                   | 321 |
| Etheric normal olefine acids . . . . .                           | 322 |
| Secondary and etheric secondary olefine acids . . . . .          | 322 |
| Relations of the lactic to the acetic series of acids . . . . .  | 324 |
| Relations of the lactic to the acrylic series of acids . . . . . | 324 |
| Lactic acid . . . . .  | 325 |
| Isomerism in the lactic series . . . . .                         | 325 |

## CHAPTER XLI.

THE ACIDS. *Pyruvic Series.*

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Relation of these acids to oxalic acid . . . . .                     | 333 |
| Relation of these acids to the lactic series . . . . .               | 334 |
| <i>Glyoxylic series.</i>   |     |
| Relation of these acids to the glycerin series of alcohols . . . . . | 335 |

## CHAPTER XLII.

THE ACIDS. *Benzoic or Aromatic Series.*

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Constitution of these acids . . . . .                      | 336 |
| Acryloid and lactoid acids of the benzoic series . . . . . | 336 |
| Benzoic acid . . . . .                                     | 337 |

## CHAPTER XLIII.

THE ACIDS. *Dibasic Acids.*

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Constitution of these acids . . . . .                                       | 337 |
| Classification of dibasic acids . . . . .                                   | 338 |
| <i>Succinic series</i> . . . . .  | 339 |
| Relations of the succinic to the lactic series and to the glycols . . . . . | 340 |
| Relations of the succinic series to the dyad radicals . . . . .             | 340 |
| Relations of the succinic to the acetic series . . . . .                    | 341 |
| Succinic acid . . . . .   | 342 |
| Salts of succinic acid . . . . .  | 344 |

## CHAPTER XLIV.

THE ACIDS. *Fumaric or Acryloid Series.*

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Constitution of these acids . . . . .               | 345 |
| Isomerism in this series . . . . .                  | 345 |
| Fumaric, maleic, and isomaleic acids . . . . .      | 345 |
| Itaconic, citraconic, and mesaconic acids . . . . . | 348 |

## CHAPTER XLV.

THE ACIDS. *Malic or Lactoid Series.*

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Tartronic and malic acids . . . . .                          | 350   |
| <i>Tartaric or glyoxyloid series</i> . . . . .               | 351   |
| Tartaric and homotartaric acids . . . . .                    | } 351 |
| Varieties of tartaric acid . . . . .                         |       |
| Racemic, inactive tartaric, and metatartaric acids . . . . . |       |

## CHAPTER XLVI.

THE ACIDS. *Tribasic Acids.*

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Constitution and classification of the tribasic acids . . . . . | 352   |
| Tricarballic or acetoid series . . . . .                        | 352   |
| Aconitic or acryloid series . . . . .                           | } 353 |
| Citric or lactoid series . . . . .                              |       |
| Desoxalic or glyoxyloid series . . . . .                        |       |

## CHAPTER XLVII.

## THE ANHYDRIDES.

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Constitution and classification of the anhydrides ..... | 354 |
| Anhydrides of monohydric monobasic acids .....          | 356 |
| Anhydrides of dihydric monobasic acids .....            | 357 |
| Anhydrides of dihydric dibasic acids .....              | 357 |

## CHAPTER XLVIII.

## THE KETONES.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Derivation and constitution of the ketones ..... | 357 |
| Formation of the ketones .....                   | 358 |
| Isomerism in the ketone family .....             | 360 |

## CHAPTER XLIX.

## ETHEREAL SALTS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Definition and constitution of the ethereal salts .....        | 361 |
| Ethereal salts of monobasic, dibasic, and tribasic acids ..... | 362 |
| Ethereal salts of monacid, diacid, and triacid alcohols .....  | 362 |

## CHAPTER L.

ORGANIC COMPOUNDS CONTAINING TRIAD AND PENTAD NITROGEN  
AND THEIR ANALOGUES.

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Classification of these compounds .....     | 363 |
| <i>Positive section.</i> The amines .....   | 364 |
| The natural alkaloids .....                 | 370 |
| The phosphines, arsines, and stibines ..... | 370 |
| The oxybases .....                          | 371 |

## CHAPTER LI.

ORGANIC COMPOUNDS OF TRIAD NITROGEN (*continued*).

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| <i>Neutral section.</i> The amides .....               | 372 |
| The alkalamides .....                                  | 375 |
| The trichlorinated and tribrominated amines .....      | 376 |
| The haloid compounds of oxybases .....                 | 376 |
| <i>Negative section.</i> The imides and nitrides ..... | 376 |



## CHAPTER LII.

## COMPOUNDS OF PENTAD NITROGEN AND ITS ANALOGUES.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Classification of these bodies . . . . .                           | 377 |
| <i>Positive or basylous compounds</i> . . . . .                    | 377 |
| Caustic nitrogen, phosphorus, arsenic, and antimony bases. . . . . | 377 |
| Oxyarsenic and oxyantimonic bases . . . . .                        | 377 |
| <i>Neutral compounds</i> . . . . .                                 | 378 |
| Salts of amines, normal, monacid, and diacid . . . . .             | 378 |
| Salts of phosphines, arsines, and stibines . . . . .               | 379 |
| Salts of oxyarsenic and oxyantimonic bases . . . . .               | 380 |
| <i>Negative or chlorous compounds</i> . . . . .                    | 380 |
| Organic arsenic acids, oxychlorides, and chlorides . . . . .       | 380 |
| Organic antimonic acids . . . . .                                  | 380 |

## CHAPTER LIII.

## ORGANOMETALLIC BODIES.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Definition of these compounds . . . . .                                | 381 |
| Formation of organometallic bodies . . . . .                           | 382 |
| Reactions of organometallic bodies . . . . .                           | 384 |
| Constitution of organometallic bodies . . . . .                        | 388 |
| Organo- compounds containing monad and dyad metals . . . . .           | 391 |
| Organo- compounds containing triad, tetrad, and pentad metals. . . . . | 392 |

## ERRATA.

- Page 12, line 3 from bottom, and in a few other places, the atomicity marks ought to be placed to the left of atom coefficient. Thus *loc. cit.* for "Ca<sub>3</sub>" read "Ca<sup>3</sup>."
- 45, top line, for "OXIDES AND ACIDS OF CHLORINE" read "OXIDES AND OXACIDS OF CHLORINE."
- 46, line 16 from bottom, for "79.4 criths" read "39.7 criths."
- 244, — 17 from top, for "Ethyl series" read "Methyl series."
- 292, — 5 from bottom, for "CEnanthic" read "CEnanthylic."

# LECTURE NOTES

FOR

## CHEMICAL STUDENTS.

---

### CHAPTER I.

#### INTRODUCTORY.

**DEFINITION.**—Chemistry is the science which treats of the atomic composition of bodies, and of those changes in matter which result from an alteration in the relative position of atoms.

**SIMPLE AND COMPOUND MATTER.**—All kinds of matter are divided into two great classes,—*simple substances*, and *compound substances*. A simple substance is one out of which it is impossible to obtain, by any known process, two or more essentially different kinds of matter. A compound substance, on the other hand, is one which can be resolved into two or more simple substances. The simple substances at present known are sixty-two in number, and are termed *elements*. By the combination of these elements with each other, all the infinitely varied forms of terrestrial matter are produced.

**MODES OF CHEMICAL ACTION.**—Matter undergoes chemical change in five different ways, viz. :—

1st. By the direct combination of elements or compounds with each other.

2nd. By the displacement of one element or group of elements in a body by another element or group of elements.

3rd. By a mutual exchange of elements or groups of elements in two or more bodies.

4th. By the re-arrangement of the elements or groups of elements already contained in a body.

5th. By the resolution of a compound into its elements, or into two or more less complex compounds.

ATOMIC WEIGHT.—Chemists assign to every element a number called its *atomic weight*. This number is made to represent, as far as possible,—

1st. The smallest proportion by weight in which the element enters into or is expelled from a chemical compound,—the smallest weight of hydrogen so entering or leaving a chemical compound being taken as unity.

2nd. The weight of the element in the solid condition which, at any given temperature, contains the same amount of heat as seven parts by weight of solid lithium at the same temperature.

3rd. The weight of the element which, in the form of gas or vapour, occupies, under like conditions of temperature and pressure, the same volume as one part by weight of hydrogen.

The atomic weight of a compound is the sum of the atomic weights of its elements.

The atomic weights of the elements are given in the Table at page 6.

ATOMS AND MOLECULES.—The proportional amount of any element represented by its atomic weight, as above described, is commonly called an *atom* of that element.

When an element is isolated, or separated from every other kind of matter, its atoms still exist, except in a few cases, in combination with each other. In many instances the atoms of isolated elements are associated in pairs when thus combined. Such an isolated atom or group of atoms constitutes an *elementary molecule*.

It follows from what has been said that the bulk of a molecule, or the *molecular volume* of an element in the gaseous or vaporous condition, must be the same as the molecular volume of hydrogen at the same temperature and pressure, and that the *molecular weight* of an element is in a large number of cases twice its own atomic weight.

The following is a list of those elements whose molecular volumes have been determined.

| Molecules containing of the element                |   |   |   |   |
|--|---|---|---|---|
| One atom.<br><i>Monatomic</i><br><i>Molecules.</i> | Two atoms.<br><i>Diatomic</i><br><i>Molecules.</i>  | Three atoms.<br><i>Triatomic</i><br><i>Molecules.</i> | Four atoms.<br><i>Tetramic</i><br><i>Molecules.</i> | Six atoms.<br><i>Hexatomic</i><br><i>Molecules.</i> |
| Mercury.<br>Cadmium.<br>Zinc.                      | Hydrogen.<br>Oxygen.<br>Chlorine.<br>Bromine.<br>Iodine.<br>Fluorine.<br>Nitrogen.<br>Sulphur.<br>Selenium. | Oxygen (as<br>Ozone).                                 | Phosphorus.<br>Arsenic.                             | Sulphur.  |

It will be perceived from the above Table that an element may have two distinct molecular weights. This is known to be the case with oxygen and sulphur.

The molecular weight of a compound is, with very few exceptions, identical with its atomic weight. The molecular volume or the space occupied by the combining proportion of a compound is, with very few exceptions, equal to that occupied by two combining proportions, or one molecule, of hydrogen. Hence the law—*equal volumes of all gases and vapours contain, at the same temperature and pressure, an equal number of molecules.*

With very few exceptions, therefore, the molecules of all compounds, no matter how great may be the aggregate volume of their constituents, occupy, when compared at the same temperature and pressure, one uniform volume, which is exactly the same as that filled by one molecule of hydrogen. Thus :

| vol.           | vol.                                 | vols.                         |
|----------------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Chlorine                       | form 2 of Hydrochloric acid.  |
| 1 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Bromine vapour                 | „ 2 of Hydrobromic acid.      |
| 2 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Sulphur vapour                 | „ 2 of SulphurettedHydrogen.  |
| 2 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Oxygen                         | „ 2 of Steam.                 |
| 3 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Nitrogen                       | „ 2 of Ammonia.               |
| 4 of Hydrogen  | + $x$ of Carbon vapour               | „ 2 of Marsh-gas.             |
| 6 of Hydrogen  | +1 of Oxygen + $2x$ of Carbon vapour | „ 2 of Alcohol vapour.        |
| 12 of Hydrogen | +1 of Oxygen + $5x$ of Carbon vapour | „ 2 of Amylic alcohol vapour. |

**CHEMICAL AFFINITY.**—The force or power which holds together the elements of a compound is termed *chemical affinity*.

Elements which readily combine with each other, and develop much heat on combination, are said to have a powerful affinity for each other. The elements which thus exhibit towards each other a great affinity are possessed of widely different properties; and when their compounds are decomposed by an electric current, the constituents are evolved at the opposite poles. Those elements which, under such circumstances, make their appearance at the *positive* pole are termed *electro-negative* or *negative* elements, whilst those disengaged at the negative pole are called *electro-positive* or *positive* elements. For reasons which will appear hereafter, the negative are sometimes called *chlorous*, and the positive *basyulous* elements. It must be remembered, however, that the difference between these two classes is one of degree only; they insensibly merge into each other, since the members of both classes exhibit a graduated intensity of the positive or negative quality. Thus potassium is more positive than sodium, and oxygen more negative than sulphur, whilst mercury is negative to sodium but positive to iodine.

The following eight elements are negative or chlorous towards the remaining fifty-four elements, which are more or less positive or basyulous:—

|           |            |
|-----------|------------|
| Fluorine. | Oxygen.    |
| Chlorine. | Sulphur.   |
| Bromine.  | Selenium.  |
| Iodine.   | Tellurium. |

Although two positive or two negative elements can combine together chemically, yet their union is rarely attended with such striking phenomena as are manifested when the combination takes place between a positive and a negative element.

---

## CHAPTER II.

## CHEMICAL NOMENCLATURE.

THE study of every science necessitates an acquaintance with the system of names and peculiar modes of expression which have been found most convenient to denote the materials and to describe the phenomena which form its objects. Such names and modes of expression form the groundwork of the language of every science, upon the right employment of which depend the precision and accuracy of scientific definition.

The nomenclature of a science ought to be distinguished for its clearness and simplicity; but it is by no means easy to secure these conditions in a science like chemistry, where the rapid progress of discovery necessitates the continual addition of new and the frequent alteration of old names. The chemical name of a substance should not only identify and individualize that substance, but it should also express the composition and constitution of the body, if a compound, to which it is applied. The first of these conditions is readily attained; but the second is much more difficult to secure, inasmuch as our ideas of the constitution of chemical compounds—the mode in which they are built up as it were—require frequent modification. On this account all attempts to frame a perfectly consistent system of chemical nomenclature have hitherto been only partially successful.

It has been already mentioned that the number of elements at present known is sixty-two. These have received the names given in the following Table, in which the twenty-one most important elements are distinguished by the largest type, those next in importance by medium type, whilst the names of elements which are either of rare occurrence, or of which our knowledge is yet very imperfect, are printed in the smallest type.

| Name.                | Sym-<br>bol. | Atomic<br>weight. | Name.                | Sym-<br>bol. | Atomic<br>weight. |
|----------------------|--------------|-------------------|----------------------|--------------|-------------------|
| <b>ALUMINIUM</b>     | Al           | 27·5              | Molybdenum ...       | Mo           | 92                |
| ANTIMONY .....       | Sb           | 122               | <b>NICKEL</b> .....  | Ni           | 58·8              |
| ARSENIC .....        | As           | 75                | Niobium.....         | Nb           | 97·6              |
| BARIUM .....         | Ba           | 137               | <b>NITROGEN</b> ...  | N            | 14                |
| BISMUTH .....        | Bi           | 208               | Osmium .....         | Os           | 199               |
| BORON .....          | B            | 11                | <b>OXYGEN</b> .....  | O            | 16                |
| <b>BROMINE</b> ..... | Br           | 80                | PALLADIUM ...        | Pd           | 106·5             |
| Cadmium .....        | Cd           | 112               | <b>PHOSPHORUS</b>    | P            | 31                |
| Cæsium .....         | Cs           | 133               | PLATINUM .....       | Pt           | 197·4             |
| <b>CALCIUM</b> ..... | Ca           | 40                | <b>POTASSIUM</b> ... | K            | 39                |
| <b>CARBON</b> .....  | C            | 12                | RHODIUM .....        | Rh           | 104               |
| Cerium .....         | Ce           | 92                | Rubidium .....       | Rb           | 85·5              |
| <b>CHLORINE</b> ...  | Cl           | 35·5              | Ruthenium.....       | Ru           | 104               |
| CHROMIUM.....        | Cr           | 52·5              | Selenium .....       | Se           | 79                |
| COBALT .....         | Co           | 58·8              | <b>SILICON</b> ..... | Si           | 28·5              |
| <b>COPPER</b> .....  | Cu           | 63·5              | <b>SILVER</b> .....  | Ag           | 108               |
| Didymium .....       | D            | 96                | <b>SODIUM</b> .....  | Na           | 23                |
| <b>FLUORINE</b> ...  | F            | 19                | STRONTIUM ...        | Sr           | 87·5              |
| Glucinum .....       | G            | 14                | <b>SULPHUR</b> ..... | S            | 32                |
| GOLD .....           | Au           | 196·7             | Tantalum .....       | Ta           | 137·5             |
| <b>HYDROGEN</b> ...  | H            | 1                 | Tellurium .....      | Te           | 128               |
| Indium .....         | In           | 74                | Thallium .....       | Tl           | 204               |
| <b>IODINE</b> .....  | I            | 127               | Thorium.....         | Th           | 231·5             |
| IRIDIUM .....        | Ir           | 198               | TIN .....            | Sn           | 118               |
| <b>IRON</b> .....    | Fe           | 56                | TITANIUM .....       | Ti           | 50                |
| Lanthanium ...       | L            | 92                | TUNGSTEN .....       | W            | 184               |
| <b>LEAD</b> .....    | Pb           | 207               | URANIUM .....        | U            | 120               |
| Lithium .....        | Li           | 7                 | Vanadium .....       | V            | 137               |
| MAGNESIUM ...        | Mg           | 24                | Yttrium .....        | Y            | 68                |
| <b>MANGANESE</b>     | Mn           | 55                | <b>ZINC</b> .....    | Zn           | 65                |
| <b>MERCURY</b> ...   | Hg           | 200               | Zirconium .....      | Zr           | 90                |

These elementary substances have been long divided into two great classes—*metals* and *non-metals*, the latter being also sometimes termed *metalloids*. The metals are by far the most numerous, the non-metals numbering only the following thirteen elements:—Boron, Bromine, Carbon, Chlorine, Fluorine, Hydrogen, Iodine, Nitrogen, Oxygen, Phosphorus, Selenium, Silicon, Sulphur.

The names of the elements can scarcely be said to have been given according to any rule; many of them are derived from the most prominent property of the bodies themselves, whilst others have a mythological origin. An attempt has been made to distinguish the metals by the termination *um*, as potassium, sodium, &c.; but the common metals, such as gold, copper, iron, &c., still retain their original names; and one substance, selenium, which at the time of its discovery was regarded as a metal, has had no change made in its name, although further research has divested it of all metallic attributes. An important group of electro-negative non-metals—fluorine, chlorine, bromine, and iodine—have received the termination *ine*; three are distinguished by the terminal syllable *on*, viz. carbon, silicon, and boron; and three others have *gen* for their final syllable, viz. oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, these last names being derived from Greek words denoting the property possessed by these elements of generating respectively acid, water, and nitre.

When two elementary bodies unite together, they form a chemical compound of the first order, to which the name *binary compound* has been applied. The names of these compounds are formed from those of their constituents, the name of the positive constituent with the terminal *ic*, or some abbreviation thereof, preceding that of the negative constituent, which is made to terminate in *ide*, thus:—

|           |     |          |      |          |           |
|-----------|-----|----------|------|----------|-----------|
| Potassium | and | Sulphur  | form | Potassic | sulphide. |
| Sodium    | „   | Oxygen   | „    | Sodic    | oxide.    |
| Silver    | „   | Chlorine | „    | Argentio | chloride. |
| Zinc      | „   | Iodine   | „    | Zincic   | iodide.   |
| Calcium   | „   | Chlorine | „    | Calcic   | chloride. |

But the same elements frequently form with each other two compounds, in which case the one which contains the smaller proportion of the negative element is distinguished by changing the terminal syllable of the name of its positive constituent into *ous*, the terminal *ic* being retained for the compound con-



taining the larger proportion of the negative element. Thus,

One atom of tin and two atoms of chlorine form Stannous chloride.

One atom of tin and four atoms of chlorine form Stannic chloride.

Sometimes, however, the same elements form with each other more than two compounds. In these cases the prefixes *hypo* and *per* are employed as marks of distinction; but their use is very rarely required.

If a binary compound contains oxygen, and forms an acid when made to unite with water, or a salt when added to a base, it is termed an *anhydride* or *anhydrous acid*. Thus,

One atom of carbon and two atoms of oxygen form carbonic anhydride.

Two atoms of nitrogen and five atoms of oxygen form nitric anhydride.

Two atoms of nitrogen and three atoms of oxygen form nitrous anhydride.

One atom of sulphur and three atoms of oxygen form sulphuric anhydride.

One atom of sulphur and two atoms of oxygen form sulphurous anhydride.

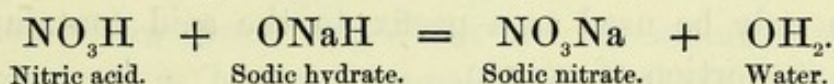
In the following cases, the systematic names have not displaced the trivial and irregular names used for the same substances:—

| Systematic name.        | Trivial or irregular name.                    |
|-------------------------|---|
| Hydric oxide .....      | Water.  |
| Hydric sulphide .....   | Sulphuretted hydrogen.                        |
| Hydric selenide .....   | Seleniuretted hydrogen.                       |
| Hydric telluride .....  | Telluretted hydrogen.                         |
| Hydric chloride .....   | Hydrochloric acid.                            |
| Hydric bromide .....    | Hydrobromic acid.                             |
| Hydric iodide .....     | Hydriodic acid.                               |
| Hydric fluoride .....   | Hydrofluoric acid.                            |
| Hydric carbide .....    | { Marsh-gas or light carburetted<br>hydrogen. |
| Hydric nitride .....    | Ammonia.                                      |
| Hydric phosphide .....  | Phosphuretted hydrogen.                       |
| Hydric arsenide.....    | Arsenuretted hydrogen.                        |
| Hydric antimonide ..... | Antimonuretted hydrogen.                      |

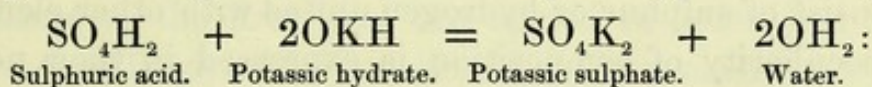
The term *acid* was originally applied only to substances possessing a sour taste like vinegar; but analogy has necessitated the application of the same name to a large number of com-

pounds which have not this property. In the modern acceptation of the name, an acid may be defined as a compound containing one or more atoms of hydrogen, which become displaced by a metal when the latter is presented to the compound in the form of a hydrate. The hydrogen capable of being so displaced may be conveniently termed *displaceable hydrogen*. An acid containing one such atom of hydrogen is said to be *monobasic*, two such atoms *dibasic*, &c. Acids of a greater basicity than unity are frequently termed *polybasic acids*.

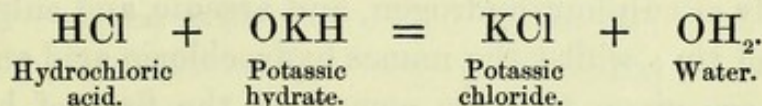
Thus nitric acid gives, with sodic hydrate, sodic nitrate :



Sulphuric acid gives, with potassic hydrate, potassic sulphate :



and hydrochloric acid gives, with potassic hydrate, potassic chloride :



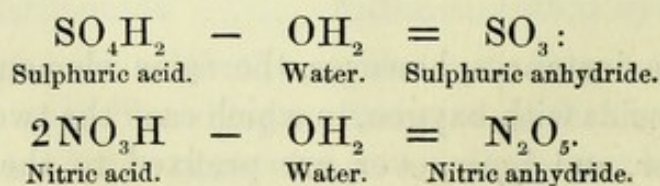
When an acid contains oxygen, its name is generally formed by adding the terminal *ic* either to the name of the element with which the oxygen is united, or to an abbreviation of that name ; thus sulphur forms, with oxygen, sulphuric acid ; nitrogen, nitric acid ; and phosphorus, phosphoric acid. But it frequently happens that the same element forms two acids with oxygen ; and when this occurs, the acid containing the larger amount of oxygen receives the terminal syllable *ic*, whilst that containing less oxygen is made to end in *ous*. Thus we have sulphurous acid, nitrous acid, and phosphorous acid, each containing a smaller proportion of oxygen than that necessary to form respectively sulphuric, nitric, and phosphoric acids.

In some instances, however, the same element forms more than two acids with oxygen, in which case the two Greek words *hypo*, under, and *hyper*, over, are prefixed to the name of the

acid. Thus an acid of sulphur containing less oxygen than sulphurous acid is termed hyposulphurous acid; and another acid of the same element containing, in proportion to sulphur, more oxygen than sulphurous acid and less than sulphuric, might be named either hypersulphurous acid, or hyposulphuric acid; but the latter term has been universally adopted. The prefix *per* is frequently substituted for *hyper*; thus in the case of chlorine, which forms the following four acids with oxygen, viz. hypochlorous acid, chlorous acid, chloric acid, and perchloric acid, the latter is generally named perchloric acid; but *per* can only be used as a prefix to the acid containing the largest proportion of oxygen.

Some acids do not contain oxygen amongst their constituents, but consist of sulphur or hydrogen united with other elements. This peculiarity of composition is expressed in their nomenclature by the prefixes *sulpho* or *sulph*, and *hydro* or *hydr*: thus sulpharsenic acid and sulphostannic acid denote acids composed respectively of sulphur, hydrogen, and arsenic, and sulphur, hydrogen, and tin; whilst the names hydrochloric acid and hydriodic acid are given to acids composed, the first of hydrogen and chlorine, and the second of hydrogen and iodine. The terminals *ous* and *ic* are also applied to these acids in exactly the same manner as to the oxygen acids: thus we have sulpharsenious and sulpharsenic acid, the latter containing a larger proportion of sulphur than the former; but the application of the second of these terminals has not hitherto been found necessary in the case of hydrogen acids, since no element has yet been observed to form more than one acid with hydrogen.

The term *anhydride* or *anhydrous acid* is applied to the residue obtained by the abstraction of water from one or two molecules of an oxygen acid. Thus,



The term *base* is applied to three classes of compounds, all of which are converted into salts by the action of acids. These are—

1st. Certain compounds of metals with oxygen, such as sodic oxide ( $\text{Na}_2\text{O}$ ), zincic oxide ( $\text{ZnO}$ ), &c.

2nd. Certain compounds of metals with the compound radical hydroxyl ( $\text{HO}$ ), such as sodic hydrate ( $\text{OHNa}$  or  $\text{Na}(\text{HO})$ ), zincic hydrate ( $\text{Zn}(\text{HO})_2$ ), &c.

3rd. Certain compounds of nitrogen, phosphorus, arsenic, and antimony, such as ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ).

There are also some organic compounds to which the name base is sometimes given, but which are not included in the above classes; it is, however, unnecessary further to allude to them here.

The bases of the first class are named in accordance with the rules already given for compounds of two elements. The following bases, however, still retain their irregular names:—

| Systematic names.     | Irregular names. |
|-----------------------|------------------|
| Baric oxide .....     | Baryta.          |
| Strontic oxide .....  | Strontia.        |
| Calcic oxide .....    | Lime.            |
| Magnesian oxide ..... | Magnesia.        |
| Aluminic oxide.....   | Alumina.         |
| Glucinic oxide .....  | Glucina.         |
| Zirconic oxide .....  | Zirconia.        |

The names of the bases belonging to the second class are formed by changing the terminal syllable of the metal into *ic* or *ous*, and the word hydroxyl into *hydrate*. Thus cæsium and hydroxyl form cæsic hydrate ( $\text{Cs}(\text{HO})$ ); barium and hydroxyl, baric hydrate, ( $\text{Ba}(\text{HO})_2$ ); and iron and hydroxyl, ferric hydrate ( $\text{Fe}_2(\text{HO})_6$ ).

A few of these bases have trivial or irregular names, which are almost invariably used instead of the systematic names:—

| Systematic names.      | Irregular names. |
|------------------------|------------------|
| Potassic hydrate ..... | Potash.          |
| Sodic hydrate.....     | Soda.            |
| Lithic hydrate .....   | Lithia.          |

The bases of the third class are distinguished by the terminal syllable *ine*, except nitrine, ( $\text{NH}_3$ ), which retains its trivial name ammonia. These bases belong almost exclusively to the department of organic chemistry, and their nomenclature could not be advantageously discussed here.

It has been already mentioned that by the mutual action of an acid and a base upon each other, a *salt* is produced. If the salt be free from oxygen and sulphur, like common salt, ( $\text{NaCl}$ ), it is termed a *haloid salt*; if it contain oxygen it is termed an *oxysalt*; and if this oxygen be replaced by sulphur, it is distinguished as a *sulphosalt*.

The haloid salts are named according to the rules for binary compounds above given, thus :

| Name.                 | Formula.                   |
|-----------------------|----------------------------|
| Sodic chloride .....  | $\text{NaCl}$ .            |
| Calcic iodide .....   | $\text{CaI}_2$ .           |
| Ferrous bromide ..... | $\text{FeBr}_2$ .          |
| Ferric bromide .....  | $\text{Fe}_2\text{Br}_6$ . |

Oxysalts are divided into *normal*, *acid*, and *basic*.

*A normal salt is one in which the displaceable hydrogen of the acid (see page 9) is all exchanged for an equivalent amount of a metal or of a positive compound radical.*

The following examples will serve to illustrate this definition of a normal, or as it is sometimes incorrectly called, a *neutral salt*, the displaceable atoms of hydrogen in the acid, and the metal by which they have been displaced in the salt, being printed in italics :—

| Acid.                   |                                     | Normal salt.  |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|---|
| Nitric acid .....       | $\text{NO}_3\text{H}$ .....         | { Sodic nitrate ..... $\text{NO}_3\text{Na}$ .<br>Calcic nitrate..... $(\text{NO}_3)_2\text{Ca}''$ .          |
| Sulphuric acid .....    | $\text{SO}_4\text{H}_2$ .....       | { Potassic sulphate ..... $\text{SO}_4\text{K}_2$ .<br>Calcic sulphate ..... $\text{SO}_4\text{Ca}''$ .       |
| Phosphoric acid .....   | $\text{PO}_4\text{H}_3$ .....       | { Potassic phosphate ... $\text{PO}_4\text{K}_3$ .<br>Calcic phosphate ..... $(\text{PO}_4)_2\text{Ca}_3''$ . |
| Hypophosphorous acid .. | $\text{PO}_2\text{H}_2\text{H}$ ... | Sodic hypophosphite .. $\text{PO}_2\text{H}_2\text{Na}$ .   |
| Phosphorous acid.....   | $\text{PO}_3\text{HH}_2$ ...        | Potassic phosphite ... $\text{PO}_3\text{HK}_2$ .   |

| Acid.  | Normal salt.   |
|--|--|
| Metaphosphoric acid ... $PO_3H$ .....                                | Lithic metaphosphate . $PO_3Li$ .                                    |
| Pyrophosphoric acid ... $P_2O_7H_4$ ...                              | Calcic pyrophosphate .. $P_2O_7Ca_2''$ .                             |
| Nordhausen sulphuric acid .....                                      | Sodic bisulphate .....   |
| $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} SO_3H \\ O \\ SO_3H \end{array} \right.$   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} SO_3Na \\ O \\ SO_3Na \end{array} \right.$ |
| Unknown acid .....   | Potassic bichromate .  |
| $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} CrO_3H \\ O \\ CrO_3H \end{array} \right.$ | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} CrO_3K \\ O \\ CrO_3K \end{array} \right.$ |

*An acid salt is one in which the displaceable hydrogen of the acid is only partially exchanged for a metal or positive compound radical.*

The following examples illustrate the constitution and nomenclature of these salts:—

| Acid.                        | Acid salt.  |
|------------------------------|---|
| Sulphuric acid ... $SO_4H_2$ | Hydric sodic sulphate ..... $SO_4HNa$ .                                       |
| Carbonic acid ... $CO_3H_2?$ | Hydric potassic carbonate . $CO_3HK$ .  |
| Phosphoric acid... $PO_4H_3$ | Hydric disodic phosphate . $PO_4HNa_2$ .                                      |
|                              | Dihydric sodic phosphate... $PO_4H_2Na$ .                                     |
|                              | Microcosmic salt ..... $PO_4H(NH_1)Na$ .<br>(Hydric ammonic sodic phosphate.) |

Acid salts are produced almost exclusively from polybasic acids.

*When the number of bonds\* of the metal or compound positive radical contained in a salt exceeds the number of atoms of displaceable hydrogen in the acid, the compound is usually termed a basic salt—as, for instance,*

| Acid.                | Basic salt.                                      |
|----------------------|--|
| Carbonic acid .....  | Malachite ..... $CO_5H_2Cu_2''$ .                |
|                      | Blue cupric carbonate ..... $C_2O_8H_2Cu_3''$ .  |
| Sulphuric acid ..... | Tribasic cupric sulphate ..... $SO_3H_4Cu_3''$ . |
|                      | Turpeth mineral ..... $SO_6Hg_3''$ .             |

These and most, if not all, other basic salts do not differ essentially in their constitution from the normal and acid salts. This will be seen from the arrangement of their atoms given under the different metals entering into their composition.

\* For an explanation of this term see Chap. III. p. 18.

The nomenclature of organic bodies is founded upon the same principles as that of inorganic compounds ; but its discussion could not be conveniently introduced here.

---

### CHAPTER III.

#### CHEMICAL NOTATION.

**SYMBOLIC NOTATION.**—Every element is represented by a symbol, which is frequently the initial letter of the name of the element ; but as in some cases the names of two or more elements begin with the same letter, it is necessary to distinguish them by the use of a second letter in small type, which is either the second letter of the word, or some other letter prominently heard in its pronunciation ; thus carbon, cadmium, cobalt, and cerium all begin with the same letter ; but they are distinguished by the symbols C, Cd, Co, and Ce. In the use of the single letters, the non-metallic elements have the preference ; thus oxygen, hydrogen, nitrogen, sulphur, phosphorus, boron, carbon, iodine, and fluorine are expressed by the single letters O, H, N, S, P, B, C, I, and F ; whilst the metals osmium, mercury, nickel, strontium, platinum, bismuth, cobalt, iridium, and iron are symbolized by two letters each ; thus Os, Hg (hydrargyrum), Ni, Pt, Bi, Co, Ir, and Fe (ferrum). In the selection of the single letter for other cases, preference is given to the most important element ; thus sulphur, selenium, and silicon are all non-metallic elements, beginning with the same letter, but sulphur being the most important, the single letter S is assigned to it ; whilst selenium and silicon are denoted respectively by Se and Si.

The symbols of compounds are formed by the simple juxtaposition of the symbols of their constituent elements. Such a group of two or more symbols is termed a *chemical formula*.

Thus :

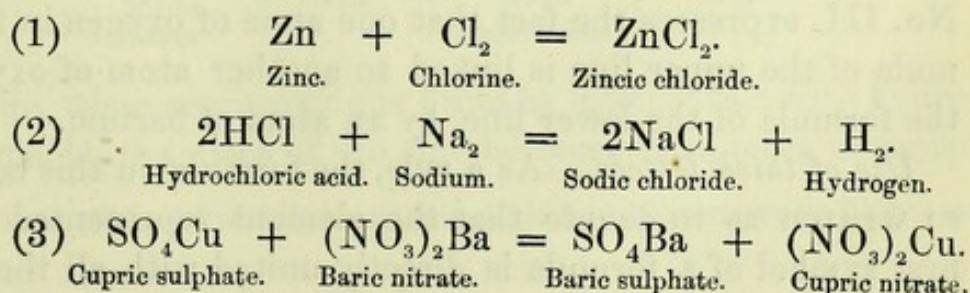
|                         |       |
|-------------------------|-------|
| Argentio chloride ..... | AgCl. |
| Zincio oxide .....      | ZnO.  |

The symbols not only represent the elements for which they are used, but they also denote a certain definite proportion by weight of each element; the formula HCl, for instance, does not merely denote a compound of hydrogen and chlorine, but it signifies a molecule of that compound containing one atom (1 part by weight) of hydrogen, and one atom (35·5 parts by weight) of chlorine. When, therefore, the molecule of a compound contains more than one atom or combining proportion of any element, it is necessary to express such fact in the formula: this is done by the use of a coefficient placed after the symbol of the element:

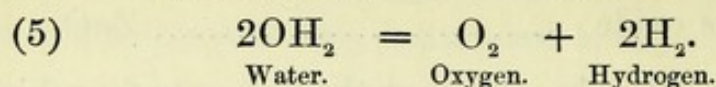
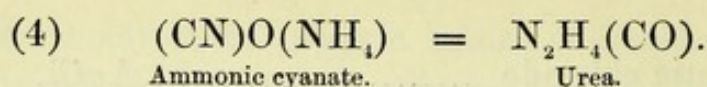
|                         |                                   |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Zincio chloride .....   | ZnCl <sub>2</sub> .               |
| Ferric chloride .....   | Fe <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>6</sub> . |
| Stannous chloride ..... | SnCl <sub>2</sub> .               |
| Stannic chloride .....  | SnCl <sub>4</sub> .               |

When it is necessary to denote two or more molecules of any compound, a large figure is placed before the formula of the compound; such a figure then affects every symbol in that formula: thus 3SO<sub>4</sub>H<sub>2</sub> means three molecules of the compound SO<sub>4</sub>H<sub>2</sub>.

The changes which occur during chemical action are expressed by equations, in which the symbols of the elements or compounds, as they exist before the change, are placed on the left, and those which result from the reaction on the right. Thus, taking an example from each of the five kinds of chemical action above mentioned, we have

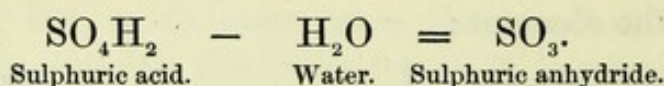




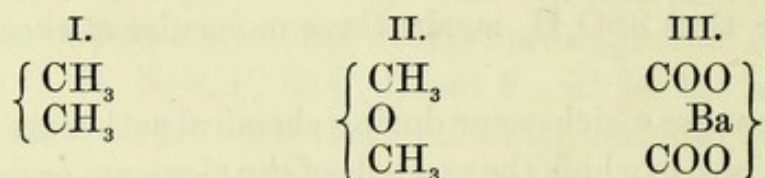


The sign +, as seen from the foregoing examples, is placed between the formulæ of the molecules of the different substances which are brought into contact before the reaction, and of those which result from the change. This sign must never be used to connect together the constituents of one and the same chemical compound.

The sign — is only very rarely used in chemical notation, but when employed it has the ordinary signification of abstraction; thus,



*Use of the bracket.*—The bracket has been employed in various senses in chemical formulæ; but in the following pages it is used in notation for one purpose only, viz. for expressing chemical combination between two or more elements which are placed perpendicularly with regard to each other and next to the bracket in a formula. Thus in the following cases,



the formula No. I. signifies that two atoms of carbon are directly united with each other, No. II. that two atoms of carbon are linked, as it were, together by an atom of oxygen, the latter being united to both carbon atoms, whilst in like manner No. III. expresses the fact that one atom of oxygen in the formula of the upper line is linked to another atom of oxygen in the formula of the lower line, by an atom of barium.

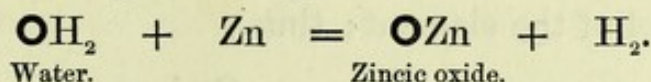
*Use of thick letters.*—As a rule, the formulæ in this book are so written as to denote that the element represented by the first symbol of a formula is directly united with all the active

bonds of the other elements or compound radicals following upon the same line: thus the formula **SO<sub>2</sub>Ho<sub>2</sub>** (sulphuric acid) signifies that the hexad atom of sulphur is combined with the four bonds of the two atoms of oxygen, and also with the two bonds of the two atoms of hydroxyl. Such a formula is termed a *rational formula*\*.

Occasionally, however, owing to the atomic arrangement of a compound not being known, its formula cannot be written according to this rule; and in order to prevent such more or less *empirical formulæ* from being mistaken for rational formulæ, the first symbol of a rational formula will always be printed in thick type whenever the element has more than one bond. It deserves also to be mentioned that, as a rule, the element having the greatest number of bonds will occupy this prominent position. Thus,

|                       |                                       |
|-----------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Sulphuric acid.....   | <b>SO<sub>2</sub>Ho<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Water .....           | <b>OH<sub>2</sub></b> .               |
| Nitric acid .....     | <b>NO<sub>2</sub>Ho</b> .             |
| Microcosmic salt..... | <b>POHoAmoNao</b> .                   |

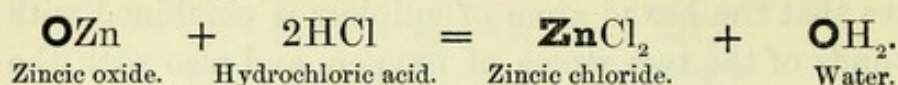
ATOMICITY OF ELEMENTS.—It has been already stated that the atomic weight of an element is the smallest proportion by weight in which that element enters into or is expelled from a chemical compound. The atoms of the various elements, the relative weights of which are thus expressed, exhibit very different values in chemical reactions. Thus an atom of zinc is equivalent to two atoms of hydrogen; for when zinc is brought into contact with steam at a high temperature, one atom of zinc expels from the steam two atoms of hydrogen and occupies their place—thus,



Again, when zincic oxide is brought into contact with hydrochloric acid, the place of the zinc becomes once more occupied

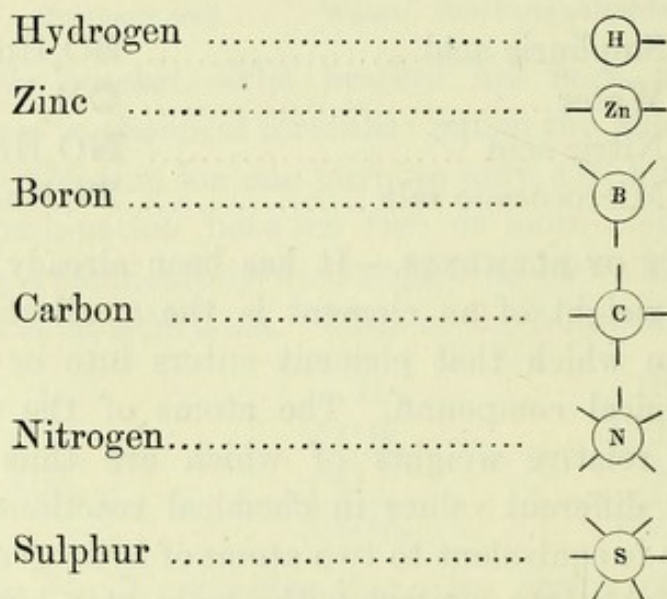
\* For further information on this subject see ATOMICITY OF ELEMENTS below.

by hydrogen, but two atoms of hydrogen are found to be necessary to take the place of one atom of zinc:

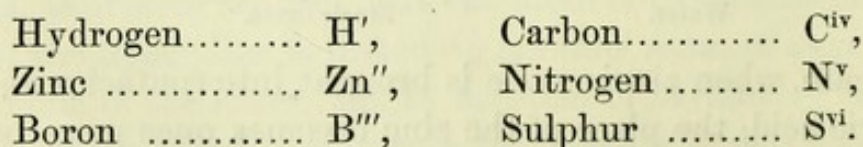


In like manner one atom of boron can be substituted for three atoms of hydrogen, one atom of carbon for four, one of nitrogen for five, and one atom of sulphur for no less than six atoms of hydrogen.

To give a concrete expression to these facts, the atom of hydrogen may be represented as having only one point of attachment or *bond* by which it can be united with any other element, zinc as having two such bonds, boron three, and so on. Thus the atoms of these elements may be graphically represented in the following manner:—

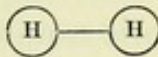
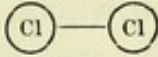
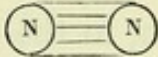
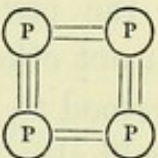


In symbolic notation, the same idea is conveyed by the use of dashes and Roman numerals placed above and to the right of the symbol of the element; thus,

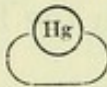
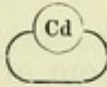
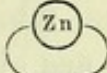


No element, either alone or in combination, can exist with any of its bonds disconnected; hence *the molecules of all ele-*

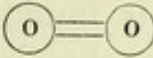
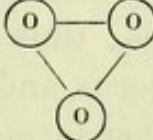
ments with an odd number of bonds are generally diatomic, and always polyatomic; that is, they contain two or more atoms of the element united together. Thus,

|                  | Symbolic.     | Graphic.   |
|------------------|---------------|--|
| Hydrogen .....   | $H_2$ .....   |  |
| Chlorine .....   | $Cl_2$ .....  |  |
| Nitrogen .....   | $N_2^v$ ..... |  |
| Phosphorus ..... | $P_4^v$ ..... |  |

An element with an even number of bonds can exist as a monatomic molecule, its own bonds satisfying each other. Thus,

|               | Symbolic.    | Graphic.  |
|---------------|--------------|---|
| Mercury ..... | $Hg''$ ..... |  |
| Cadmium ..... | $Cd''$ ..... |  |
| Zinc .....    | $Zn''$ ..... |  |

It is nevertheless obvious that such an element may also exist as a polyatomic molecule. Oxygen furnishes us with an example of this; for, in its ordinary condition it is a diatomic molecule, and in the allotropic form of ozone, a triatomic molecule:

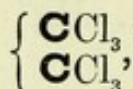
|              | Symbolic.     | Graphic.   |
|--------------|---------------|--|
| Oxygen ..... | $O_2''$ ..... |  |
| Ozone .....  | $O_3''$ ..... |  |

This combining value of the elementary atoms is usually termed their *atomicity* or *atom-fixing power*. An element with

one bond is termed a *monad*, with two bonds a *dyad*, with three a *triad*, with four a *tetrad*, with five a *pentad*, and with six a *hexad*. Elements with an odd number of bonds are termed *perissads*, whilst those with an even number are named *artiads*.

In order to avoid the unnecessary use of atomicity-marks in symbolic notation, I shall never attach them to a monad or to oxygen, which, it must be remembered, is always a dyad. Neither will the atomicity-coefficient be attached to the tetrad element carbon, in the formulæ of organic bodies, unless this element plays the part of a dyad—an occurrence of extreme rarity. When not otherwise marked, therefore, carbon must always be understood to be a tetrad.

It will also, as a rule, be unnecessary to mark the atomicity of the elements which are expressed by symbols in thick type, because their atomicity is clearly indicated by the sum of the atomicities of the elements or compound radicals placed to their right, or connected with them perpendicularly by a bracket. Thus in the formula



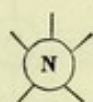
each atom of carbon is united with three atoms of the monad chlorine, whilst the bracket indicates that the two atoms of carbon are also united, thus stamping **C** as a tetrad element.

From what has just been said with regard to carbon, it is evident that the atomicity of an element is, apparently at least, not a fixed and invariable quantity: thus nitrogen is sometimes equivalent to five atoms of hydrogen, as in ammoniac chloride, ( $N^vH_4Cl$ ), sometimes to three atoms, as in ammonia ( $N'''H_3$ ), and sometimes to only one atom, as in nitrous oxide ( $N_2O$ ). But it is found that this variation in atomicity always takes place by the disappearance or development of an even number of bonds: thus nitrogen is either a pentad, a triad, or a monad; phosphorus and arsenic, either pentads or triads; carbon and tin, either tetrads or dyads; and sulphur, selenium, and tellurium, either hexads, tetrads, or dyads.

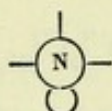
These remarkable facts can be explained by a very simple

and obvious assumption, viz. that *one or more pairs of bonds belonging to one atom of the same element can unite and, having saturated each other, become, as it were, latent*. Thus the pentad nitrogen becomes a triad when one pair of its bonds becomes latent, and a monad when two pairs, by combination with each other, are, in like manner, rendered latent,—conditions which may be graphically represented thus:—

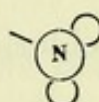
Pentad.



Triad.

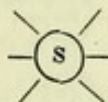


Monad.

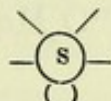


And in the case of sulphur:

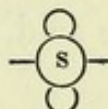
Hexad.



Tetrad.



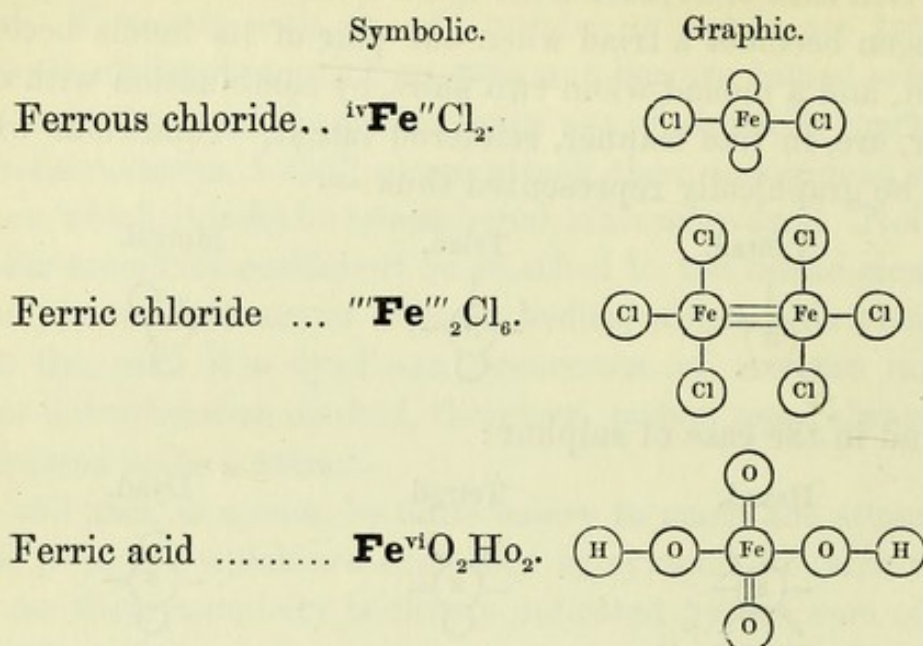
Dyad.



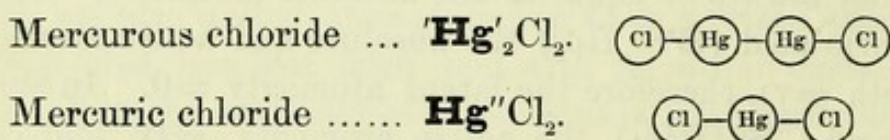
Adopting this hypothesis, it will be convenient to distinguish the maximum number of bonds of an element as its *absolute atomicity*, the number of bonds united together as its *latent atomicity*, and the number of bonds actually engaged in linking it with the other elements of a compound as its *active atomicity*. The sum of the active and latent atomicity of any element must evidently always be equal to the absolute atomicity. Thus in sulphuric acid ( $\mathbf{S}^{\text{vi}}\text{O}_2\text{H}_2$ ) the absolute and active atomicities are both =VI, therefore the latent atomicity =0. In sulphurous acid ( $\mathbf{S}^{\text{iv}}\text{OH}_2$ ) the active atomicity =IV, and consequently the latent =VI—IV=II; whilst in sulphuretted hydrogen ( $^{\text{iv}}\mathbf{S}''\text{H}_2$ ) the active and latent atomicities are respectively II and IV.

The apparent exceptions to this hypothesis disappear on investigation: thus iron, which is a dyad in ferrous compounds (as  $\mathbf{FeCl}_2$ ), a tetrad in cubical pyrites ( $\mathbf{FeS}_2''$ ), and a hexad in ferric acid ( $\mathbf{FeO}_2\text{H}_2$ ), is apparently a triad in ferric chloride ( $\mathbf{FeCl}_3$ ); but the vapour-density of ferric chloride shows that its formula must be doubled—that, in fact, the two atoms of the hypothetical molecule of iron ( $\text{Fe}_2$ ) have not been com-

pletely separated. The formulæ of the ferrous and ferric chlorides and of ferric acid then become

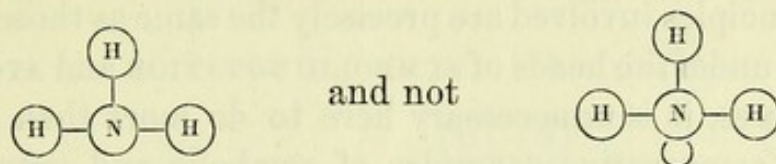


Again, mercury is apparently a monad in mercurous chloride (calomel,  $\text{HgCl}$ ) and a dyad in mercuric chloride (corrosive sublimate,  $\text{Hg}''\text{Cl}_2$ ); but there are strong reasons for believing that the formula of calomel ought to be doubled, in which case mercury would assume the dyad form in both compounds:



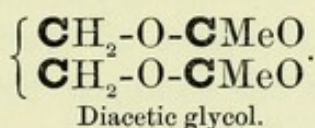
It will be remarked that the number of bonds supposed to be combined with each other in the atom of iron in ferrous chloride is expressed in the above symbol by the atomicity numeral  $\text{iv}$  placed to the left of the symbol, whilst the analogous union of three bonds of each atom of iron in ferric chloride is expressed by the three dashes''' to the left of the symbol  $\mathbf{Fe}_2$ . I shall not, however, use these coefficients of latent atomicity in the case of the single atom of an element, the student being supposed to have made himself acquainted with the absolute atomicity of every element as expressed in the Table at

page 32. For a similar reason, it will also rarely be necessary to express the same idea in graphic notation: thus, for instance, ammonia will be drawn



It will be necessary, however, to employ these coefficients in symbolic formulæ, where two or more atoms of the same element are joined together under such circumstances, that the number of bonds uniting them cannot be found by subtracting the coefficient of active atomicity from the absolute atomicity of the element; as in hydric persulphide ( $'S'_2H_2$ ), for instance, which might otherwise be viewed as  $''S'_2H_2$ , or  $^vS'_2H_2$ .

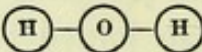
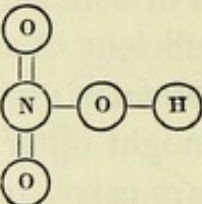
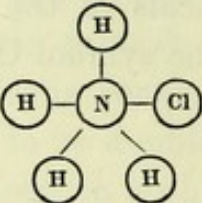
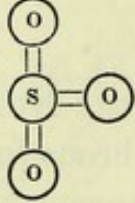
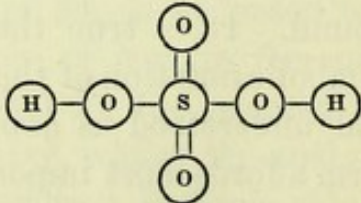
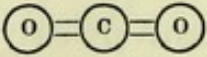
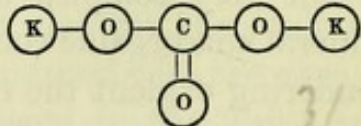
In rare cases, in which oxygen links together two elements or radicals in the same line, a hyphen is placed before and after the symbol O, thus:—

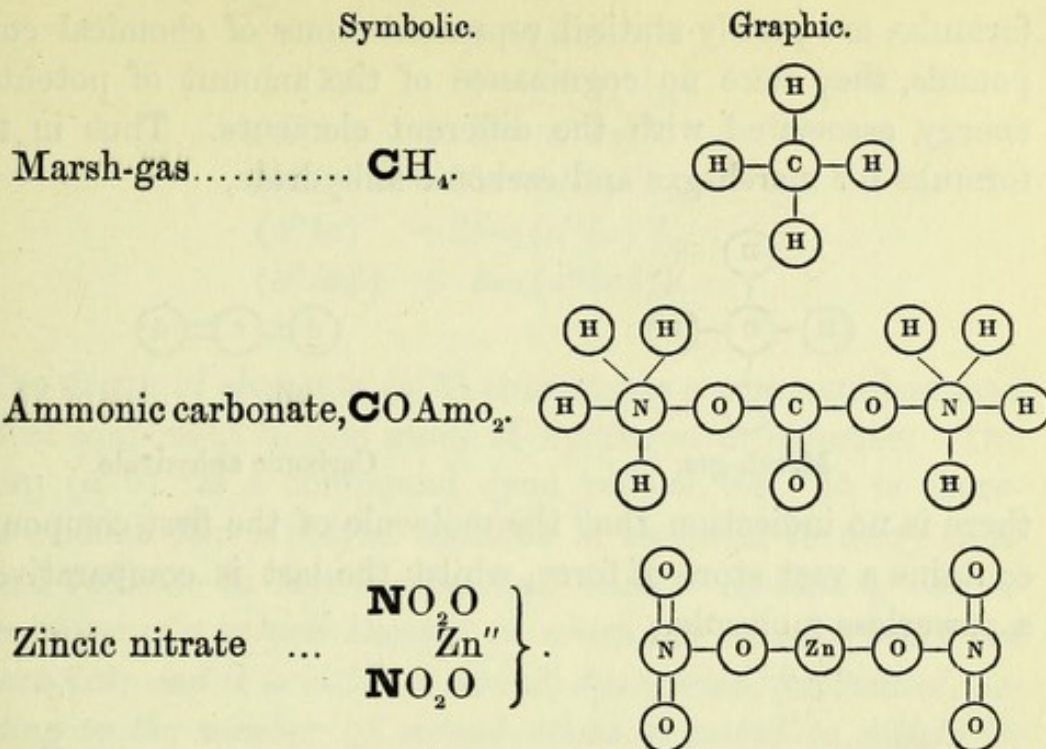


GRAPHIC NOTATION.—This mode of notation, although far too cumbrous for general use, is invaluable for clearly showing the arrangement of the individual atoms of a chemical compound. It is true that it expresses nothing more than the symbolic notation of the same compound, if the latter be written and understood as above described; nevertheless the graphic form affords most important assistance, both in fixing upon the mind the true meaning of symbolic formulæ, and also in making comparatively easy of comprehension the internal arrangement of the very complex molecules frequently met with both in mineral and organic compounds. It is also of especial value in rendering evident the causes of isomerism in organic bodies.

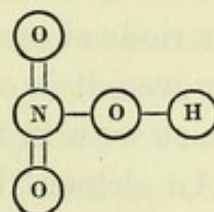


Graphic notation, like the above method of symbolic notation, is founded almost entirely upon the doctrine of atomicity, and consists in representing, graphically, the mode in which every bond in a chemical compound is disposed of. Inasmuch, however, as the principles involved are precisely the same as those already described under the heads of SYMBOLIC NOTATION and ATOMICITY OF ELEMENTS, it is unnecessary here to do more than give the following comparative examples of symbolic and graphic formulæ:—

|                           | Symbolic.                  | Graphic.  |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|---|
| Water .....               | $\text{OH}_2$ .            |    |
| Nitric acid .....         | $\text{NO}_2\text{Ho}$ .   |   |
| Ammonic chloride .....    | $\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$ .   |  |
| Sulphuric anhydride ..... | $\text{SO}_3$ .            |  |
| Sulphuric acid .....      | $\text{SO}_2\text{Ho}_2$ . |  |
| Carbonic anhydride.....   | $\text{CO}_2$ .            |  |
| Potassic carbonate .....  | $\text{COKo}_2$ .          |  |



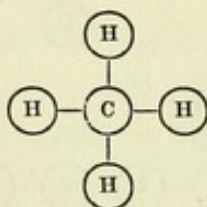
It must be carefully borne in mind that these graphic formulæ are intended to represent neither the shape of the molecules, nor the relative position of the constituent atoms. The lines connecting the different atoms of a compound, and which might with equal propriety be drawn in any other direction, provided they connected together the same elements, serve only to show the definite disposal of the bonds: thus the formula for nitric acid indicates that two of the three constituent atoms of oxygen are combined with nitrogen alone, and are consequently united to that element by both their bonds, whilst the third oxygen atom is combined both with nitrogen and hydrogen.



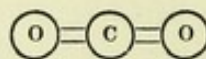
The lines connecting the different atoms of a compound are but crude symbols of the bonds of union between them; and it is scarcely necessary to remark that no such material connexions exist, the bonds which actually hold together the atoms of a compound being in all probability, as regards their nature, much more like those which connect the members of our solar system.

It may also be here mentioned that graphic, like symbolic

formulae, are purely statical representations of chemical compounds, they take no cognizance of the amount of potential energy associated with the different elements. Thus in the formulae for marsh-gas and carbonic anhydride,



Marsh-gas.



Carbonic anhydride.

there is no indication that the molecule of the first compound contains a vast store of force, whilst the last is comparatively a powerless molecule.

## CHAPTER IV.

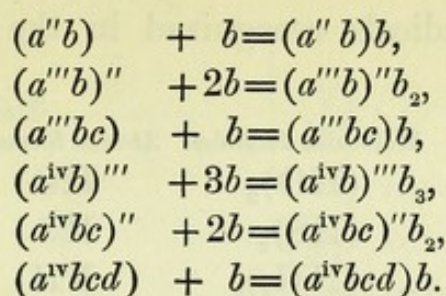
### COMPOUND RADICALS.

THE term compound radical may be applied to any group of two or more atoms, which takes the place and performs the functions of an element in a chemical compound. In practice, however, it is only applied to any such group when the latter is met with in numerous chemical compounds.

An element is a *simple radical*, and enters into combination in the following manner,  $a$ ,  $b$ ,  $c$ , and  $d$  being monad elements,  $a''$  a dyad,  $a'''$  a triad, and  $a^{iv}$  a tetrad element:—

$$\begin{aligned} a + b &= ab, \\ a'' + 2b &= a''b_2, \\ a''' + 3b &= a'''b_3, \\ &\&c. \quad \&c. \end{aligned}$$

A group of elements replacing  $a$ ,  $a''$ , or  $a'''$  in the above equations is a *compound radical*, as in the following examples.



The group of elements  $(a''b)$  constitutes a compound monad radical equivalent to one atom of hydrogen or chlorine. The group  $(a'''b)''$  is a compound dyad radical, &c. It is therefore evident that a polyad element is essential to every compound radical; in fact *a compound radical consists of one or more atoms of a polyad element in which one or more bonds are unsatisfied; and it is either a monad, dyad, triad, &c. radical, according to the number of monad atoms required to satisfy its active atomicity.* Such a radical, when a monad, triad, or pentad, cannot exist as a separate atom; like hydrogen or nitrogen, when isolated, it combines with itself, forming a diatomic molecule. It is only by the union of two atoms that the vacated bonds can in these cases be satisfied.

From the above definition of a compound radical, it is evident that an almost infinite number of such bodies must exist; for in the compounds of every polyad element it is only necessary to vacate successive bonds to create each time a new compound radical. Thus marsh-gas ( $\text{CH}_4$ ) minus one atom of hydrogen gives the compound radical methyl ( $\text{CH}_3$ ); minus two atoms of hydrogen, it forms methylene ( $\text{CH}_2$ )'', and by the abstraction of three hydrogen atoms it is transformed into the triad radical formyl ( $\text{CH}$ )'''; but, except in a few cases, it is not advantageous thus to incorporate, as it were, compound radicals, which, instead of simplifying notation and nomenclature, would, if thus multiplied, only embarrass them. No compound radical, therefore, ought to receive a recognition as such unless it can be shown to enter into the composition of a large number of compounds.

The following are the names and formulæ of the chief inor-

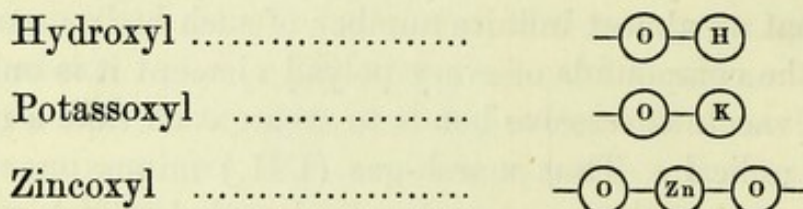
ganic compound radicals recognized in the notation of this book:—

|                   | Molecular formulæ. | Atomic formulæ. | Abbreviated atomic formulæ. |
|-------------------|--------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|
| Hydroxyl .....    | $(HO)_2$           | HO              | Ho.                         |
| Hydrosulphyl..... | $(HS)_2$           | HS              | Hs.                         |
| Ammonium .....    | $(NH_4)_2$         | $NH_4$          | Am                          |
| Ammonoxyl .....   | $(NH_4O)_2$        | $NH_4O$         | Amo.                        |
| Amidogen .....    | $(NH_2)_2$         | $NH_2$          | Ad.                         |

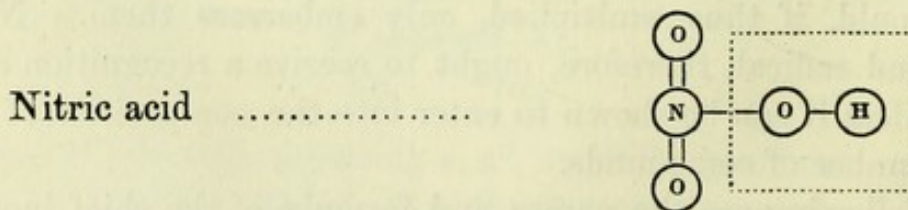
In addition to these, certain compounds which metals form with oxygen are also regarded as compound radicals—for instance,

|                  | Molecular formulæ. | Atomic formulæ.                            | Abbreviated atomic formulæ. |
|------------------|--------------------|--|-----------------------------|
| Potassoxyl ..... | $(KO)_2$           | KO   | Ko.                         |
| Zincoxyl .....   | $(ZnO_2)$          | $\begin{cases} O \\ Zn'' \\ O \end{cases}$ | Zno''.                      |

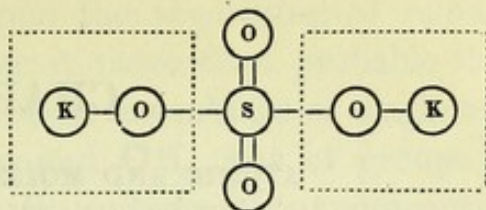
The essential character of these last compound radicals is that the whole of the oxygen they contain is united with the metal by one bond only of each oxygen atom, as seen in the following graphic formulæ:—



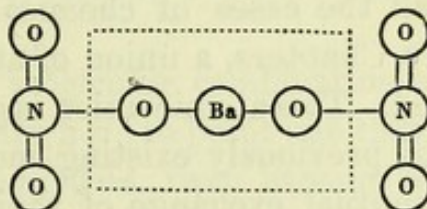
The metal thus becomes linked to other elements by these dyad atoms of oxygen. The functions of such compound radicals will be sufficiently evident from the following examples of compounds into which they enter, and in which their position is marked by dotted lines.



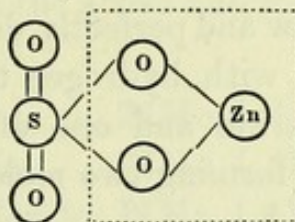
Potassic sulphate .....



Baric nitrate .....



Zincic sulphate .....



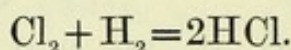
It is not necessary to dignify all these metallic compound radicals with names ; the chief point of importance about them is their abbreviated notation, in which the small letter o is attached to the symbol of the metal, the atomicity of the radical being marked in the usual manner. It must be borne in mind that the number of atoms of oxygen in any radical of this class depends upon its atomicity : thus a monad contains only one atom of oxygen, a dyad two, and a triad always three atoms of oxygen. The use of any but monad and dyad metallic compound radicals is very rare.

---

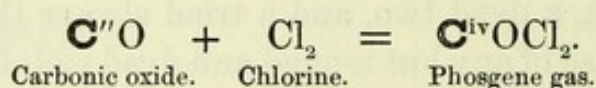
## CHAPTER V.

## ATOMIC AND MOLECULAR COMBINATION.

IN all the cases of chemical combination considered in the above Chapters, a union of atoms has been invariably contemplated. This atomic union is generally attended by the breaking up of previously existing molecules—two such molecules, by the mutual exchange of their atomic constituents, producing two new and perfectly distinct molecules. Thus when chlorine unites with hydrogen to form hydrochloric acid, a molecule of chlorine and one of hydrogen yield up their constituent atoms, forming two molecules of hydrochloric acid,



In comparatively rare cases, two molecules combine to form only one new molecule; thus a molecule of carbonic oxide and one of chlorine combine to form one molecule of carbonic oxydichloride or phosgene gas: but the union is even here essentially atomic; for after combination both the oxygen and chlorine are directly united with the atom of carbon:



Chemists are, however, compelled to admit an entirely different kind of union, which not unfrequently occurs, and which may be appropriately termed *molecular union* or *molecular combination*. In the formation of such compounds, no change takes place in the active atomicity of any of the molecules. It is this kind of combination which holds together salts and their water of crystallization, as, for instance,

Sodic chloride crystallized at  $-10^\circ\text{C}$ ..... $\text{NaCl}, 2\text{OH}_2$ .  
 Sodic bromide crystallized below  $+30^\circ\text{C}$ .... $\text{NaBr}, 2\text{OH}_2$ .  
 Sodic iodide crystallized below  $+50^\circ\text{C}$ .... $\text{NaI}, 2\text{OH}_2$ .  
 Alum ..... $\text{S}_4\text{O}_8(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}\text{K}_2\text{O}_2, 24\text{OH}_2$ .

The researches of Tyndall upon the absorption of radiant heat by different vapours, render it more than probable that aqueous vapour does not consist of an assemblage of single and separate molecules of the compound  $\text{OH}_2$ , but of groups of these molecules of great complexity, united without contraction of volume.

Numerous other instances of molecular combination might be adduced; but it is only necessary here to point out that such molecular unions will be distinguished from atomic combinations by the use of the comma, as in the above and following examples:

Tetramethylammonic tri-iodide..... $\text{NMe}_4 \text{I}, \text{I}_2$ .  
 Tetramethylammonic pentiodide ..... $\text{NMe}_4 \text{I}, 2\text{I}_2$ .  
 Tetramethylammonic iodo-dichloride . $\text{NMe}_4 \text{I}, \text{Cl}_2$ .

In all cases molecular combination seems to be of a much more feeble character than atomic union; for, in the first place, such bodies are generally decomposed with facility; and secondly, the properties of their constituent molecules are markedly perceptible in the compounds. Thus the above so-called periodides of the organic bases present in appearance great resemblance to iodine.

## CHAPTER VI.

### CLASSIFICATION OF ELEMENTS.

It has already been mentioned that the elements may be divided into two great classes, the metals and the non-metals or metalloids. A second division into positive or basylous and negative or chlorous elements has also been explained. A third and still more important classification is founded upon the atomicity of the elements. In the following classified Table all three methods are embodied, the metalloids being printed



in red type, and the metals in black, whilst the positive or basylous elements are printed in Roman characters, and the negative or chlorous in *italics*. In addition, the different classes are also divided into sections, consisting of elements closely related in their chemical characters.

| Monads.   | Dyads.   | Triads.                       | Tetrads.   | Pentads.   | Hexads.   |
|---|--|-------------------------------|--|--|---|
| 1st Section.<br><i>Hydrogen.</i>  | 1st Section.<br><i>Oxygen.</i>   | 1st Section.<br><i>Boron.</i> | 1st Section.<br><i>Carbon.</i><br><i>Silicon.</i><br><i>Tin.</i><br>Titanium.  | 1st Section.<br><i>Nitrogen.</i><br><i>Phosphorus.</i><br><i>Arsenic.</i><br>Antimony.<br>Bismuth. | 1st Section.<br><i>Sulphur.</i><br><i>Selenium.</i><br><i>Tellurium.</i>                      |
| 2nd Section.<br><i>Fluorine.</i><br><i>Chlorine.</i><br><i>Bromine.</i><br><i>Iodine.</i> | 2nd Section.<br>Barium.<br>Strontium.<br>Calcium.<br>Magnesium.<br>Zinc. | 2nd Section.<br>Gold.         | 2nd Section.<br>Thorinum.<br>Niobium.<br>Tantalum.<br>Zirconium.<br>Aluminium. |  | 2nd Section.<br>Tungsten.<br>Vanadium.<br>Molybdenum.   |
| 3rd Section.<br>Cæsium.<br>Rubidium.<br>Potassium.<br>Sodium.<br>Lithium.                 | 3rd Section.<br>Didymium.<br>Lanthanum.<br>Yttrium.<br>Glucinum.         |                               | 3rd Section.<br>Platinum.<br>Palladium.  |  | 3rd Section.<br>Osmium.<br>Iridium.<br>Ruthenium.<br>Rhodium.                                 |
| 4th Section.<br>Thallium.<br>Silver.  | 4th Section.<br>Cadmium.<br>Mercury.<br>Copper.                          |                               | 4th Section.<br>Lead.  |  | 4th Section.<br>Chromium.<br>Manganese.<br>Iron.<br>Cobalt.<br>Nickel.<br>Uranium.<br>Cerium. |

## CHAPTER VII.

### WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

THE weights and measures employed in this book are chiefly those of the French decimal system. The following Tables, published by Messrs. De la Rue and Co., will enable the student to convert these into their English equivalents whenever this may be necessary.

*French Measures of Length.*

|                  | In English inches. | In English feet=12 inches. | In English yards=3 feet. | In English fathoms=6 feet. | In English miles=1760 yards. |
|------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------------|
| Millimètre ..... | 0·03937            | 0·003281                   | 0·0010936                | 0·0005468                  | 0·0000003                    |
| Centimètre ..... | 0·39371            | 0·032809                   | 0·0109363                | 0·0054682                  | 0·0000062                    |
| Décimètre .....  | 3·93708            | 0·328090                   | 0·1093633                | 0·0546816                  | 0·0000621                    |
| Mètre .....      | 39·37079           | 3·280899                   | 1·0936331                | 0·5468165                  | 0·0006214                    |
| Décamètre .....  | 393·70790          | 32·808992                  | 10·9363310               | 5·4681655                  | 0·0062138                    |
| Hectomètre ..... | 3937·07900         | 328·089920                 | 109·3633100              | 54·6816550                 | 0·0621382                    |
| Kilomètre .....  | 39370·79000        | 3280·899200                | 1093·6331000             | 546·8165500                | 0·6213824                    |
| Myriomètre.....  | 393707·90000       | 32808·992000               | 10936·3310000            | 5468·1655000               | 6·2138244                    |

1 inch = 2·539954 centimètres.                      1 yard = 0·9143835 mètre.  
 1 foot = 3·0479449 décimètres.                      1 mile = 1·6093149 kilomètre.

*French Measures of Surface.*

|                                      | In English square feet. | In English square yards = 9 square feet. | In English poles = 272·25 sq. feet. | In English roods = 10890 sq. feet. | In English acres = 43560 sq. feet. |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------|--|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Centiare or sq. mètre                | 10·764299               | 1·196033                                 | 0·0395383                           | 0·0009885                          | 0·0002471                          |
| Are or 100 sq. mètres                | 1076·429934             | 119·603326                               | 3·9538290                           | 0·0988457                          | 0·0247114                          |
| Hectare or 10,000 square mètres... } | 107642·993418           | 11960·332602                             | 395·3828959                         | 9·8845724                          | 2·4711431                          |

1 square inch = 6·4513669 square centimètres.  
 1 square foot = 9·2899683 square décimètres.  
 1 square yard = 0·83609715 square mètre or centiare.  
 1 acre = 0·40467102 hectare.

*French Measures of Capacity.*

|   | In cubic inches. | In cubic feet = 1728 cubic inches. | In pints 34·65923 cubic inches. | In gallons = 8 pints = 277·27384 cubic inches. | In bushels = 8 gallons = 2218·19075 cubic inches. |
|---|------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|---|
| Millilitre or cubiccentimètre .....       | 0·06103          | 0·000035                           | 0·00176                         | 0·0002201                                      | 0·0000275   |
| Centilitre or 10 cubic centimètres .....  | 0·61027          | 0·000353                           | 0·01761                         | 0·0022010                                      | 0·0002751   |
| Déclilitre or 100 cubic centimètres ..... | 6·10271          | 0·003532                           | 0·17608                         | 0·0220097                                      | 0·0027512   |
| Litre or cubic décimètre                  | 61·02705         | 0·035317                           | 1·76077                         | 0·2200967                                      | 0·0275121   |
| Décalitre or centistère...                | 610·27052        | 0·353166                           | 17·60773                        | 2·2009668                                      | 0·2751208   |
| Hectolitre or décistère..                 | 6102·70515       | 3·531658                           | 176·07734                       | 22·0096677                                     | 2·7512085   |
| Kilolitre, or Stère, or cubic mètre ..... | 61027·05152      | 35·316581                          | 1760·77341                      | 220·0966767                                    | 27·5120846  |
| Myriolitre or decastère..                 | 610270·51519     | 353·165807                         | 17607·73414                     | 2200·9667675                                   | 275·1208459                                       |

1 cubic inch = 16·386176 cubic centimètres.  
 1 cubic foot = 28·315312 cubic décimètres, or litres.  
 1 gallon = 4·543358 litres.

*French Measures of Weight.*

|                                 | In English grains. | In troy ounces = 480 grains.         | In avoirdupois lbs. = 7000 grains. | In cwts. = 112 lbs. = 784000 grs. | Tons = 20 cwts. = 15680000 grs. |
|---------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Milligramme .....               | 0.01543            | 0.000032                             | 0.0000022                          | 0.0000000                         | 0.0000000                       |
| Centigramme .....               | 0.15432            | 0.000322                             | 0.0000220                          | 0.0000002                         | 0.0000000                       |
| Décigramme .....                | 1.54323            | 0.003215                             | 0.0002205                          | 0.0000020                         | 0.0000001                       |
| Gramme .....                    | 15.43235           | 0.032151                             | 0.0022046                          | 0.0000197                         | 0.0000010                       |
| Décagramme .....                | 154.32349          | 0.321507                             | 0.0220462                          | 0.0001968                         | 0.0000098                       |
| Hectogramme .....               | 1543.23488         | 3.215073                             | 0.2204621                          | 0.0019684                         | 0.0000984                       |
| Kilogramme .....                | 15432.34880        | 32.150727                            | 2.2046213                          | 0.0196841                         | 0.0009842                       |
| Myriogramme .....               | 154323.48800       | 321.507267                           | 22.0462126                         | 0.1968412                         | 0.0098421                       |
| 1 grain = 0.064799 gramme.      |                    | 1 lb. avoirdupois = 0.453593 kilogr. |                                    |                                   |                                 |
| 1 troy oz. = 31.103496 grammes. |                    | 1 cwt. = 50.802377 kilogrs.          |                                    |                                   |                                 |

Temperatures are expressed upon the Centigrade scale, and barometric measurements are given in millimetres.

For the ready conversion of gaseous volumes into weights, I have adopted the *crith*, or standard multiple proposed by Dr. Hofmann. The *crith* is the weight of one litre or cubic decimetre of hydrogen at 0° C. and at a pressure of 760 millimetres of mercury. The following is Dr. Hofmann's description of the value and applications of this unit.

“The actual weight of this cube of hydrogen, at the standard temperature and pressure mentioned, is 0.0896 gramme; a figure which I earnestly beg you to inscribe, as with a sharp graving tool, upon your memory. There is probably no figure in chemical science more important than this one to be borne in mind, and to be kept ever in readiness for use in calculation at a moment's notice. For this litre-weight of hydrogen = 0.0896 gramme (I purposely repeat it) is the standard multiple, or coefficient, by means of which the weight of one litre of any other gas, simple or compound, is computed. Again, therefore, I say, do not let slip this figure—0.0896 gramme. So important, indeed, is this standard weight unit, that some name—the simpler and briefer the better—is needed to denote it. For this purpose I venture to suggest the term *crith*, derived from the Greek word *κριθῆ*, signifying a barley-corn, and figuratively employed to imply a small weight. The weight of 1 litre of hydrogen being called 1 *crith*, the volume-weight

of other gases, referred to hydrogen as a standard, may be expressed in terms of this unit.

“ For example, the relative volume-weight of chlorine being 35·5, that of oxygen 16, that of nitrogen 14, the actual weight of 1 litre of each of these elementary gases, at 0° C. and 0<sup>m</sup>·76 pressure, may be called respectively 35·5 *criths*, 16 *criths*, and 14 *criths*.

“ So, again, with reference to the compound gases ; the relative volume-weight of each is equal to half the weight of its product-volume. Hydrochloric acid (HCl), for example, consists of 1 vol. of hydrogen + 1 vol. of chlorine = 2 volumes ; or, by weight, 1 + 35·5 = 36·5 units ; whence it follows that the relative volume-weight of hydrochloric acid gas is  $\frac{36\cdot5}{2} = 18\cdot25$  units ; which last figure therefore expresses the number of *criths* which one litre of hydrochloric acid gas weighs at 0° C. temperature and 0<sup>m</sup>·76 pressure ; and the crith being (as I trust you already bear in mind) 0·0896 gramme, we have

$$18\cdot25 \times 0\cdot0896 = 1\cdot6352$$

as the actual weight in grammes of hydrochloric acid gas.

“ So, once more, as the product-volume of water-gas (H<sub>2</sub>O) (taken at the above temperature and pressure) contains 2 vols. of hydrogen + 1 vol. of oxygen, and therefore weighs 2 + 16 = 18 units, the single volume of water-gas weighs  $\frac{18}{2} = 9$  units ; or, substituting as before the concrete for the abstract value, 1 litre of water-gas weighs 9 *criths* ; that is to say, 9 × 0·0896 gramme = 0·8064 gramme.

“ In like manner the product-volume of sulphuretted hydrogen (H<sub>2</sub>S) = 2 litres of hydrogen, weighing 2 *criths*, + 1 litre of sulphur-gas, weighing 32 *criths*, together 2 + 32 = 34 *criths*, which, divided by 2, gives  $\frac{34}{2} = 17$  *criths* = 17 × 0·0896 gramme = 1·5232 gramme = the weight of 1 litre of sulphuretted hydrogen at standard temperature and pressure.

“ And so, lastly, of ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>) ; it contains in 2 litres 3 litres of hydrogen, weighing 3 *criths*, and 1 litre of nitrogen, weighing 14 *criths* ; its total product-volume-weight is

therefore  $3+14=17$  criths, and its single volume or litre weight is consequently

$$\frac{17}{2} = 8.5 \text{ criths} = 8.5 \times 0.0896 \text{ gramme} = 0.7616 \text{ gramme.}$$

“Thus, by the aid of the hydrogen-litre-weight or *crith* = 0.0896 gramme, employed as a common multiple, the actual or concrete weight of 1 litre of any gas, simple or compound, at standard temperature and pressure, may be deduced from the mere abstract figure expressing its volume-weight relatively to hydrogen.”

## CHAPTER VIII.

### MONAD ELEMENTS.

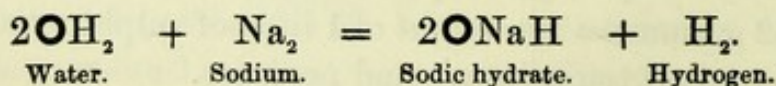
#### SECTION I.

#### HYDROGEN, H<sub>2</sub>.

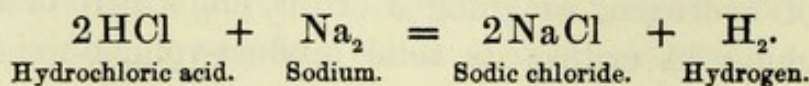
*Atomic weight* = 1. *Molecular weight* = 2. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 1 crith. *Atomicity*', being the standard of comparison.

*Occurrence*.—In combination, as water, in very large quantities in nature. In almost all vegetable and animal substances, and in many minerals. In the free state in the gases of volcanoes. In certain stars and nebulae?

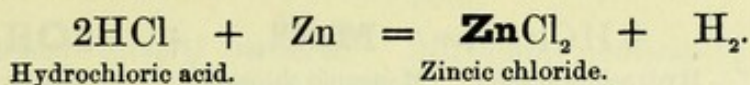
*Preparation*.—1. By the action of sodium upon water:—



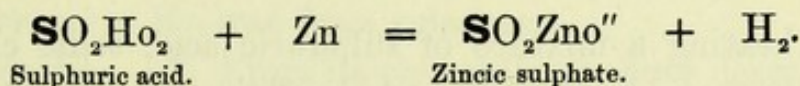
2. By the action of sodium upon dry hydrochloric acid:—



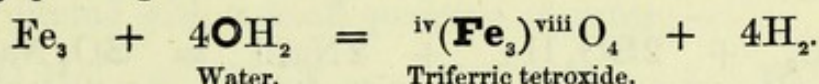
3. By the action of zinc, iron, or certain other metals on hydrochloric acid:—



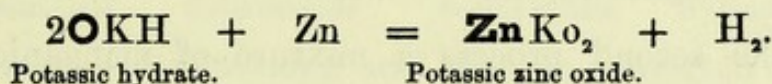
4. By the action of zinc or certain other metals on dilute sulphuric acid:—



5. By passing steam over iron heated to redness:—



6. By the action of zinc on a boiling solution of potassic hydrate:—



7. By the electrolysis of water and of some other liquids containing hydrogen.

8. By the action of intense heat upon water.

9. In the destructive distillation of some organic substances.

## SECTION II.

### CHLORINE, $\text{Cl}_2$ .

*Atomic weight = 35.5. Molecular weight = 71. Molecular volume*

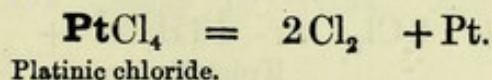
$\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 35.5 criths. Has not been solidified.*

*Liquefies at 15°.5 C., under a pressure of 4 atmospheres.*

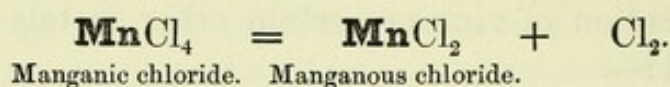
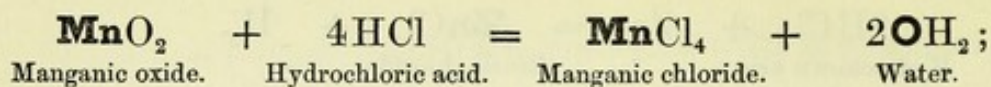
*Atomicity'. Evidence of atomicity, HCl.*

*Occurrence.*—Always in combination—with sodium and other metals in sea-water, and in the solid state in the salt-beds of Cheshire, Worcester, &c. Evolved from volcanoes in the form of hydrochloric acid.

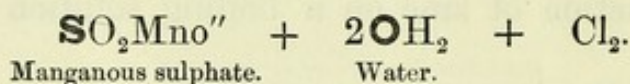
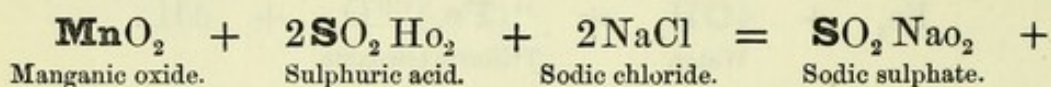
*Preparation.*—1. By heating certain metallic chlorides, as platinic and auric chlorides:—



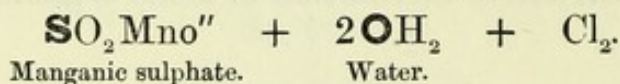
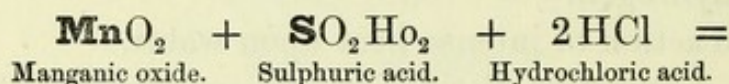
2. By gently heating a mixture of manganic oxide and hydrochloric acid, when the reaction takes place in two stages:—



3. By heating a mixture of sulphuric acid, sodic chloride, and manganic oxide, when the whole of the chlorine present is liberated:—

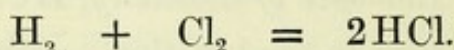


If in the second process a mixture of manganic oxide, hydrochloric acid, and sulphuric acid be employed, the whole of the chlorine is evolved:—

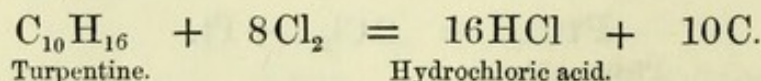


4. By the electrolysis of hydrochloric acid.

*Reactions.*—1. A mixture of chlorine and hydrogen unite instantly, with explosion, under the influence of sunlight, or of powerful artificial light, or on the application of a burning body to the mixture. A burning jet of hydrogen continues to burn when plunged into chlorine,



2. Chlorine has so great an attraction for hydrogen, that it removes the latter from its compounds with carbon. When a rag moistened with turpentine is plunged into chlorine, the chlorine and hydrogen unite, with evolution of heat and light, carbon being liberated:—



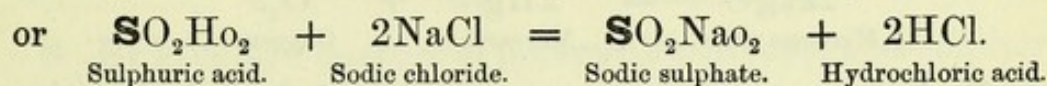
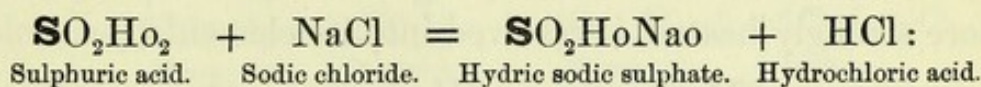
**HYDROCHLORIC ACID, Chlorhydric Acid, Muriatic Acid.**

*Molecular weight = 36.5. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 18.25 criths. Has not been solidified. Condenses at 10° under a pressure of 40 atmospheres.*

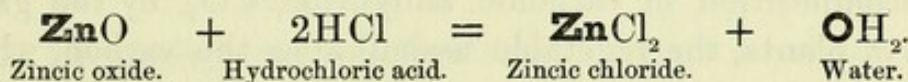
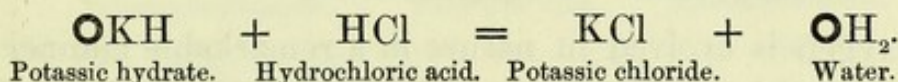
*Occurrence.*—Evolved from volcanoes.

*Preparation.*—1. From its elements, as above described.

2. By gently heating sodic chloride with sulphuric acid, previously diluted with a small quantity of water:—



*Reactions.*—Hydrochloric acid may be converted into salts termed chlorides by the action of certain metals as described above, and also by that of the metallic hydrates or oxides:—



For the remaining monad elements of this Section, see Chapter XIV.

## CHAPTER IX.

## DYAD ELEMENTS

## SECTION I.

OXYGEN, O<sub>2</sub>.

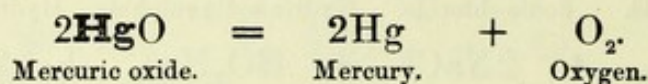
*Atomic weight = 16. Molecular weight = 32. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 16 criths. Atomicity". Evidence of atomicity:—*



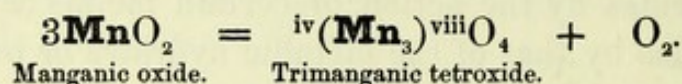
|                              |                                  |
|------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Water .....                  | $\text{O} \text{H}_2$ .          |
| Potassic hydrate .....       | $\text{O} \text{K} \text{H}$ .   |
| Argentic oxide .....         | $\text{O} \text{A} \text{g}_2$ . |
| Hypochlorous anhydride ..... | $\text{O} \text{Cl}_2$ .         |

*Occurrence.*—In the free state in the atmosphere. In the combined state in water, in most mineral bodies, and in almost all animal and vegetable compounds.

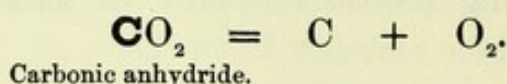
*Preparation.*—1. If metallic mercury be heated to its boiling-point with access of air, it gradually absorbs oxygen, being converted into mercuric oxide,  $\text{Hg}''\text{O}$ . This compound, when more strongly heated, is resolved into its elements,



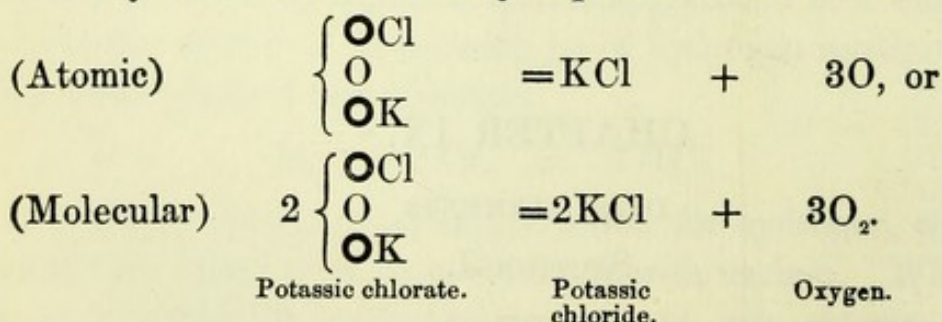
2. By heating native manganic oxide (pyrolusite) a portion of its oxygen is liberated:—



3. Oxygen is evolved in nature in a remarkable manner by the decomposition of carbonic anhydride,  $\text{CO}_2$ , by the green leaves of plants, the vegetable assimilating the carbon, whilst the oxygen escapes into the atmosphere:—



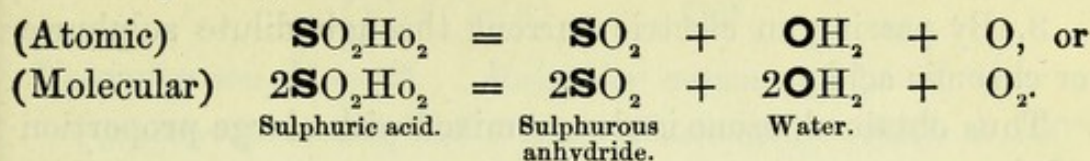
4. By the action of heat upon potassic chlorate:—



5. By mixing the potassic chlorate with manganic oxide, the oxygen is evolved at a much lower temperature; the manganic oxide appears to take no part in the reaction.

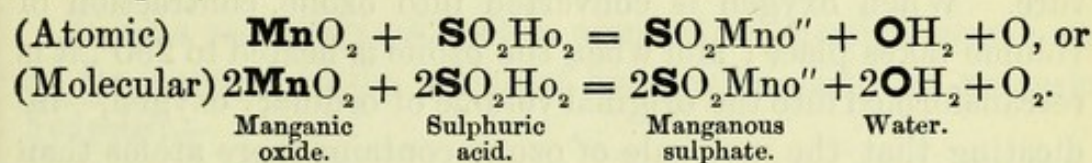
6. By dropping concentrated sulphuric acid into a red-hot

platinum retort, the acid is decomposed into oxygen, sulphurous anhydride, and water:—

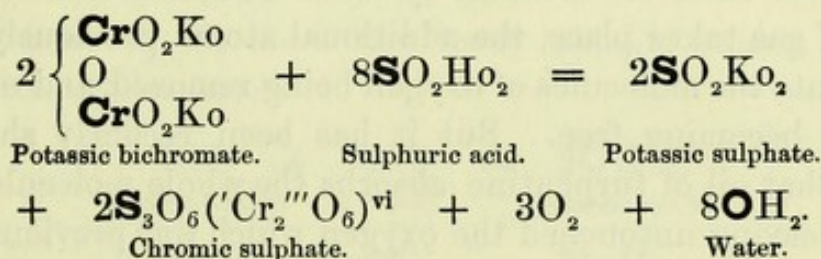


7. By the electrolysis of water.

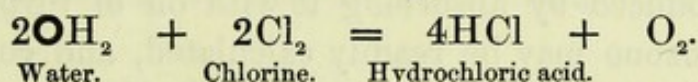
8. By the action of heat upon a mixture of manganic oxide and sulphuric acid:—



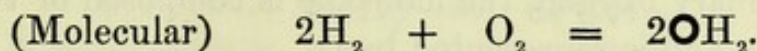
9. By heating a mixture of potassic bichromate and sulphuric acid:—



10. By passing steam and chlorine through a red-hot porcelain tube, hydrochloric acid and oxygen are formed:—



*Reaction.*—A mixture of two volumes of hydrogen and one volume of oxygen explodes at a red heat, water being produced. The same compound is formed when hydrogen is burnt in oxygen or oxygen in hydrogen:—



### ALLOTROPIC OXYGEN or OZONE, O<sub>3</sub>.

*Molecular weight* = 48. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs* 24 *criths*.

*Preparation.*—1. When electric sparks are passed through air or oxygen, a peculiar odour, which is due to ozone, is observed.

2. By placing phosphorus in moist air at about the ordinary temperature for a few hours.

3. By passing an electric current through dilute sulphuric or chromic acid.

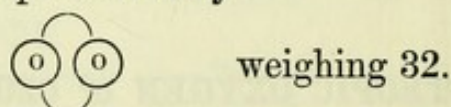
Thus obtained, ozone is always mixed with a large proportion of air or oxygen.

*Properties.*—Powerfully oxidizing. It oxidizes the metals silver and mercury, and organic matters at ordinary temperature. When oxygen is converted into ozone, contraction of volume takes place; and when the ozone is heated to  $290^{\circ}$ , it is retransformed into the original volume of ordinary oxygen,—indicating that the molecule of ozone contains more atoms than the molecule of ordinary oxygen.

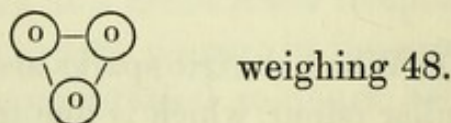
In most cases of oxidation by ozone no diminution of the volume of gas takes place, the additional atoms previously introduced into the molecules of oxygen being removed, and ordinary oxygen becoming free. But it has been recently shown by Soret, that oil of turpentine absorbs the whole molecule of the ozone, leaving untouched the oxygen which was previously present in the state of admixture. By observing the contraction during the production of the ozone and the diminution of volume produced by absorbing it with oil of turpentine, the density of ozone may be readily calculated, and consequently its atomic constitution.

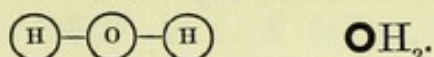
By this means the specific gravity of ozone has been shown to be 24, the molecular weight being therefore 48, which is the weight of 3 atoms of oxygen.

In ordinary oxygen, the molecule is composed of two atoms of oxygen, and is represented by



In ozone the molecule contains 3 atoms of oxygen, and is represented by



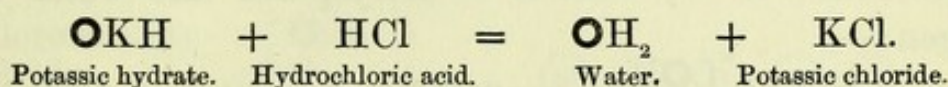
**WATER, Hydric Oxide.**

*Molecular weight* = 18. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of water-vapour weighs 9 criths. *Fuses* at 0°. *Boils* at 100°.

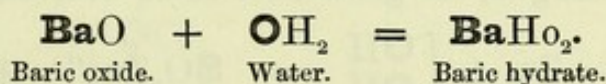
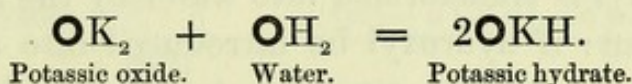
*Occurrence*.—Most abundantly in nature.

*Formation*.—1. By the direct union of hydrogen and oxygen, as above.

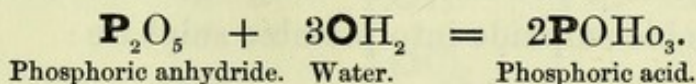
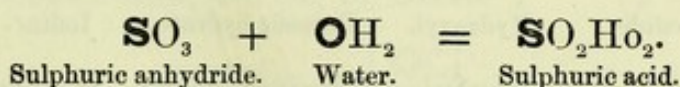
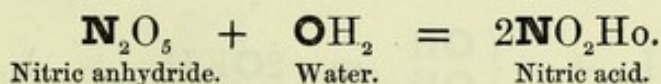
2. As a secondary product in numberless chemical reactions, as, for instance, in the action of hydrochloric acid on potassic hydrate:—



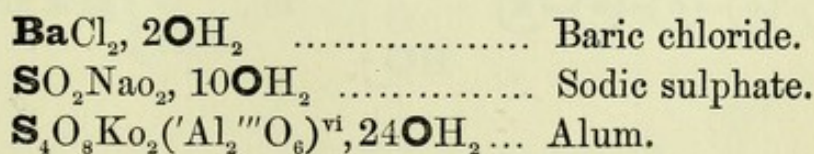
*Reactions*.—1. By its action many metallic oxides are converted into hydrates:—



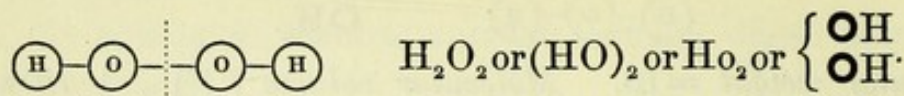
2. By its action on anhydrides it transforms them into acids:—



3. It also unites molecularly with many compounds as water of crystallization (see Chapter V.), as in the following instances:—

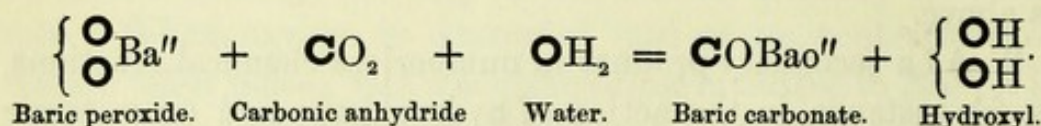


### HYDROXYL, *Hydric Peroxide.*

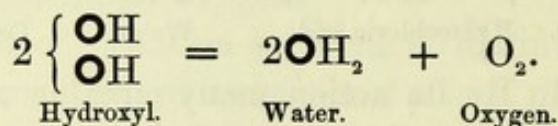


*Probable molecular weight* = 34.

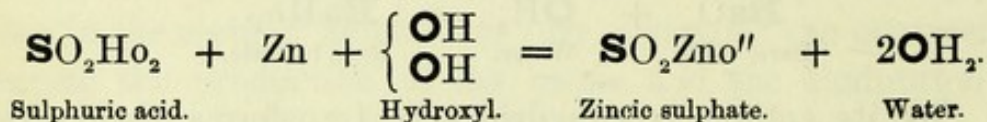
*Preparation.*—By passing a current of carbonic anhydride through water in which baric peroxide is suspended:—



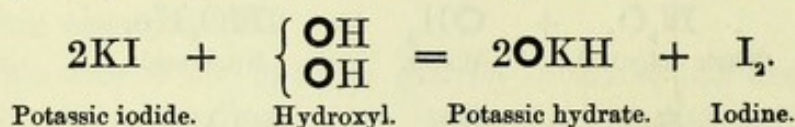
*Reactions.*—1. By heat it is decomposed into water and oxygen:—



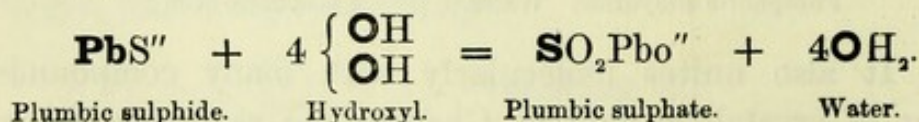
2. Hydroxyl is transformed into water by the action of nascent hydrogen: if hydroxyl be introduced into an apparatus generating hydrogen, the gas ceases to be evolved:—



3. Hydroxyl liberates iodine from potassic iodide:—

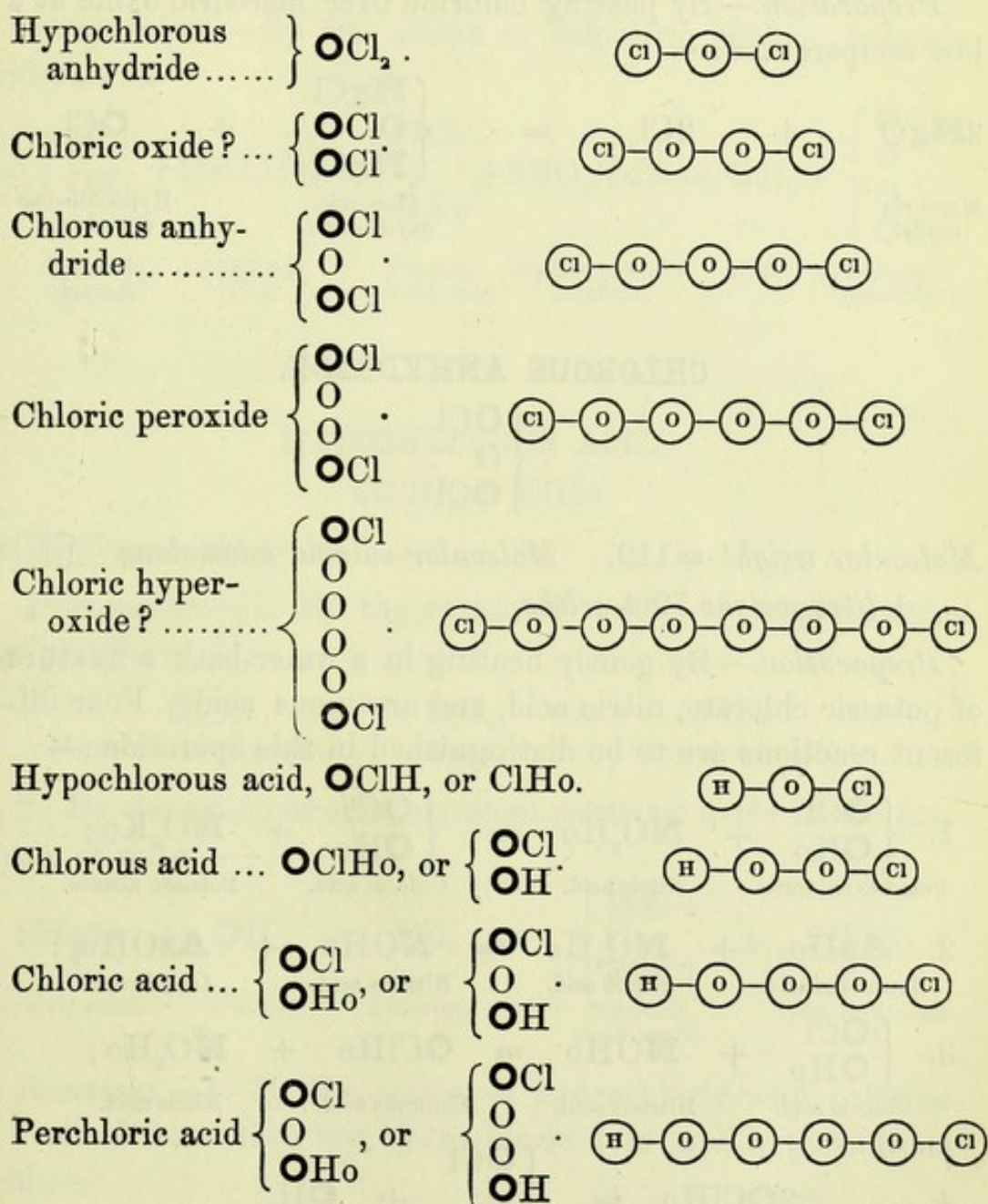


4. Hydroxyl is a powerful oxidizing agent; it converts, for instance, plumbic sulphide into plumbic sulphate:

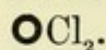


## OXIDES AND ACIDS OF CHLORINE.

Oxygen forms many compounds with chlorine and with chlorine and hydroxyl; but none of them can be produced by direct combination. The following list contains all that are known:—

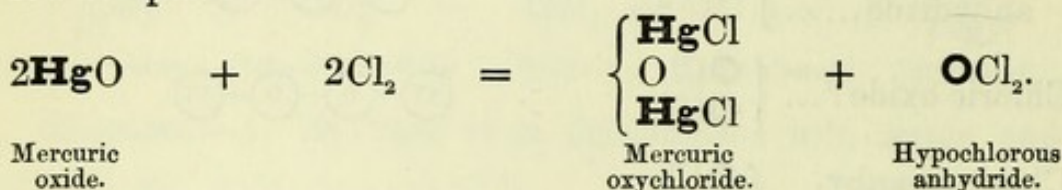


## HYPOCHLOROUS ANHYDRIDE.

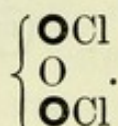


*Molecular weight* = 87. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of hypochlorous anhydride vapour weighs 43.5 criths. Boils at about 20°.

*Preparation.*—By passing chlorine over mercuric oxide at a low temperature:—

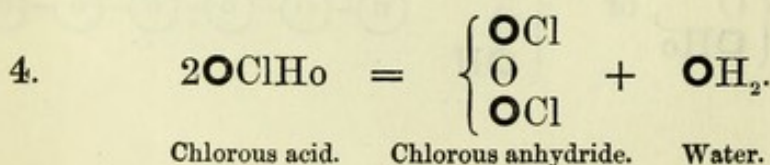
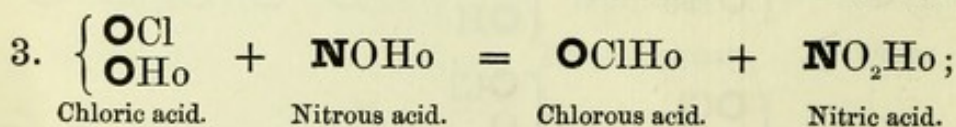
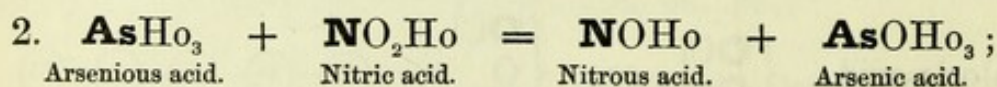
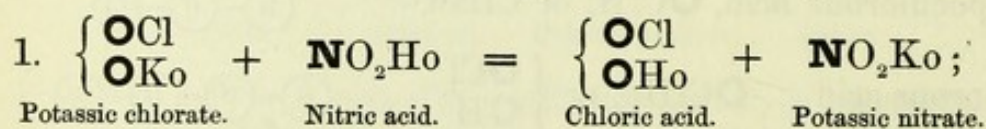


## CHLOROUS ANHYDRIDE.

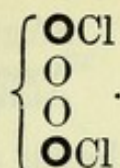


*Molecular weight* = 119. *Molecular volume anomalous*  $\square\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 79.4 criths.

*Preparation.*—By gently heating in a water-bath a mixture of potassic chlorate, nitric acid, and arsenious acid. Four different reactions are to be distinguished in this operation:—

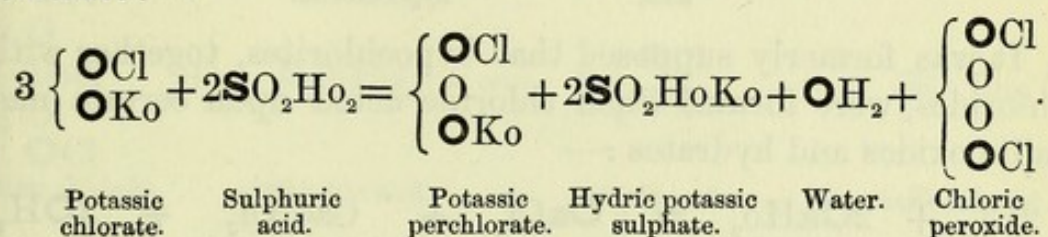


## CHLORIC PEROXIDE.

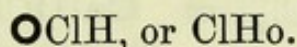


*Molecular weight* = 135. *Boils at* 20°.

*Preparation.*—By the action of sulphuric acid on potassic chlorate:—

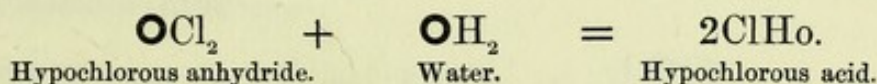


## HYPOCHLOROUS ACID.

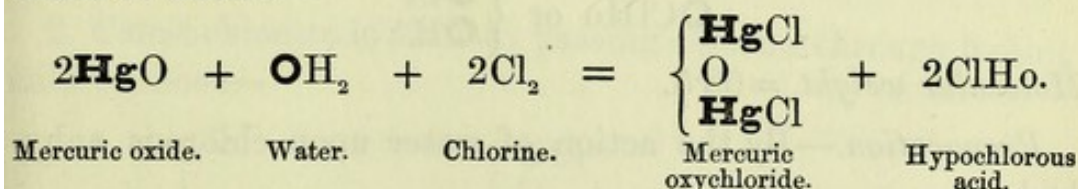


*Molecular weight* = 52.5.

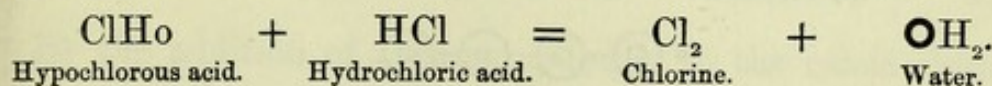
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of water on hypochlorous anhydride:—



2. By the action of chlorine upon mercuric oxide in the presence of water:—

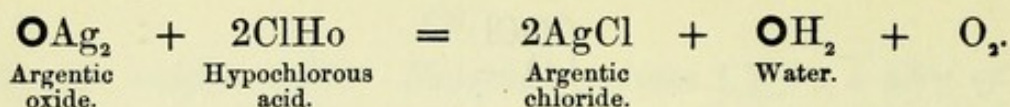


*Reactions.*—1. By the action of hydrochloric acid, chlorine is evolved from both the hydrochloric acid and hypochlorous acid:—

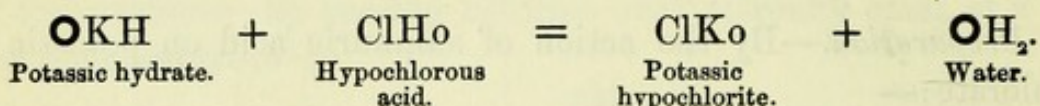




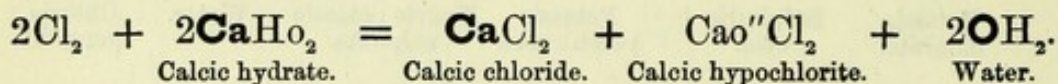
2. By the action of argentic oxide, oxygen is evolved from both compounds:—



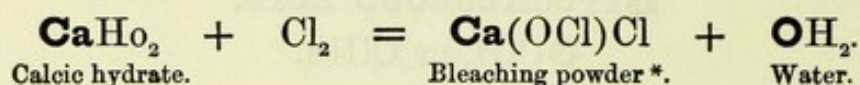
3. By the action of hypochlorous acid, metallic oxides or hydrates are converted into hypochlorites:—



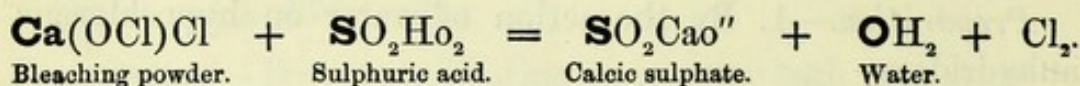
It was formerly supposed that hypochlorites, together with chlorides, were formed when chlorine acted upon certain metallic oxides and hydrates:—



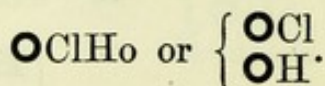
But the so-called chloride of lime or bleaching powder does not contain calcic chloride, and the true reaction appears to be



By the action of acids this compound yields free chlorine:—

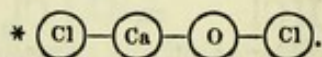
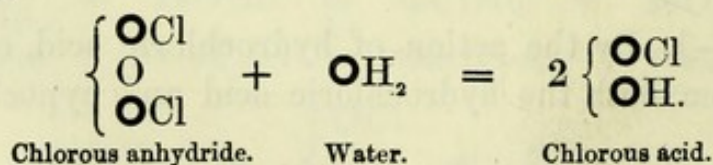


### CHLOROUS ACID.

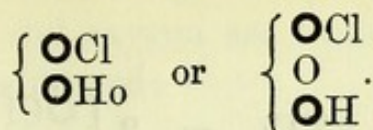


*Molecular weight* = 68.5.

*Preparation.*—By the action of water upon chlorous anhydride:—

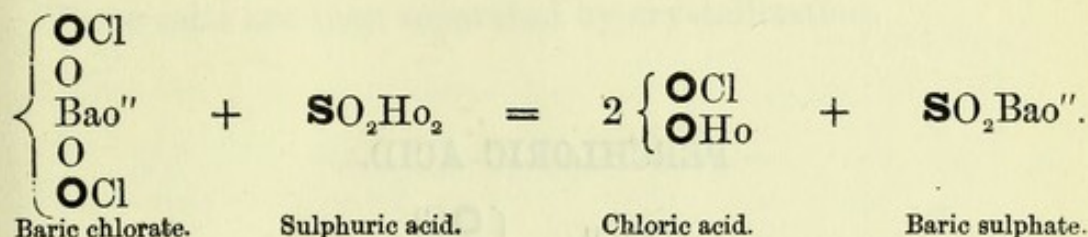


CHLORIC ACID.

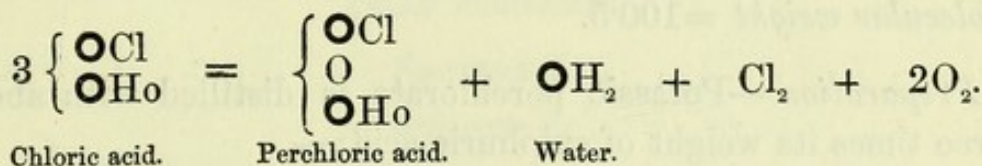


Molecular weight = 84.5.

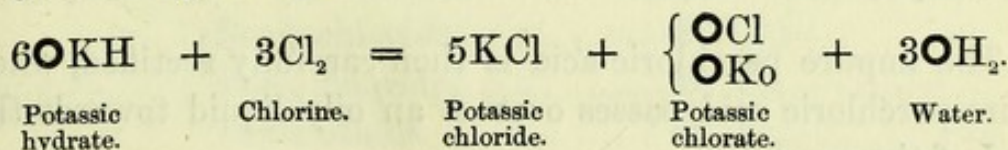
Preparation.—By the action of dilute sulphuric acid upon baric chlorate:—



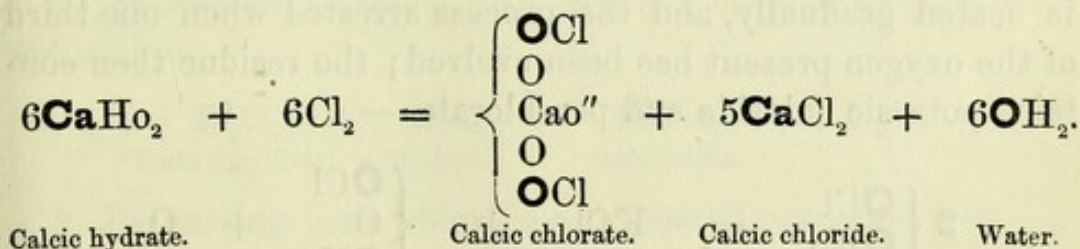
Decomposition.—By boiling, it is decomposed into perchloric acid, water, chlorine, and oxygen:—



Preparation of Chlorates.—1. Potassic chlorate may be prepared by the action of chlorine upon a concentrated solution of potassic hydrate:—

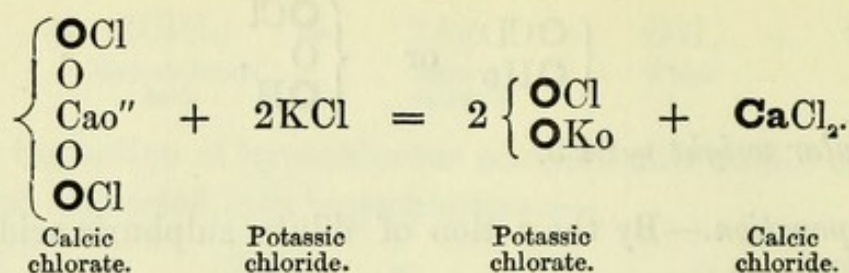


2. Calcic chlorate is made by passing chlorine through boiling milk of lime:—

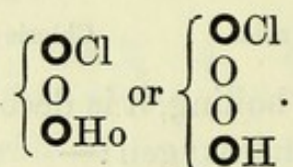


By the addition of potassic chloride to the calcic chlorate,

potassic chlorate is formed; the latter is then separated from the calcic chloride by crystallization:—

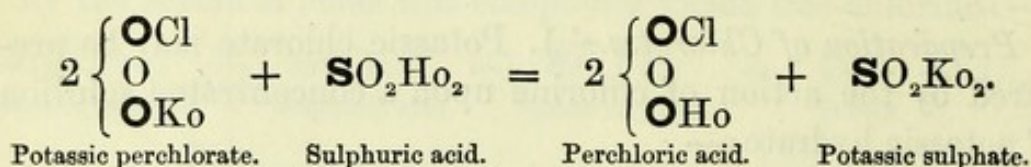


### PERCHLORIC ACID.



*Molecular weight* = 100.5.

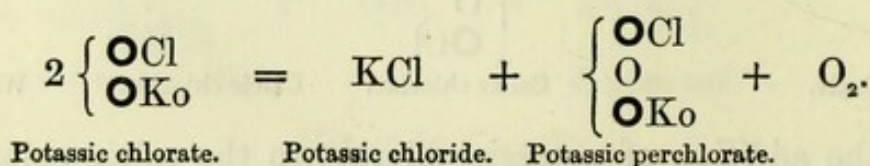
*Preparation.*—Potassic perchlorate is distilled with about three times its weight of sulphuric acid:—



The impure perchloric acid is then carefully rectified, when pure perchloric acid passes over as an oily liquid towards the end of the operation.

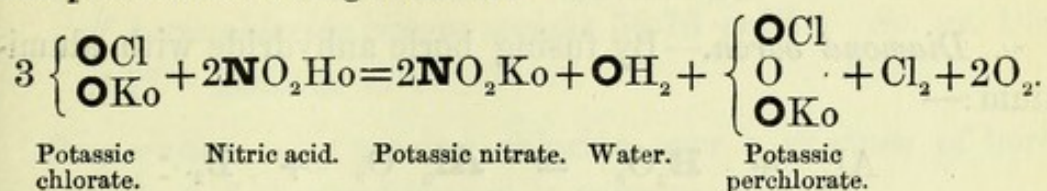
It forms with water a white crystalline hydrate.

*Preparation of Potassic Perchlorate.*—1. Potassic chlorate is heated gradually, and the process arrested when one-third of the oxygen present has been evolved; the residue then contains potassic chloride and perchlorate:—



By crystallization the two salts are separated.

2. When potassic chlorate is gradually introduced into boiling nitric acid, chlorine and oxygen are evolved, potassic nitrate and perchlorate being formed:—



These salts are then separated by crystallization.

## CHAPTER X.

### TRIAD ELEMENTS.

#### SECTION I.

#### BORON, B<sub>2</sub>.

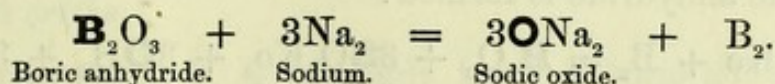
*Atomic weight* = 11. *Probable molecular weight* = 22. *Sp. gr.*, diamond variety, 2.68. *Atomicity*'''. *Evidence of atomicity*:—

|                      |                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------|
| Boric chloride ..... | B'''Cl <sub>3</sub> . |
| Boric fluoride.....  | B'''F <sub>3</sub> .  |
| Boric ethide .....   | B'''Et <sub>3</sub> . |

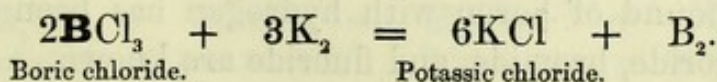
*Occurrence*.—Found only in combination with oxygen.

*Preparation*:—

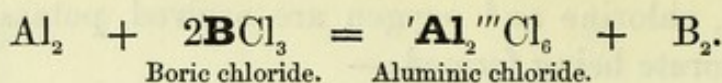
a. *Amorphous boron*.—1. By igniting boric anhydride with sodium:—



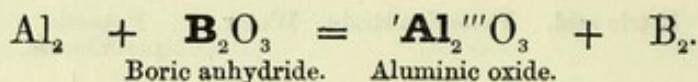
2. By passing boric chloride over heated potassium:—



$\beta$ . *Graphitoidal boron*.—By passing boric chloride over fused aluminium:—

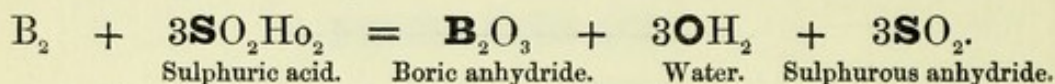


$\gamma$ . *Diamond boron*.—By fusing boric anhydride with aluminium:—

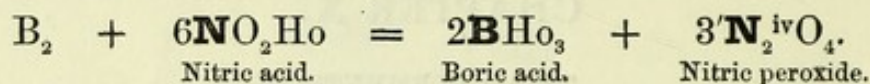


*Reactions*:—

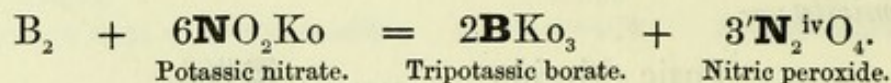
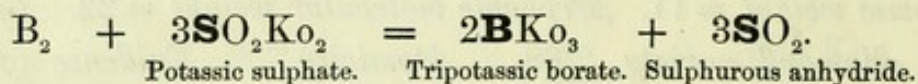
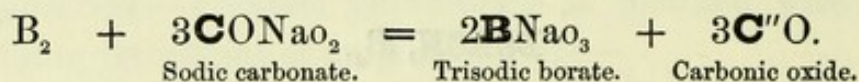
*a. Amorphous boron*.—1. Decomposes hot sulphuric acid:—



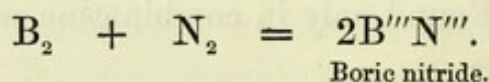
2. Decomposes nitric acid:—



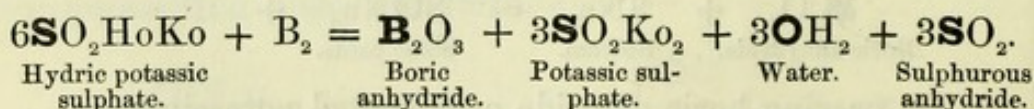
3. Decomposes alkaline carbonates, sulphates, and nitrates:—



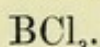
4. Boron is one of the very few elements which unite directly with nitrogen:—



$\gamma$ . *Diamond boron*.—1. When fused with hydric potassic sulphate, boric anhydride is formed:—

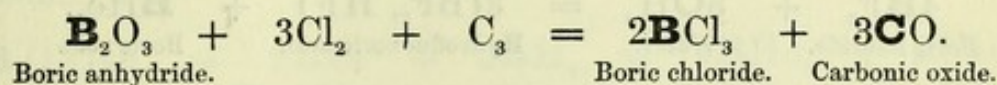


No compound of boron with hydrogen has been obtained; but the chloride, bromide, and fluoride are known.

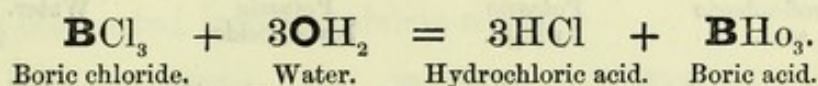
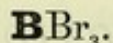
**BORIC CHLORIDE.**

*Molecular weight* = 117.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of boric chloride vapour weighs 58.75 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.35 at 7°. *Boils at* 17°.

*Preparation.*—By passing chlorine over a mixture of boric anhydride and charcoal heated to redness:—



*Reaction.*—In contact with water it forms hydrochloric and boric acids:—

**BORIC BROMIDE.**

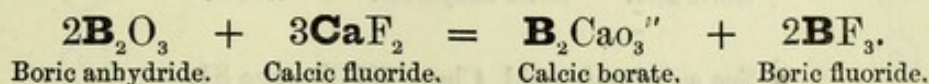
*Molecular weight* = 251. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of boric bromide vapour weighs 125.5 criths. *Sp. gr. of liquid* = 2.69. *Boils at* 90° C.

Prepared and decomposed in exactly the same way as the chloride.

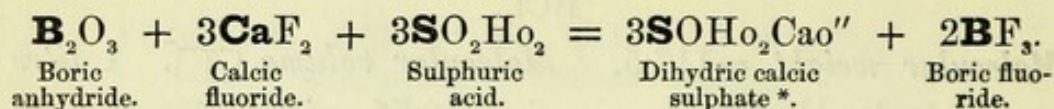
**BORIC FLUORIDE.**

*Molecular weight* = 68. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 34 criths.

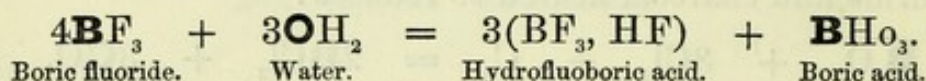
*Preparation.*—1. By strongly heating boric anhydride with calcic fluoride:—



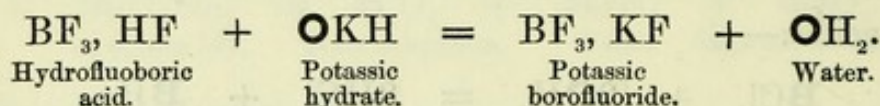
2. By heating together boric anhydride with calcic fluoride and sulphuric acid:—



*Reaction.*—By contact with water boric fluoride forms a peculiar acid, the hydrofluoboric acid, the constitution of which is not well understood:—



This acid acts upon metallic hydrates, forming salts:—

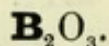


Possibly the boron in these compounds is pentadic; thus  $\mathbf{B}^v\mathbf{HF}_4$  and  $\mathbf{B}^v\mathbf{KF}_4$ .

### BORIC ANHYDRIDE AND ACIDS.

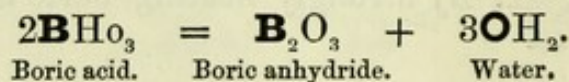
|                         |                              |
|-------------------------|------------------------------|
| Boric anhydride .....   | $\mathbf{B}_2\mathbf{O}_3$ . |
| Monobasic boric acid    | } .....                      |
| Metaboric acid .....    |                              |
| Tribasic boric acid ... | } .....                      |
| Boric acid .....        |                              |

### BORIC ANHYDRIDE, *Boracic anhydride.*

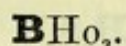


*Molecular weight* = 70. *Sp. gr.* 1.83.

*Preparation.*—By fusing boric acid at a red heat:—



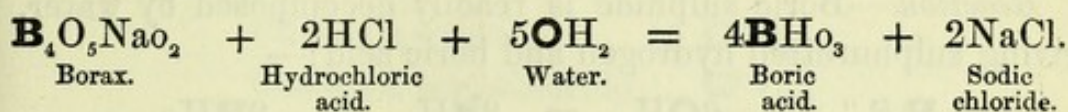
\* See sulphuric acid, Chap. XIII. page 81.

**BORIC ACID, Boracic Acid, Orthoboric Acid.**

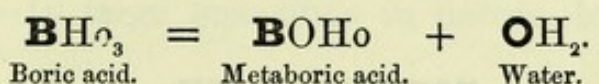
*Molecular weight* = 62. *Sp. gr.* 1.479.

*Occurrence.*—Contained in the steam which escapes from the *suffioni* in some parts of Tuscany.

*Preparation.*—By the addition of hydrochloric acid to a hot saturated solution of borax, when the acid crystallizes out on cooling:—

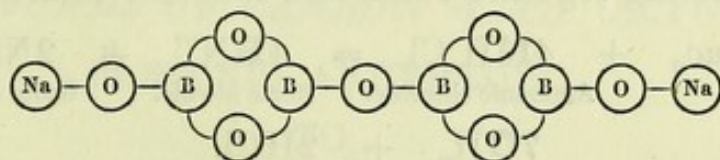


*Reactions.*—1. At the temperature of 100° it loses water, being converted into metaboric acid:—

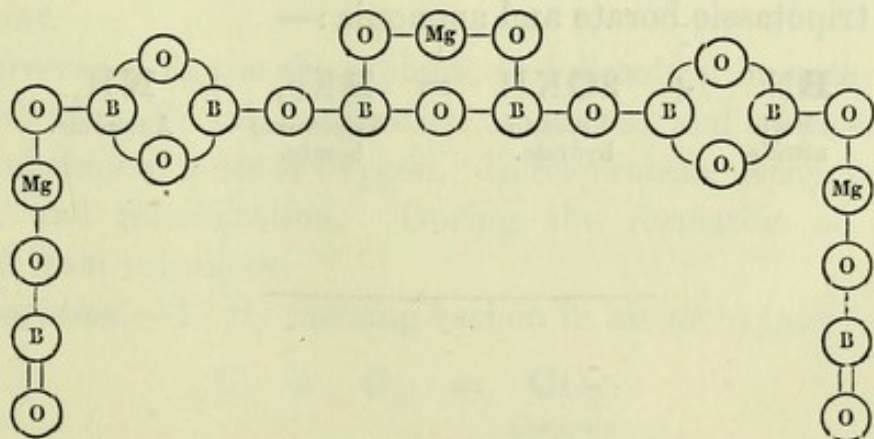


2. By the action of metallic hydrates, oxides, or carbonates, borates are formed.

The mineral *tincal* contains borax, an abnormal sodic borate,  $\mathbf{B}_4\mathbf{O}_5\mathbf{NaO}_2, 10\mathbf{OH}_2$ .



A *trimagnesian octoborate* is known as the mineral *boracite*:—







## CHAPTER XI.

## TETRAD ELEMENTS.

## SECTION I.

## CARBON, C.

*Atomic weight* = 12. *Atomicity* " and <sup>iv</sup>. *Evidence of atomicity* :—

|                            |                                      |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Carbonic oxide .....       | $\text{C}^{\text{II}}\text{O}$ .     |
| Carbonic tetrachloride ... | $\text{C}^{\text{IV}}\text{Cl}_4$ .  |
| Marsh-gas .....            | $\text{C}^{\text{IV}}\text{H}_4$ .   |
| Chloroform .....           | $\text{C}^{\text{IV}}\text{HCl}_3$ . |

*Occurrence*.—In large quantities in nature, but chiefly in combination.

*Manufacture*.—By the carbonization of animal and vegetable matters.

## COMPOUNDS OF CARBON WITH OXYGEN.

## CARBONIC ANHYDRIDE.

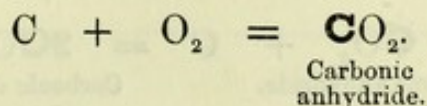


*Molecular weight* = 44. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 22 criths. *Fuses* at  $-57^\circ$ . *Boils* below its melting-point.

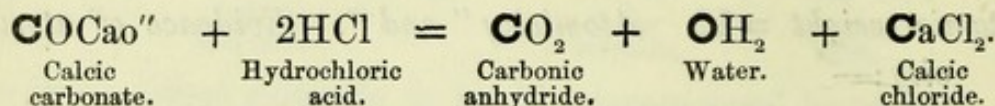
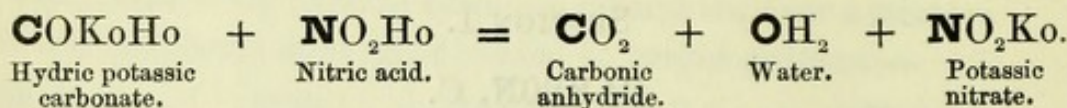
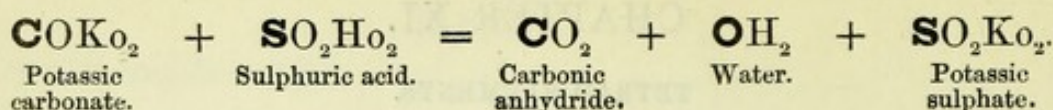
*Occurrence*.—In the atmosphere, and dissolved in water.

*Formation*.—By the combustion of carbon and of carbonaceous substances in air or oxygen. In respiration, decay, putrefaction, and fermentation. During the formation of coal. Evolved from volcanoes.

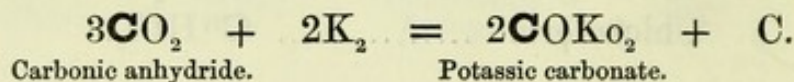
*Preparation*.—1. By burning carbon in air or oxygen :—



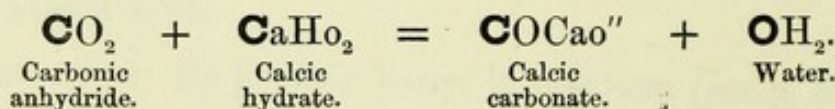
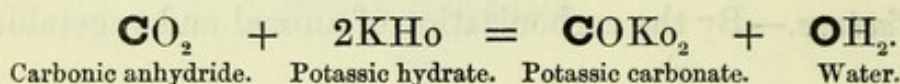
2. By the action of acids upon metallic carbonates:—



*Reactions.*—1. Carbonic anhydride is decomposed by heated potassium:—



2. It acts upon metallic hydrates, forming carbonates:—



Carbonic acid,  $\mathbf{COHo}_2$ , is not known.

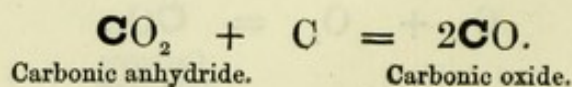
### CARBONIC OXIDE,

#### $\mathbf{CO}$ .

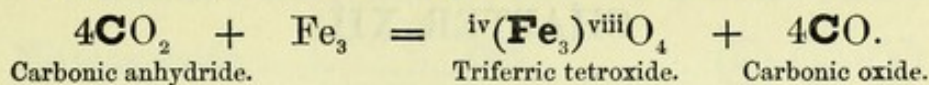
*Molecular weight* = 28. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 14 criths.

*Formation.*—In the combustion of carbon or carbonaceous matter with a limited supply of air. In destructive distillation of many organic substances containing oxygen.

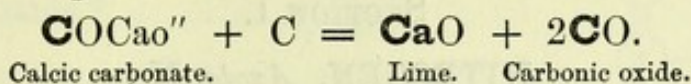
*Preparation.*—1. By passing carbonic anhydride over red-hot charcoal:—



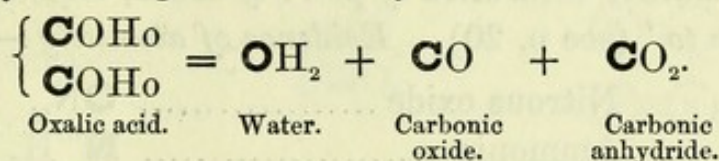
2. By passing carbonic anhydride over red-hot iron:—



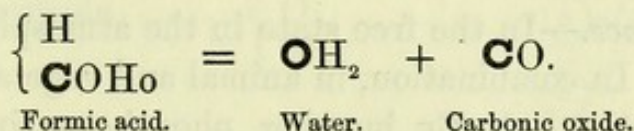
3. By heating iron or carbon with a carbonate:—



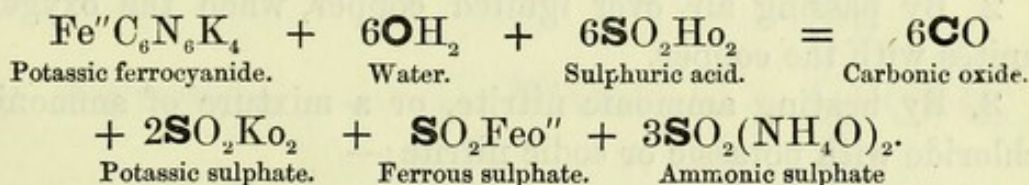
4. By heating oxalic acid with sulphuric acid (by which water is removed from the former), and then separating the carbonic anhydride by washing with sodic hydrate:—



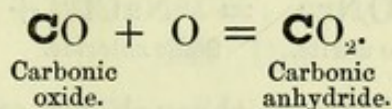
5. By heating formic acid or a formate with sulphuric acid:—



6. By heating potassic ferrocyanide with sulphuric acid:—



*Reactions.*—1. It burns in air and oxygen, producing carbonic anhydride:—



2. Carbonic oxide and chlorine unite under the influence of light (p. 30), forming *carbonic oxydichloride* or *phosgene gas*,  $\text{COCl}_2$ .

The compounds of carbon with chlorine, nitrogen, and hydrogen will be studied in connexion with organic compounds.

## CHAPTER XII.

## PENTAD ELEMENTS.

## SECTION I.

NITROGEN, *Azote*,  $N_2$ .

*Atomic weight* = 14. *Molecular weight* = 28. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 14 criths. *Atomicity*  $\nu$ , which, by the mutual saturation of pairs of bonds, becomes reduced to  $\nu'$  or to  $\nu''$  (see p. 20). *Evidence of atomicity* :—

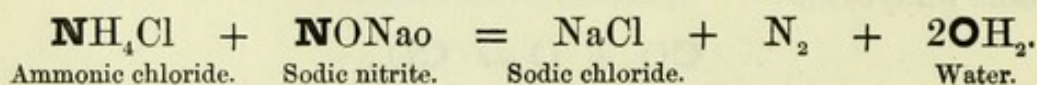
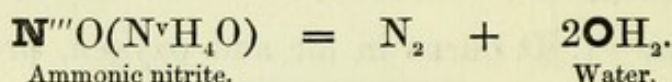
|                        |                                     |
|------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Nitrous oxide .....    | $\text{ON}_2$ .                     |
| Ammonia .....          | $\text{N}'''\text{H}_3$             |
| Ammonic chloride ..... | $\text{N}^\nu\text{H}_4\text{Cl}$ . |

*Occurrence*.—In the free state in the atmosphere. In some nebulae? In combination, in animal and vegetable bodies.

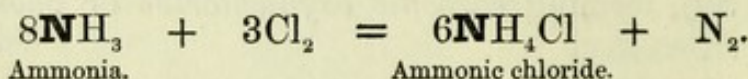
*Preparation*.—1. By burning phosphorus in air, whereby the oxygen is removed from the latter.

2. By passing air over ignited copper, when the oxygen unites with the copper.

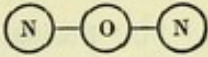
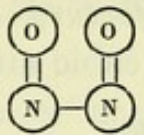
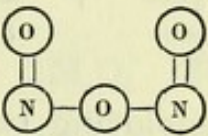
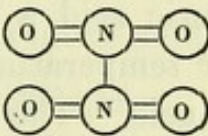
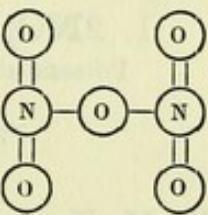
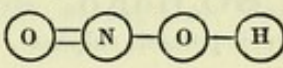
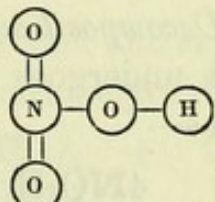
3. By heating ammonic nitrite, or a mixture of ammonic chloride with potassic or sodic nitrite :—



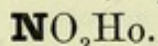
4. By passing chlorine through an excess of solution of ammonia :—



OXIDES AND OX-ACIDS OF NITROGEN.

|                        |   |  |
|------------------------|---|--|
| Nitrous oxide.....     | $\text{ON}_2$ .   |    |
| Nitric oxide *         | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO} \\ \text{NO} \end{array} \right.$                 |    |
| Nitrous anhydride..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO} \end{array} \right.$     |    |
| Nitric peroxide .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$             |    |
| Nitric anhydride ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$ |   |
| Nitrous acid .....     | $\text{NOHo}$ .   |  |
| Nitric acid.....       | $\text{NO}_2\text{Ho}$ .  |  |

NITRIC ACID, *Aqua fortis*.



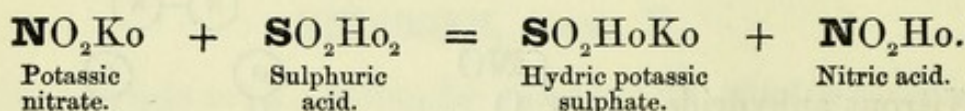
*Molecular weight = 63. Molecular volume* . *1 litre of nitric acid vapour weighs 31.5 criths. Fuses at  $-50^\circ$ . Boils at  $84^\circ.5$ .*

\* This compound is anomalous; for its molecule, deduced from the specific gravity, is represented by NO. The dissociation which in the case of  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$  is very imperfect at  $0^\circ$  C., but almost complete at  $100^\circ$  C., is probably nearly complete in the case of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}_2$  at the lowest temperature to which this gas has hitherto been exposed.

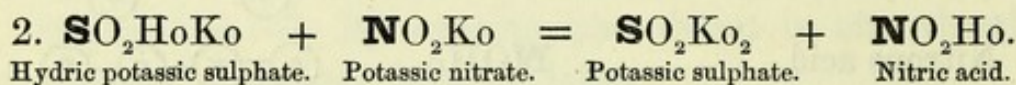
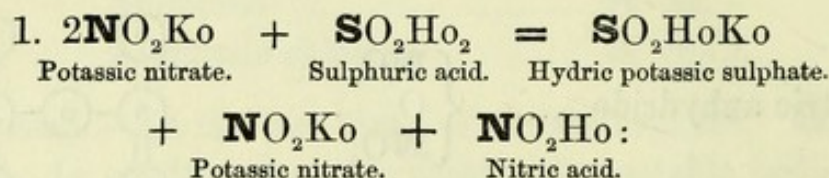
*Production.*—1. By the slow oxidation of nitrogenized organic matter in the presence of powerful bases.

2. By the passage of electric sparks through moist air.

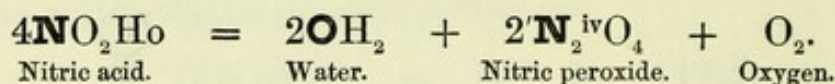
*Manufacture.*—By distilling potassic nitrate (nitre) or sodic nitrate (cubic nitre) with concentrated sulphuric acid:—



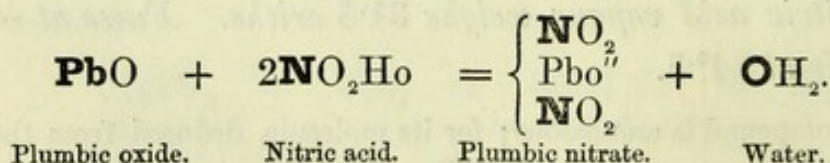
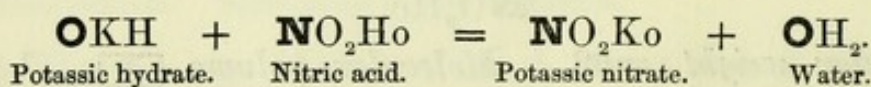
By employing two molecules of potassic nitrate and one of sulphuric acid a saving of sulphuric acid is effected, but a higher temperature is required, which destroys some of the nitric acid. The reaction takes place in two stages:—



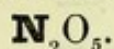
*Decompositions.*—1. The decomposition which the nitric acid undergoes by heat is expressed in the following equation:—



2. By the action of metallic oxides or hydrates, nitric acid produces nitrates:—



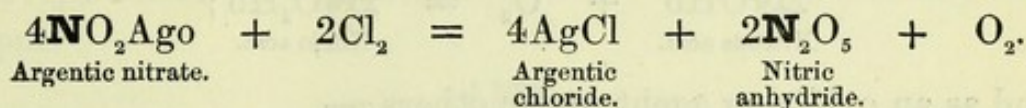
## NITRIC ANHYDRIDE.



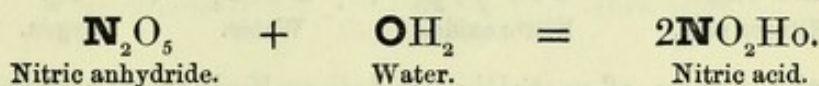
*Probable molecular weight* = 108. *Probable molecular volume*

$\square\square$ . *Fuses at* 29°.5. *Boils at* 45°.

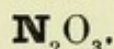
*Preparation.*—By passing dry chlorine over argentic nitrate:—



*Reaction.*—By the action of water it forms nitric acid:—



## NITROUS ANHYDRIDE.

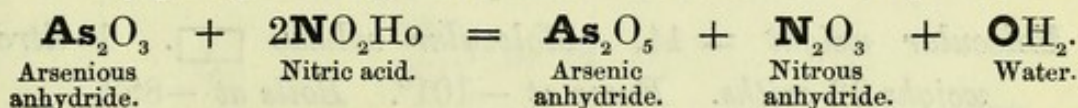


*Probable molecular weight* = 76. *Probable molecular volume*

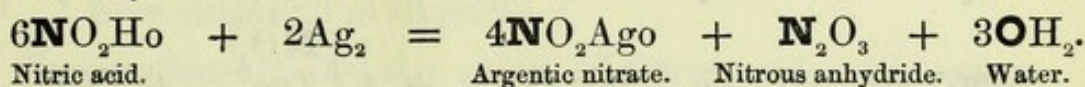
$\square\square$ .

*Preparation.*—1. By heating together nitric acid and starch.

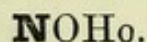
2. By gently heating nitric acid with arsenious anhydride:—



3. By the action of nitric acid on silver:—

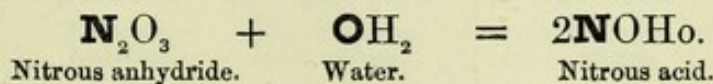


## NITROUS ACID.



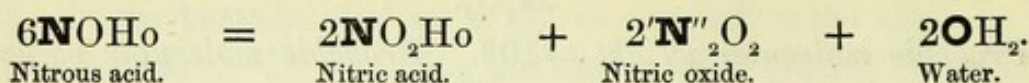
*Molecular weight* = 47.

*Preparation.*—By mixing liquefied nitrous anhydride with a small quantity of water:—

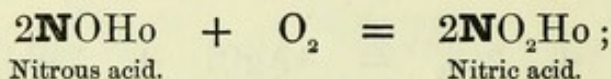




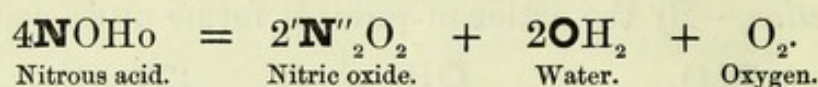
*Decompositions.*—1. In the presence of much water, nitric acid and nitric oxide are formed:—



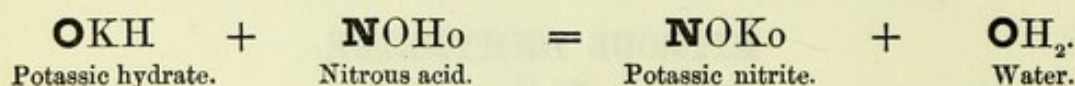
2. Nitrous acid acts as a reducing agent under some circumstances:—



and as an oxidizing agent under others:—



3. By the action of metallic oxides or hydrates, nitrous acid forms nitrites:—

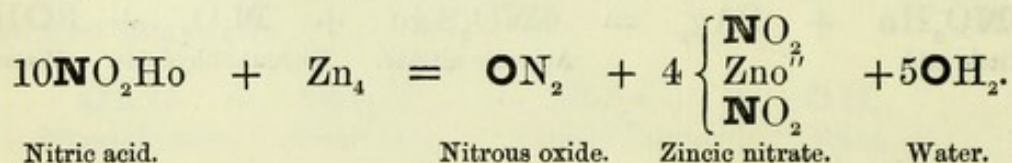


### NITROUS OXIDE, *Laughing Gas.*

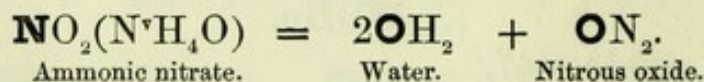


*Molecular weight* = 44. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 22 criths. *Fuses at*  $-101^\circ$ . *Boils at*  $-88^\circ$ .

*Preparation.*—1. By the action of dilute nitric acid on zinc:—



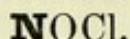
2. By heating ammoniac nitrate:—





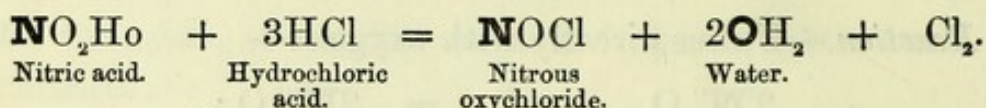
*COMPOUNDS CONTAINING NITROGEN, CHLORINE, AND OXYGEN.*

**NITROUS OXYCHLORIDE, Chloronitrous Gas.**

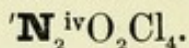


*Molecular weight = 65.5. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 32.75 criths. Boils at 0° C.*

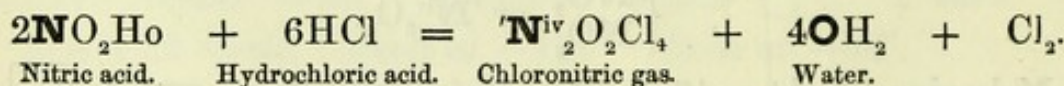
A mixture of nitric and hydrochloric acids possesses the property of dissolving gold, and is therefore called aqua regia; when heated it evolves chlorine and nitrous oxychloride:—



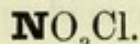
**NITRIC DIOXY-TETRACHLORIDE, Chloronitric Gas.**



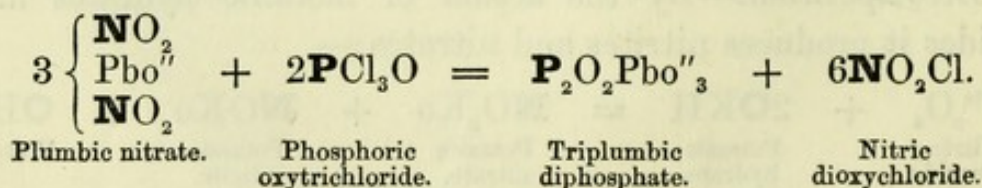
Prepared, together with nitrous oxychloride, by heating a mixture of nitric and hydrochloric acids:—



**NITRIC DIOXYCHLORIDE, Chloropernitric Gas.**

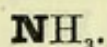


*Preparation.*—By mixing phosphoric oxytrichloride and plumbic nitrate:—



## COMPOUNDS OF NITROGEN WITH HYDROGEN.

## AMMONIA.



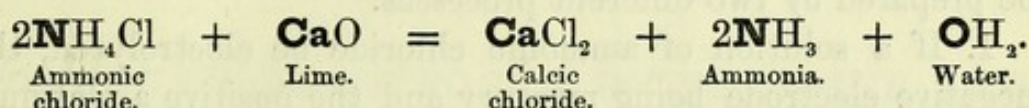
*Molecular weight* = 17. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 8.5 criths. *Fuses at*  $-75^\circ$ . *Boils at*  $-38^\circ.5$ .

*Occurrence.*—In the atmosphere in very minute quantities.

*Formation.*—By the decay of animal and vegetable matters containing nitrogen.

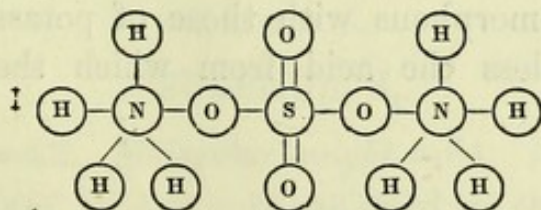
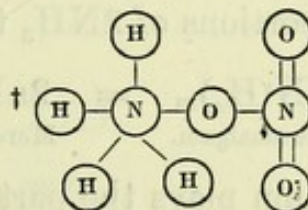
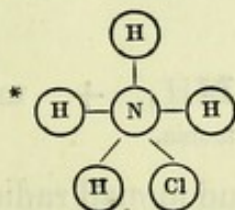
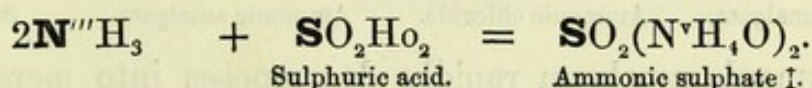
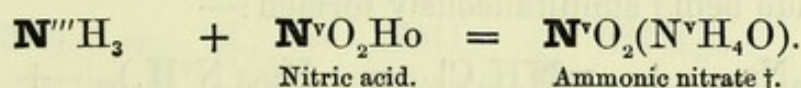
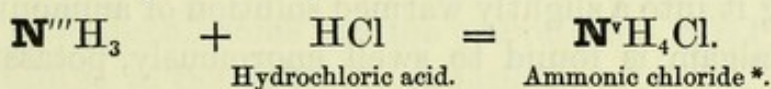
*Manufacture.*—By the destructive distillation of animal matter, as horn or bones, and of vegetable matter, as coal.

*Preparation.*—By heating a mixture of lime and ammoniac chloride (sal-ammoniac) :—

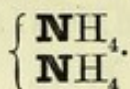


*Reactions.*—1. Decomposed by chlorine (see p. 60).

2. Unites directly with acids, forming the ammonium salts in which the atomicity of nitrogen is  $\nu$  :—



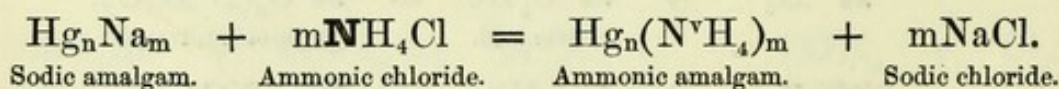
## AMMONIUM.



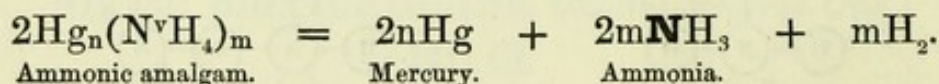
This monad radical has never been obtained in the free state, but its compounds are perfectly analogous, in crystalline form and other properties, to those of potassium. These facts have induced some chemists to consider the group  $\mathbf{NH}_4$  as a metal, to which they have given the name ammonium—an hypothesis which is considered to receive support from the production of an unstable amalgam of this radical. All the compounds of mercury with metals are found to possess metallic lustre; and this is also the case with the amalgam of ammonium. It may be prepared by two different processes.

1. If a solution of ammonic chloride be electrolyzed, the negative electrode being mercury and the positive a platinum plate, the mercury is observed to swell up, owing to the formation of a spongy metallic mass.

2. By preparing an amalgam of potassium or sodium, and pouring it into a slightly warmed solution of ammonic chloride, the amalgam is found to swell enormously, potassic or sodic chloride being simultaneously formed:—



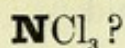
Ammonic amalgam rapidly decomposes into mercury, ammonia, and hydrogen, the ammonia and hydrogen being liberated in the proportions of  $2\mathbf{NH}_3$  to  $\text{H}_2$ :—



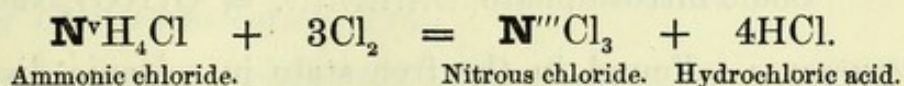
Ammonium plays the part of a compound monad radical, and its salts are isomorphous with those of potassium; they are all volatile, unless the acid from which they are derived be fixed.

## COMPOUND OF NITROGEN WITH CHLORINE.

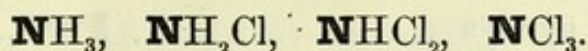
## NITROUS CHLORIDE.



*Preparation.*—By the action of chlorine upon ammoniac chloride:—



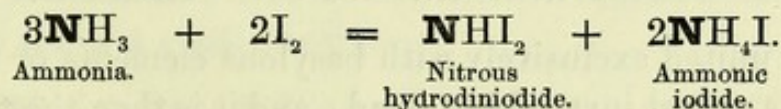
The formula of this compound is not fixed with certainty; it may contain hydrogen, and it is possible that the two compounds intermediate between ammonia and nitrous chloride may exist:—



## COMPOUND OF NITROGEN WITH IODINE AND HYDROGEN.

## NITROUS HYDRODINIODIDE.

*Preparation.*—By the action of ammonia on iodine a brown substance is obtained, which has the composition  $\mathbf{NHI}_2$ . It is formed according to the following equation:—



## CHAPTER XIII.

## HEXAD ELEMENTS.

## SECTION I.

SULPHUR,  $\mathbf{S}_2$ .

*Atomic weight* = 32. *Molecular weight* = 64. *Molecular volume*

□ at 1000° C., but only one-third of this at its boiling-

*point.* 1 litre of sulphur vapour weighs 32 criths. *Atomicity* <sup>iv</sup> and <sup>vi</sup>. *Evidence of atomicity* :—

|                                 |                                 |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Hydrosulphuric acid .....       | $\mathbf{S''H_2}$ .             |
| Triethylsulphine iodide .....   | $\mathbf{S^{iv}Et_3I}$ .        |
| Sulphuric dioxydichloride ..... | $\mathbf{S^{vi}O_2Cl_2}$ .      |
| Sodic nitrosulphate .....       | $\mathbf{S^{vi}O(NO)_2NaO_2}$ . |

*Occurrence.*—Found in the free state in volcanic districts, and widely diffused in combination with metals and oxygen, as sulphides and sulphates.

*Manufactured* from native sulphur, and from

|                     |                          |
|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Iron pyrites .....  | $\mathbf{FeS''_2}$ .     |
| Copper pyrites..... | $\mathbf{(FeCu)S_2''}$ . |

*Character.*—Sulphur is capable of existing in several allotropic forms, of which the following are the most important :—

| Condition.                  | Specific gravity. | Behaviour with bisulphide of carbon. |
|-----------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------------|
| $\alpha$ . Octohedral ..... | 2.05              | Soluble.                             |
| $\beta$ . Prismatic .....   | 1.98              | Transformed into $\alpha$ .          |
| $\gamma$ . Plastic .....    | 1.95              | Insoluble.                           |
| $\delta$ . Powder .....     | 1.95              | Insoluble.                           |

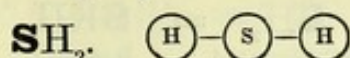
When united exclusively with basyloous elements or radicals, sulphur is almost invariably a dyad; and it is then the analogue of oxygen, as will be seen from the following formulæ :—

|                       |  |
|-----------------------|--|
| Oxygen compounds ...  | $\mathbf{OK_2, OKH, CO_2, COKO_2}$ .   |
| Sulphur compounds ... | $\mathbf{SK_2, SKH, CS_2'', CSKS_2}$ . |

### COMPOUNDS OF SULPHUR WITH BASYLOUS OR POSITIVE ELEMENTS.

|                             |   |
|-----------------------------|---|
| Sulphuretted hydrogen ..... | $\mathbf{SH_2}$ .                       |
| Hydrosulphyl .....          | $\mathbf{S'H_2}$ , or $\mathbf{Hs_2}$ . |
| Carbonic disulphide .....   | $\mathbf{CS_2''}$ .                     |

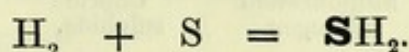
**SULPHURETTED HYDROGEN, *Hydrosulphuric Acid,***  
*Sulphhydric Acid.*



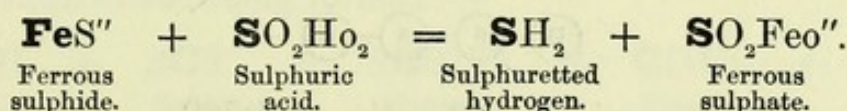
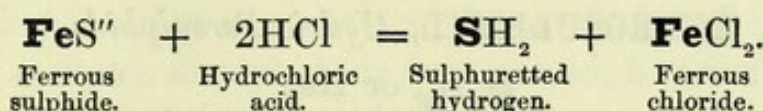
*Molecular weight = 34. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 17 criths. Solid at  $-85^{\circ}5$  C. Liquid under a pressure of 17 atmospheres at  $10^{\circ}$  C.*

*Occurrence.*—Evolved with other gases from volcanoes and fumaroles. Found also in hepatic mineral waters, and frequently in waters which contain both organic matters and sulphates.

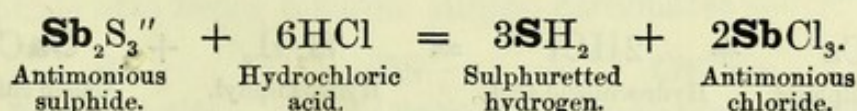
*Preparation.*—1. By direct union of its elements:—



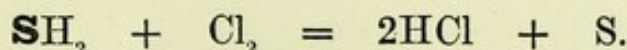
2. By the action of hydrochloric or dilute sulphuric acid on ferrous sulphide:—



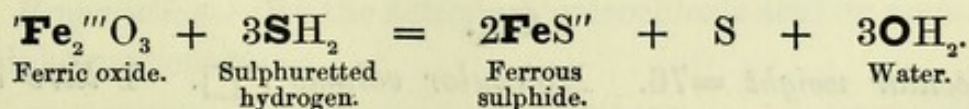
3. By the action of hydrochloric acid on antimonious sulphide with the aid of a gentle heat:—



*Reactions.*—1. It is immediately decomposed by chlorine, thus:—



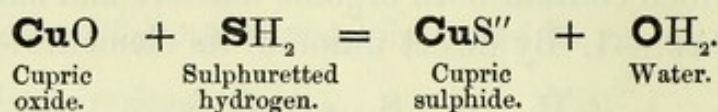
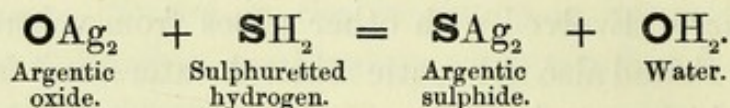
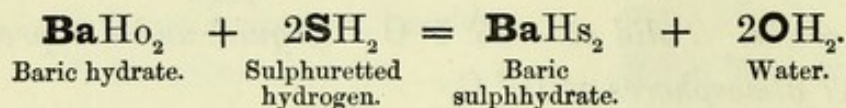
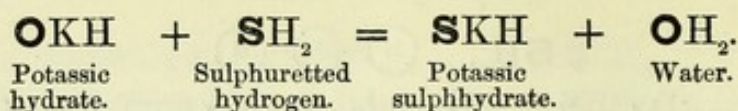
2. It is also rapidly decomposed by many metallic compounds rich in oxygen, such as ferric oxide:—



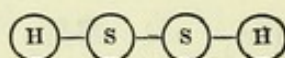
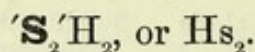
3. The sulphhydrates and sulphides of the metals are produced



by the action of hydrosulphuric acid on the hydrates and oxides, thus:—

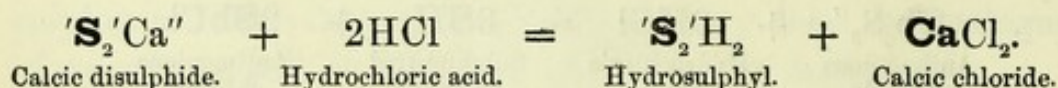


### HYDROSULPHYL, *Hydric Persulphide.*



*Probable molecular weight* = 66. *Sp. gr.* 1.769.

*Preparation.*—By pouring a solution of calcic disulphide into hydrochloric acid:—



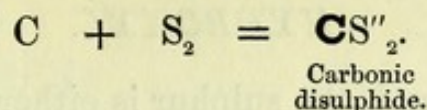
*Character.*—It is the analogue of hydroxyl in composition and functions.

### CARBONIC DISULPHIDE, *Bisulphide of Carbon.*

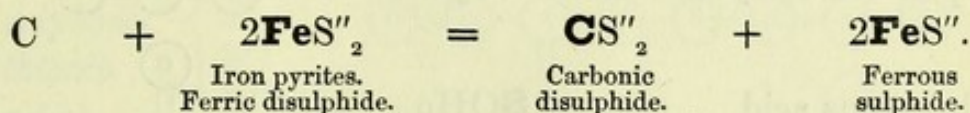


*Molecular weight* = 76. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of carbonic disulphide vapour weighs 38 criths. *Specific gravity* 1.26. *Boils at* 45°.

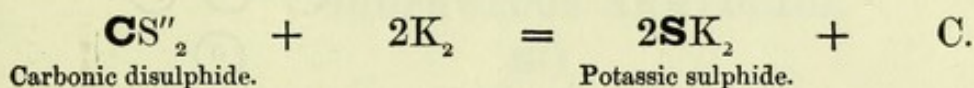
*Preparation.*—1. By passing sulphur over strongly ignited charcoal:—



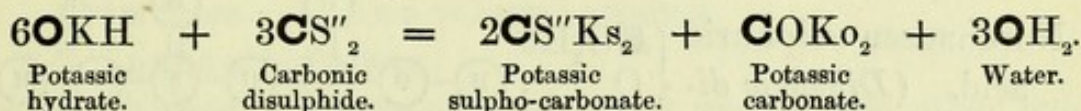
2. By heating together charcoal and iron- or copper-pyrites:—



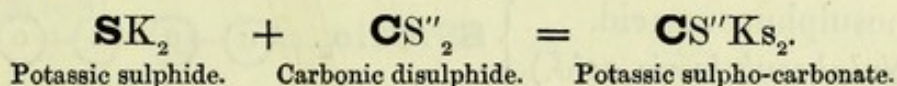
*Decompositions.*—1. Heated potassium burns in the vapour of carbonic disulphide, with formation of potassic sulphide and liberation of carbon:—



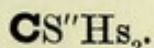
2. When brought into contact with a solution of an alkaline hydrate, carbonic disulphide is decomposed, a carbonate and a sulpho-carbonate being formed:—



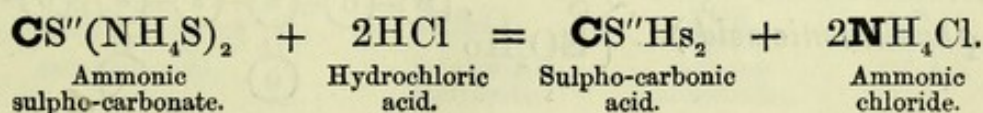
3. In contact with solutions of alkaline sulphides, carbonic disulphide also forms alkaline sulpho-carbonates:—



## SULPHO-CARBONIC ACID.



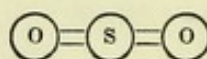
*Preparation.*—By the action of hydrochloric acid on ammoniac sulpho-carbonate:—



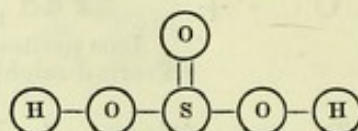
*COMPOUNDS OF SULPHUR WITH OXYGEN AND  
HYDROXYL.*

In these compounds the sulphur is either a dyad, a tetrad, or a hexad.

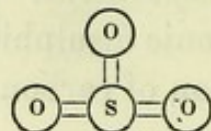
Sulphurous anhydride .....  $\mathbf{SO}_2$ .



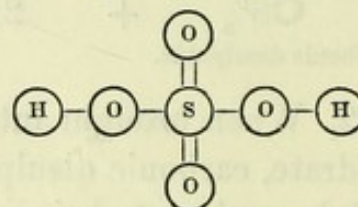
Sulphurous acid .....  $\mathbf{SOHo}_2$ .



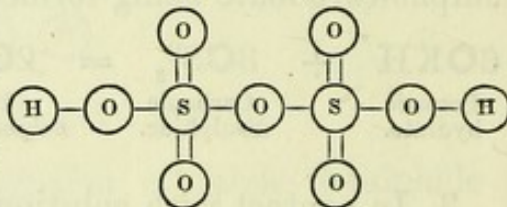
Sulphuric anhydride .....  $\mathbf{SO}_3$ .



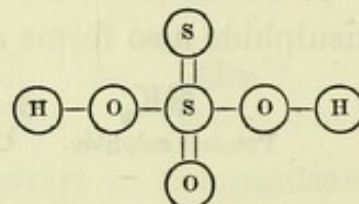
Sulphuric acid. (*Hydric* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}_2$ .  
*sulphate.*) .....



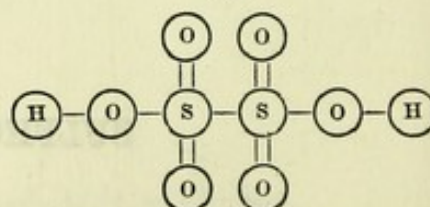
Nordhausen sulphuric acid. (*Dihydric di-* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}$   
*sulphate.*) .....



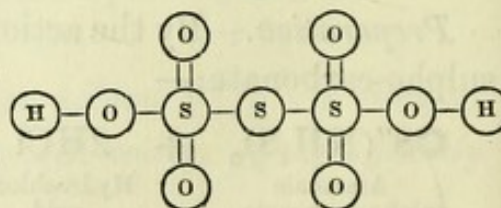
Hyposulphurous acid. }  $\mathbf{SS''OHo}_2$ .  
(*Sulphosulphuric acid.*)

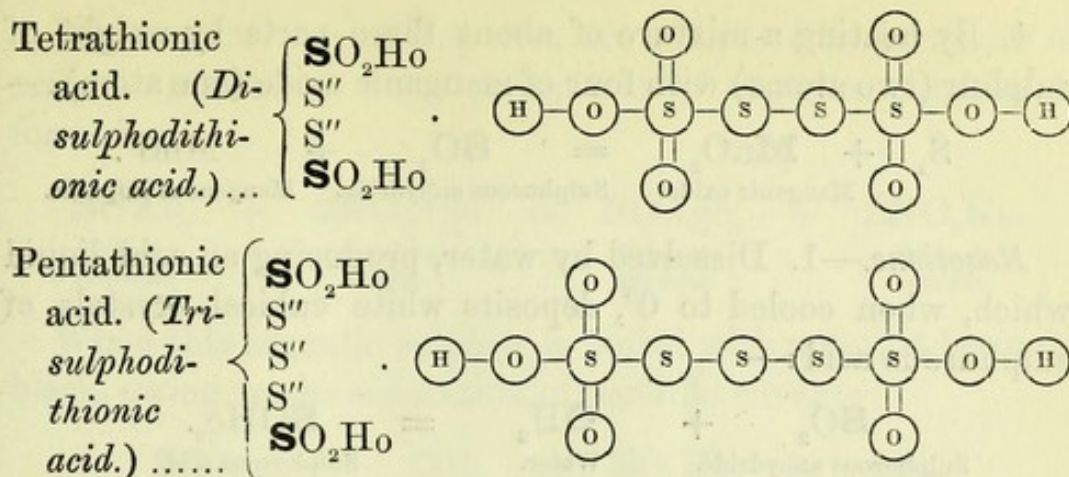


Dithionic acid ... }  $\mathbf{S}_2\mathbf{O}_4\mathbf{Ho}_2$ , or {  $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}$   
 $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}$ .



Trithionic acid. (*Sul-* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}$   
*phodithionic acid.*)... {  $\mathbf{S''}$   
 $\mathbf{SO}_2\mathbf{Ho}$ .





**SULPHUROUS ANHYDRIDE.**



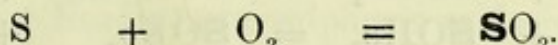
*Molecular weight = 64. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 32 criths. Solid at - 76°. Liquid under the pressure of two atmospheres at 7° C.*

*Occurrence.*—1. As a volcanic product.

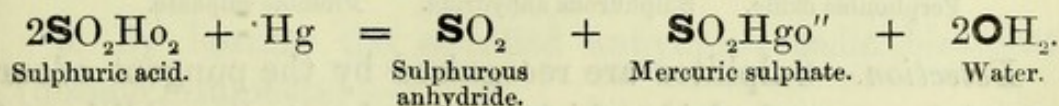
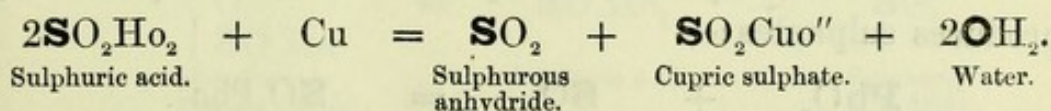
2. In the air of towns.

3. Evolved in the roasting of copper pyrites and other sulphureous ores.

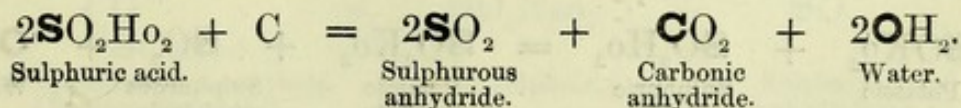
*Preparation.*—1. By the combustion of sulphur in air or in oxygen:—



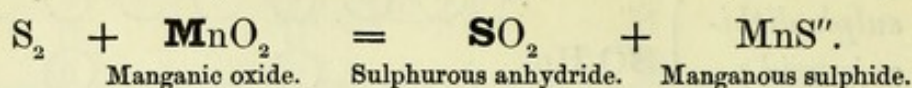
2. By heating sulphuric acid with copper or mercury:—



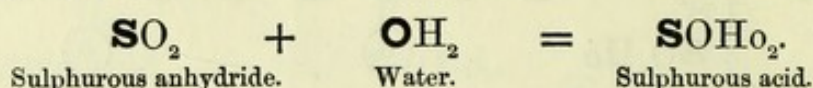
3. By heating charcoal with sulphuric acid:—



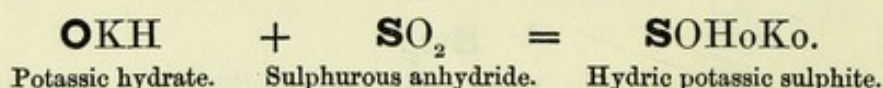
4. By heating a mixture of about three parts by weight of sulphur (two atoms) with four of manganic oxide (one atom):—



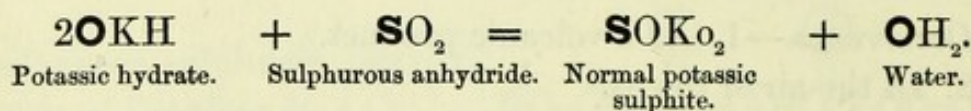
*Reactions.*—1. Dissolved by water, producing an acid liquid which, when cooled to 0°, deposits white cubical crystals of sulphurous acid:—



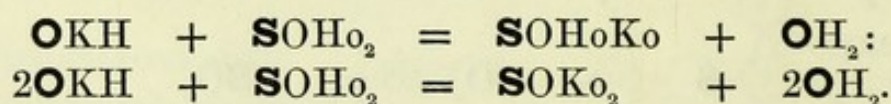
2. Sulphurous anhydride, when passed into solutions of the metallic hydrates, produces sulphites. If the sulphurous anhydride be in excess, an acid sulphite is obtained:—



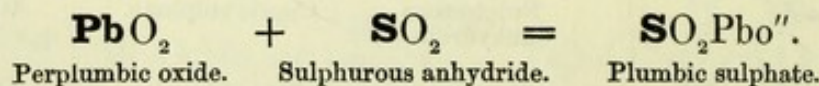
3. If the metallic hydrate be in excess, the normal sulphite is formed, thus:—



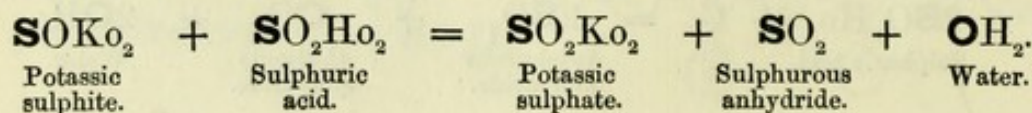
4. Sulphurous acid, when acted upon by metallic hydrates, produces the same salts:—



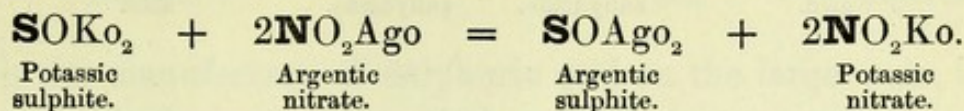
5. Sulphurous anhydride, when passed over metallic peroxides, produces sulphates:—



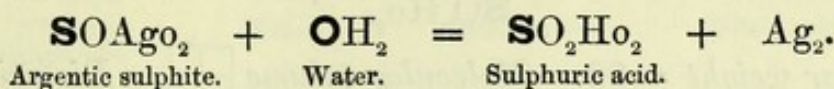
*Detection.*—Sulphites are recognized by the pungent odour of sulphurous anhydride which they evolve on the addition of a strong acid, such as sulphuric acid:—



When solutions of sulphites are mixed with solutions of argentic nitrate, a white precipitate of argentic sulphite is formed:—



When this argentic sulphite is boiled with water, it becomes black, owing to the separation of metallic silver:—

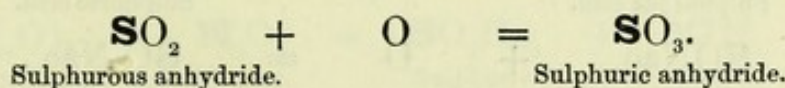


## SULPHURIC ANHYDRIDE.

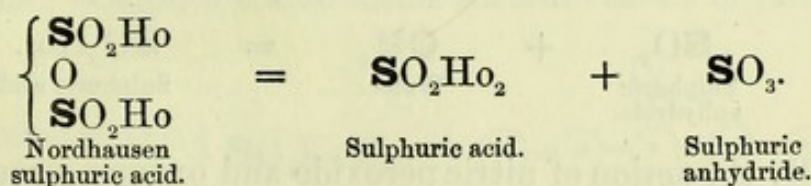


*Molecular weight = 80. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre of sulphuric anhydride vapour weighs 40 criths. Fuses at 24°·5. Boils at 52°·6.*

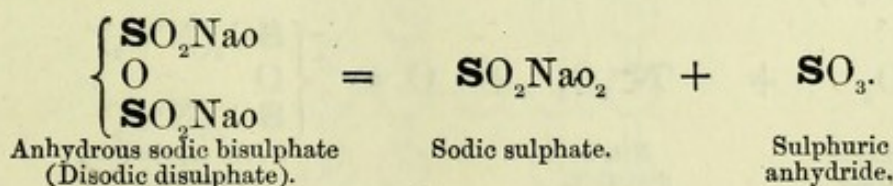
*Preparation.*—1. By passing a mixture of sulphurous anhydride and oxygen over ignited spongy platinum:—



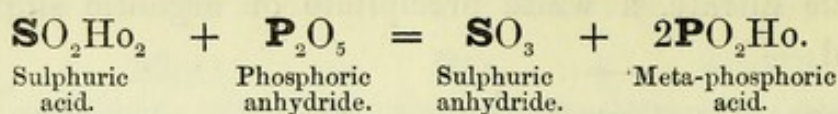
2. By heating Nordhausen sulphuric acid:—



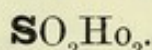
3. By heating the so-called anhydrous sodic bisulphate (disodic disulphate):—



4. By heating sulphuric acid with phosphoric anhydride:—

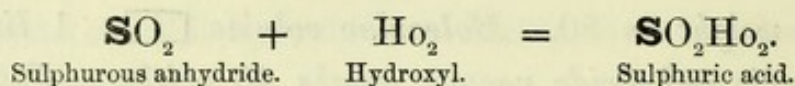


### SULPHURIC ACID.

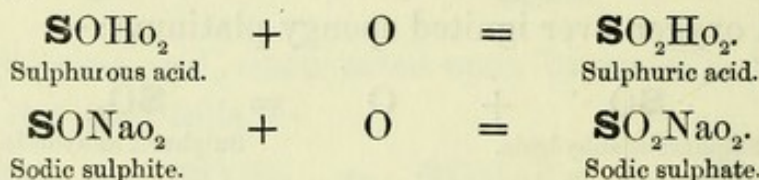


*Molecular weight = 98. Molecular volume*  $\left[ \begin{array}{|c|} \hline \square \\ \hline \end{array} \right]$ . *Dissociation.*  
*1 litre of sulphuric acid vapour weighs 24.5 criths. Sp.*  
*gr. 1.85. Boils at 325°.*

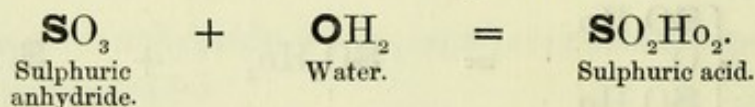
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of hydroxyl upon sulphurous anhydride:—



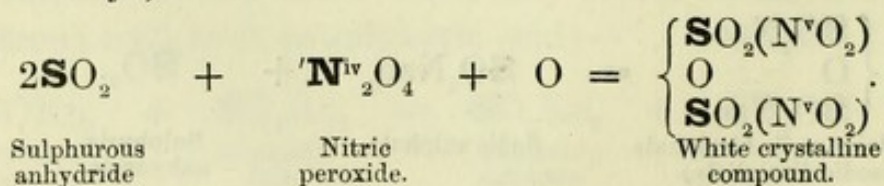
2. By the exposure of sulphurous acid or metallic sulphites to air or oxygen:—

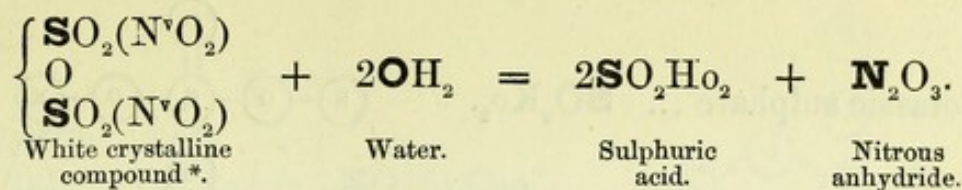


3. By the addition of water to sulphuric anhydride:—

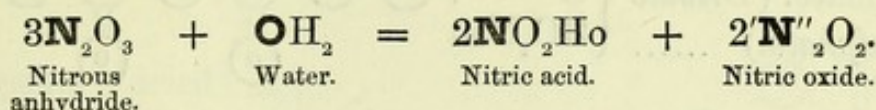


4. By the action of nitric peroxide and oxygen on sulphurous anhydride and subsequent decomposition by water of the white crystalline compound thus produced (Brüning and De la Provostaye):—

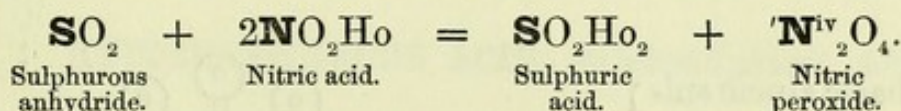




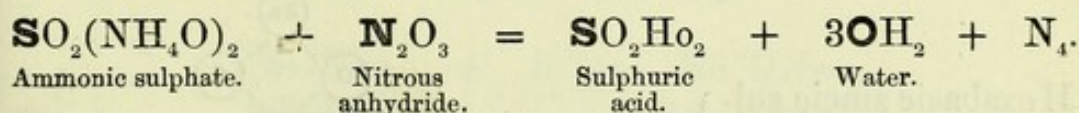
In the manufacture of sulphuric acid on the large scale, the nitrous anhydride is again acted on by water and transformed into nitric acid and nitric oxide:—



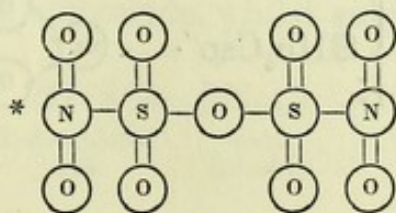
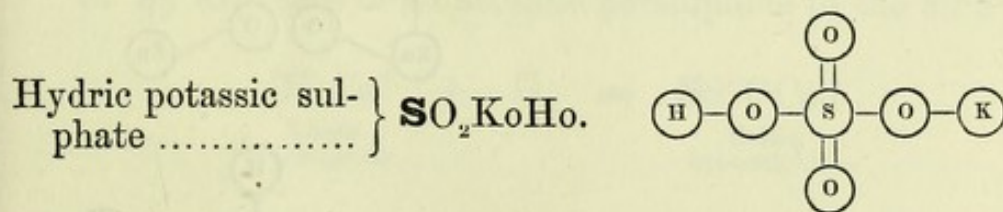
The nitric oxide by the action of oxygen reproduces nitric peroxide, which is then ready to undergo the same processes a second time: The nitric acid is at the same time reduced to nitric peroxide by the action of sulphurous anhydride:—



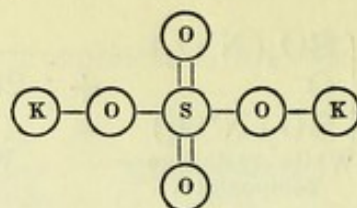
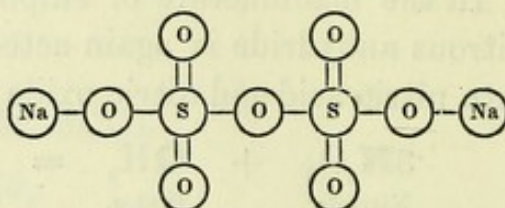
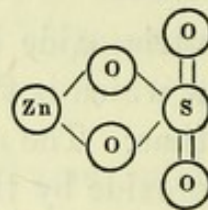
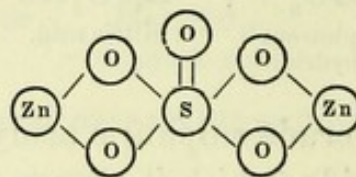
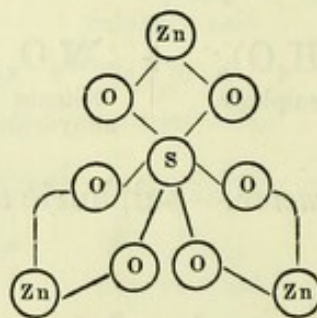
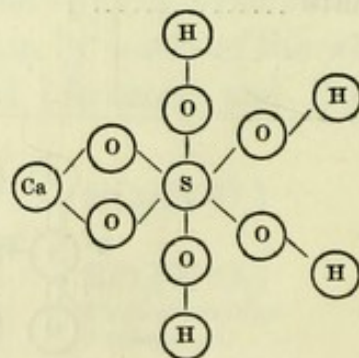
The crude sulphuric acid may be freed from traces of nitrous anhydride (which it always contains) by the addition of some ammonic sulphate:—



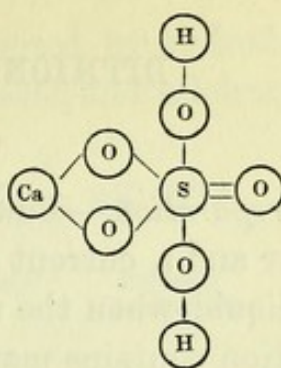
*Character.*—Sulphuric acid forms several classes of salts:—



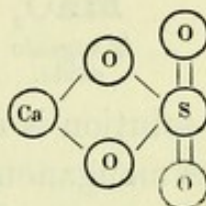


Potassic sulphate ...  $\text{SO}_2\text{K}_2\text{O}_2$ .Anhydrous sodic bi-  
sulphate. (*Disodic  
disulphate.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{NaO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{NaO} \end{array} \right.$ Zincic sulphate .....  $\text{SO}_2\text{Zno}''$ .Tetrabasic zincic sul-  
phate. (*Dizincic  
sulphate.*) .....  $\left\{ \text{SOZno}''_2 \right.$ Hexabasic zincic sul-  
phate. (*Trizincic  
sulphate.*) .....  $\left\{ \text{SZno}''_3 \right.$ Crystallized gyp-  
sum. (*Tetrahydric  
calcic sulphate.*)...  $\left\{ \text{SHo}_4\text{Cao}'' \right.$ 

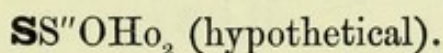
Gypsum dried at }  
 100°. (*Dihydric* } **SOHo<sub>2</sub>Ca**"'.  
*calcic sulphate.*) ... }



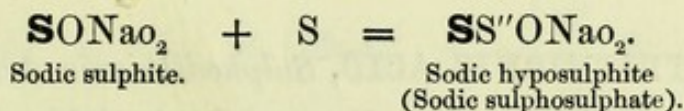
Gypsum dried at }  
 260°. (*Calcic sul-* } **SO<sub>2</sub>Ca**"'.  
*phate.*) .....



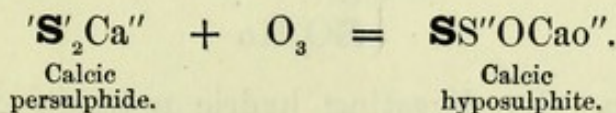
**HYPOSULPHUROUS ACID, Sulphosulphuric Acid.**



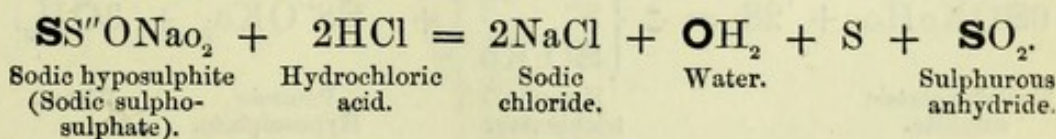
*Preparation of Hyposulphites (Sulphosulphates).*—1. By boiling a solution of sodic sulphite with sulphur:—



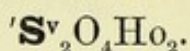
2. By exposure of an alkaline persulphide to the air:—



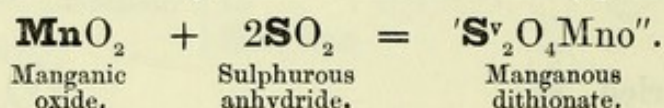
*Reaction.*—The hyposulphites, when acted upon by acids, evolve sulphurous anhydride, whilst sulphur is precipitated:—



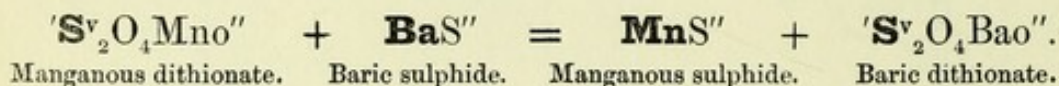
**DITHIONIC ACID, *Hyposulphuric Acid.***



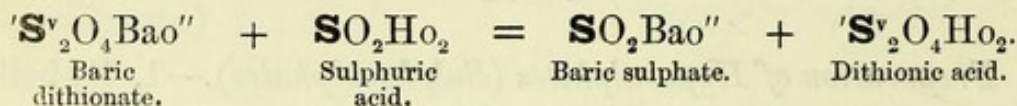
*Preparation.*—Powdered manganic oxide is suspended in water and a current of sulphurous anhydride passed through the liquid, when the manganic oxide gradually dissolves. The solution contains manganous dithionate or hyposulphate:—



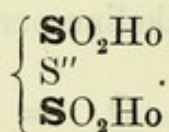
This solution is next treated with baric sulphide, which precipitates manganous sulphide, baric dithionate existing in the solution:—



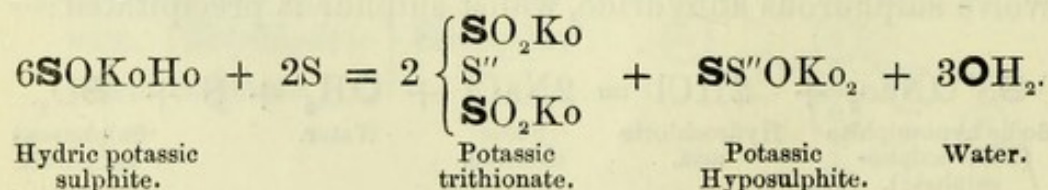
By adding sulphuric acid to a solution of the baric dithionate, baric sulphate is precipitated and dithionic acid remains in solution:—



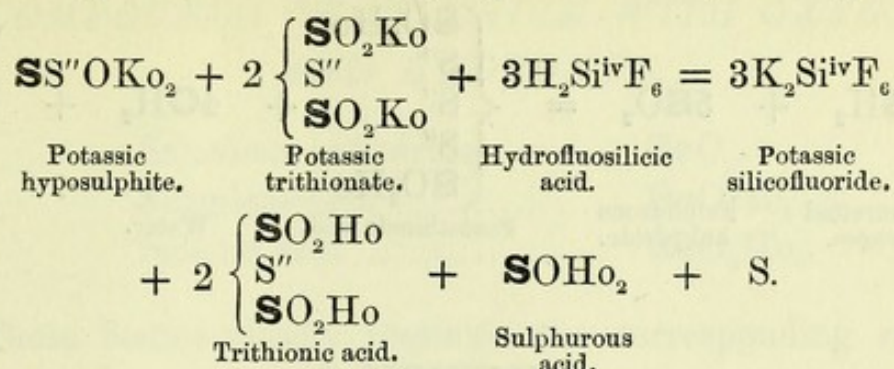
**TRITHIONIC ACID, *Sulphodithionic Acid,***  
*Sulphuretted Hyposulphuric Acid.*



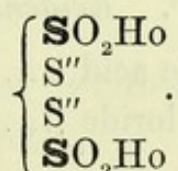
*Preparation.*—By digesting hydric potassic sulphite with sulphur, potassic trithionate and potassic hyposulphite (*sulphosulphate*) are formed:—



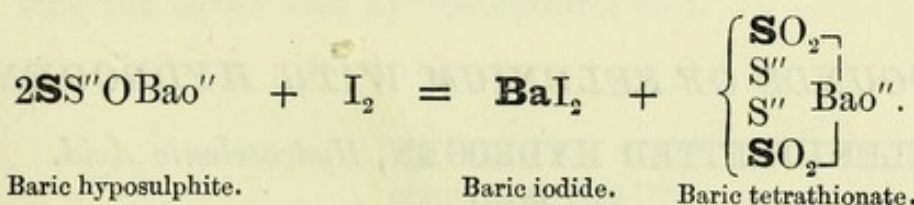
The two salts so produced, when decomposed by hydrofluosilicic acid, yield trithionic acid, sulphurous acid, and sulphur:—



**TETRATHIONIC ACID, *Disulphodithionic Acid,***  
*Bisulphuretted Hyposulphuric Acid.*

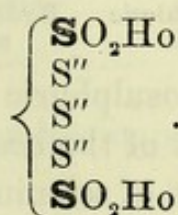


*Preparation.*—When iodine is added to baric hyposulphite (*sulphosulphate*), baric iodide and baric tetrathionate are produced:—

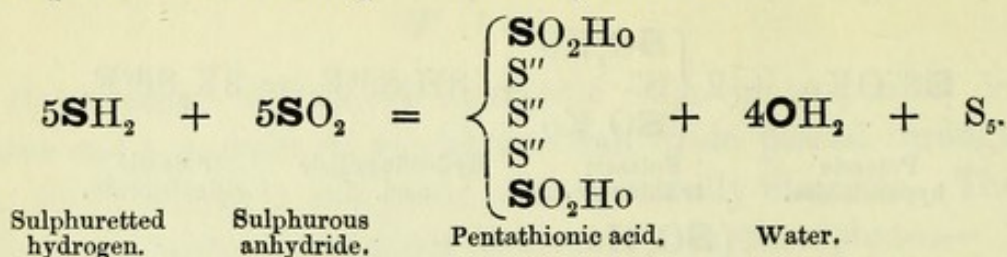


This salt, when decomposed by sulphuric acid, yields tetrathionic acid.

**PENTATHIONIC ACID, *Trisulphodithionic Acid,***  
*Trisulphuretted Hyposulphuric Acid.*

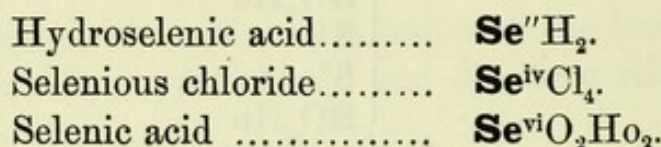


*Preparation.*—This acid is obtained by the action of hydrosulphuric acid on sulphurous anhydride:—



### SELENIUM, $\text{Se}_2$ .

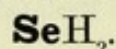
*Atomic weight* = 79. *Molecular weight* = 158. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of selenium vapour weighs 79 criths. *Sp. gr.* 4.3. *Fuses* a little above  $100^\circ$ . *Boils* at about  $700^\circ$ . *Atomicity*  $''$ ,  $iv$ , and  $vi$ . *Evidence of atomicity*:—



*Occurrence.*—In small quantities in some mineral sulphides.

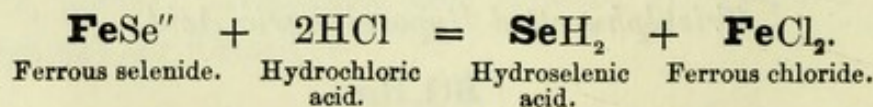
### COMPOUNDS OF SELENIUM WITH HYDROGEN.

#### SELENIURETTED HYDROGEN, *Hydroselenic Acid*.



*Molecular weight* = 81. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 40.5 criths.

*Preparation.*—By the action of hydrochloric acid upon ferrous selenide:—



*Character.*—Like hydrosulphuric acid, it produces precipitates in solutions of most of the heavy metals.

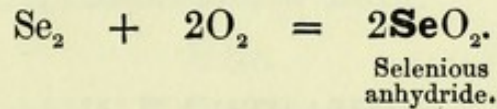
There are two chlorides of selenium: ' $\mathbf{Se}'\mathbf{Cl}_2$  and  $\mathbf{SeCl}_4$ .

*COMPOUNDS OF SELENIUM WITH OXYGEN  
AND HYDROXYL.*

|                           |                                       |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Selenious anhydride ..... | <b>SeO<sub>2</sub>.</b>               |
| Selenious acid .....      | <b>SeOHO<sub>2</sub>.</b>             |
| Selenic acid .....        | <b>SeO<sub>2</sub>HO<sub>2</sub>.</b> |

These bodies closely resemble the corresponding sulphur compounds.

Selenious anhydride is formed by burning selenium in oxygen:—



Selenious acid is formed by dissolving the anhydride in boiling water and crystallizing.

Potassic seleniate is prepared by fusing selenium or metallic selenides with nitre. The acid is obtained by transforming the potassic salt into a plumbic salt, and subsequently decomposing the latter with hydrosulphuric acid.

**TELLURIUM, Te<sub>2</sub>.**

*Atomic weight = 128. Probable molecular weight = 256. Sp. gr. 6.2. Fuses at 490°–500°. Atomicity " , iv, and vi. Evidence of atomicity:—*

|                         |  |
|-------------------------|--|
| Hydrotelluric acid..... | <b>Te<sup>ii</sup>H<sub>2</sub>.</b>               |
| Tellurous chloride..... | <b>Te<sup>iv</sup>Cl<sub>4</sub>.</b>              |
| Telluric acid .....     | <b>Te<sup>vi</sup>O<sub>2</sub>HO<sub>2</sub>.</b> |

This element is of even less importance than selenium, which it closely resembles.

The following compounds are known:—

|  |                                       |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Hydrotelluric acid ( <i>telluretted hydrogen</i> ) | <b>TeH<sub>2</sub>.</b>               |
| Hypotellurous chloride .....                       | <b>TeCl<sub>2</sub>.</b>              |
| Tellurous chloride .....                           | <b>TeCl<sub>4</sub>.</b>              |
| Tellurous anhydride .....                          | <b>TeO<sub>2</sub>.</b>               |
| Telluric anhydride .....                           | <b>TeO<sub>3</sub>.</b>               |
| Tellurous acid .....                               | <b>TeOHo<sub>2</sub>?</b>             |
| Telluric acid .....                                | <b>TeO<sub>2</sub>Ho<sub>2</sub>.</b> |

## CHAPTER XIV.

### MONAD ELEMENTS.

#### SECTION II. (*continued from Chap. VIII.*)

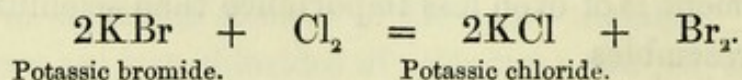
#### BROMINE, Br<sub>2</sub>.

*Atomic weight* = 80. *Molecular weight* = 160. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of bromine vapour weighs 80 criths. *Sp. gr.* 3.18. *Fuses at*  $-20^{\circ}$ . *Boils at*  $63^{\circ}$ . *Atomicity* '.  
*Evidence of atomicity*:—

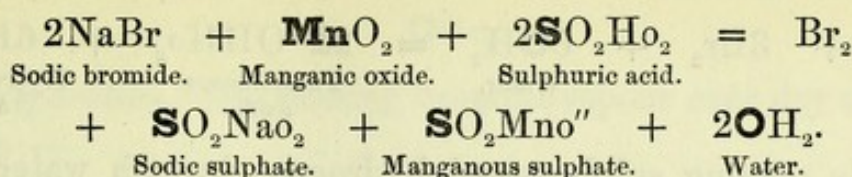
|                        |       |
|------------------------|-------|
| Hydrobromic acid ..... | HBr.  |
| Potassic bromide.....  | KBr.  |
| Argentio bromide ..... | AgBr. |

*Occurrence.*—In small quantities in some saline mineral waters. In sea-water, and the waters of the Dead Sea.

*Preparation.*—1. By the treatment, with chlorine, of the mother-liquors of saline waters containing bromides, and extracting the liberated bromine by ether:—



2. By heating together sulphuric acid, sodic bromide, and manganic oxide:—



*Character.*—Bromine unites with several metals directly, and with great energy. Antimony and arsenic burn in it with brilliancy.

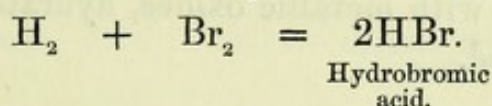
At 0° bromine combines with water, forming a crystalline compound,  $\text{Br}_2, 10\text{OH}_2$ .

### HYDROBROMIC ACID.

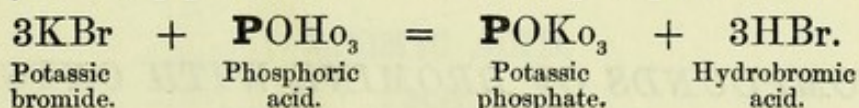
HBr.

*Molecular weight* = 81. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of hydrobromic acid weighs 40.5 criths. *Fuses at*  $-73^\circ$ . *Boils at*  $-69^\circ$ .

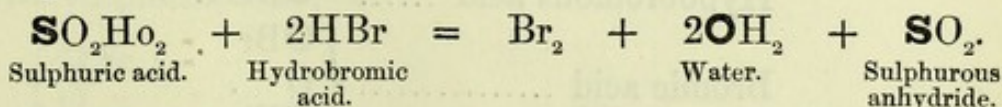
*Preparation.*—1. By passing a mixture of hydrogen and bromine vapour through a red-hot tube, or by burning hydrogen in a mixture of bromine vapour and air:—



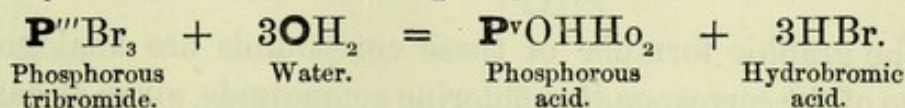
2. By heating potassic bromide with phosphoric acid:—



Sulphuric acid cannot be employed for this operation, as a portion of the hydrobromic acid is then decomposed, bromine being liberated:—

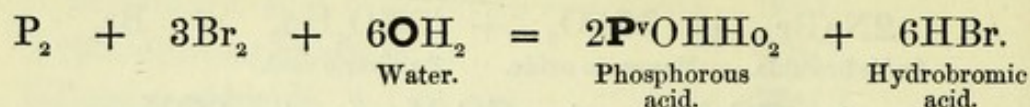


3. By the action of water upon phosphorous tribromide:—

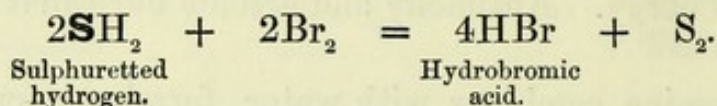




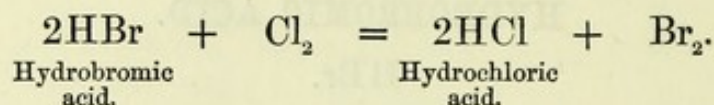
4. By gradually dropping bromine into water containing amorphous phosphorus:—



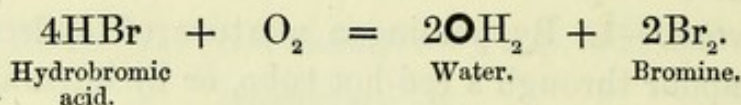
5. By passing sulphuretted hydrogen through water containing bromine:—



*Reactions.*—1. Decomposed by chlorine with liberation of bromine:—

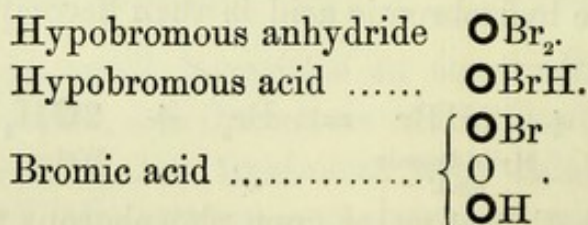


2. By the action of atmospheric oxygen a small quantity of bromine is liberated, but the decomposition is soon arrested:—



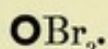
3. In contact with metallic oxides, hydrates, and salts, bromides are formed.

### COMPOUNDS OF BROMINE WITH OXYGEN AND HYDROXYL.

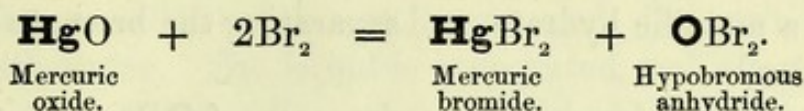


The graphic formulæ of these compounds are analogous to those of the corresponding chlorine compounds, given at page 45.

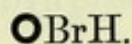
## HYPOBROMOUS ANHYDRIDE.



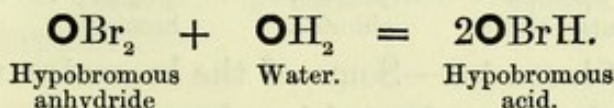
*Preparation.*—By passing bromine vapour over dry mercuric oxide:—



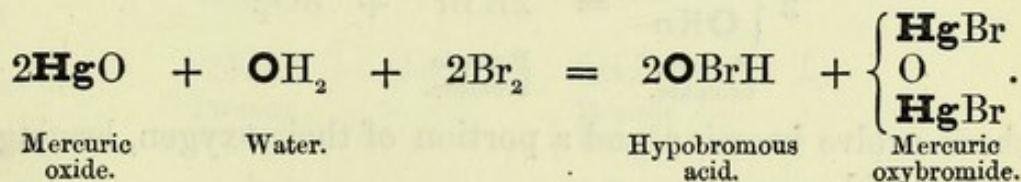
## HYPOBROMOUS ACID.



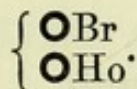
*Preparation.*—1. By passing hypobromous anhydride into water:—



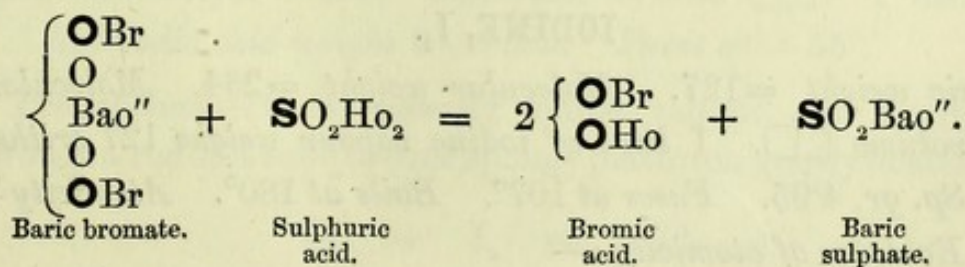
2. By agitating mercuric oxide with bromine-water:—



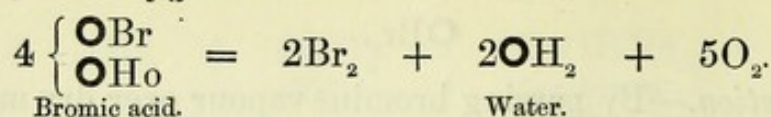
## BROMIC ACID.



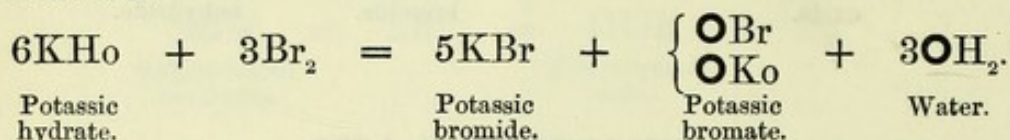
*Preparation.*—By acting upon a solution of baric bromate with sulphuric acid:—



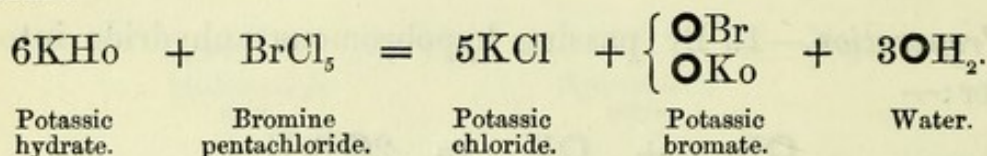
*Reaction.*—By boiling, bromic acid decomposes into water, bromine, and oxygen:—



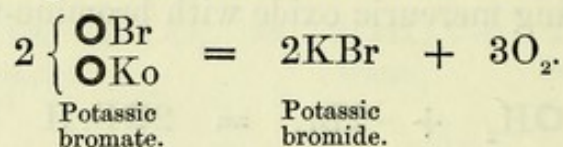
*Preparation of bromates.*—1. By adding bromine to a solution of a metallic hydrate, and separating the bromate by crystallization:—



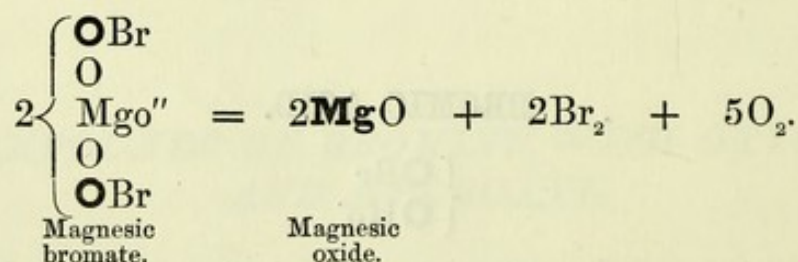
2. By the action of potassic hydrate on bromine pentachloride:—



*Character of bromates.*—Some of the bromates when heated lose oxygen, being transformed into bromides:—



Others evolve bromine and a portion of their oxygen, leaving metallic oxides:—



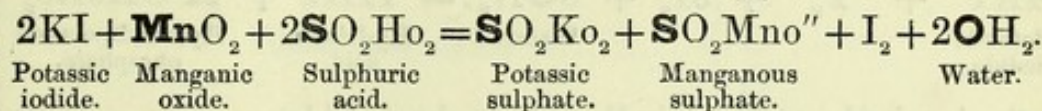
### IODINE, I<sub>2</sub>.

*Atomic weight* = 127. *Molecular weight* = 254. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of iodine vapour weighs 127 criths. *Sp. gr.* 4.95. *Fuses* at 107°. *Boils* at 180°. *Atomicity* '.  
*Evidence of atomicity* :—

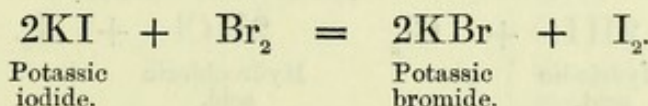
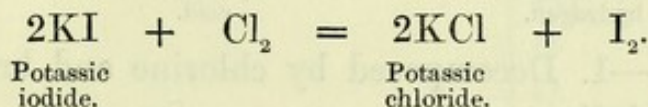
|                       |      |
|-----------------------|------|
| Hydriodic acid.....   | HI.  |
| Potassic iodide ..... | KI.  |
| Argentio iodide ..... | AgI. |

*Occurrence.*—In mineral springs, in sea-water, and in considerable quantities in sea-plants.

*Manufacture.*—Sea-weeds are burnt and the ash is extracted with water. The liquid is evaporated, and, after a considerable quantity of sodic carbonate and chloride has crystallized out, the mother-liquor, which contains potassic iodide, is distilled with sulphuric acid and manganic oxide :—



*Reactions.*—1. Iodine is precipitated from its solutions by chlorine and bromine :—



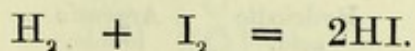
2. Iodine unites directly with many metals.

## HYDRIODIC ACID.

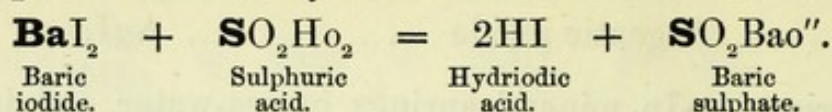
HI.

*Molecular weight* = 128. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of hydriodic acid weighs 64 criths. *Fuses at*  $-55^\circ$ .

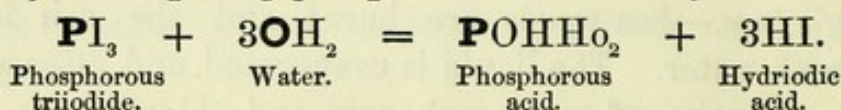
*Preparation.*—1. By passing iodine vapour and hydrogen through a red-hot tube or over spongy platinum gently heated:—



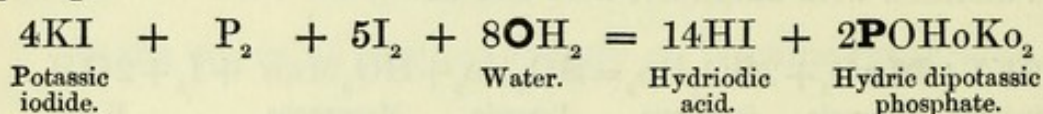
2. By the action of dilute sulphuric acid on baric iodide, or of phosphoric acid on any iodide :—



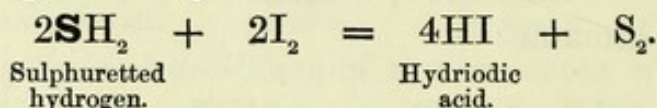
3. By decomposing phosphorous triiodide by water :—



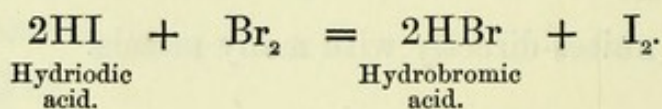
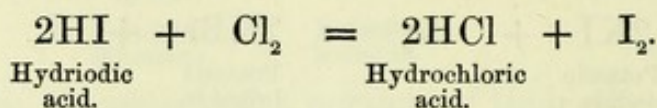
4. By heating together water, potassic iodide, iodine, and phosphorus :—



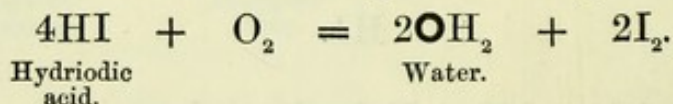
5. A solution of hydriodic acid is obtained by passing sulphuretted hydrogen through water in which iodine is suspended :—



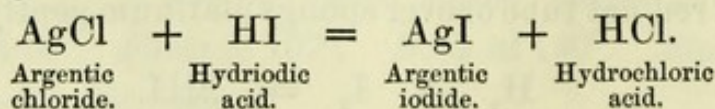
*Reactions.*—1. Decomposed by chlorine and bromine, with liberation of iodine :—



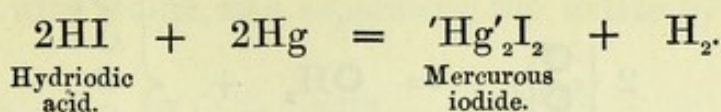
2. It is gradually but completely decomposed by atmospheric oxygen; the iodine, which at first remains dissolved in the hydriodic acid, is after a time deposited in crystals :—



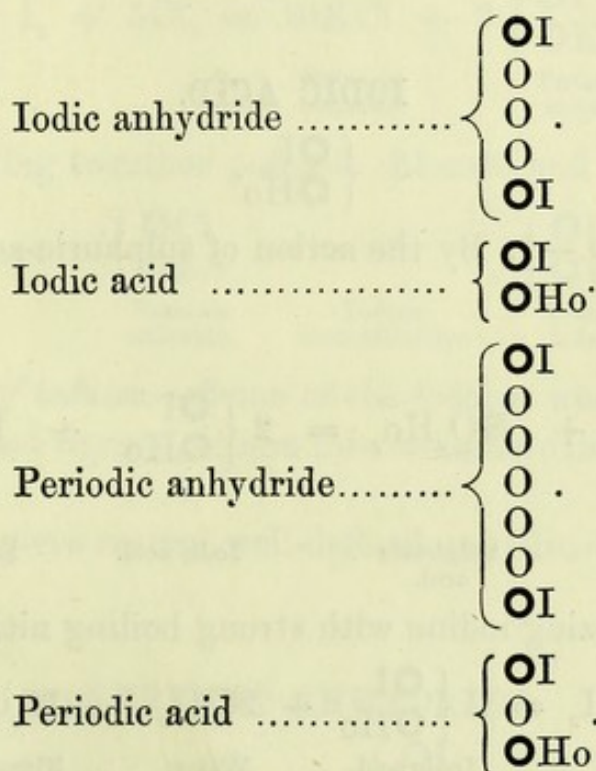
3. With metallic oxides, hydrates, and some salts it forms iodides. Even argentic chloride is transformed by hydriodic acid into argentic iodide :—



4. Hydriodic acid is rapidly decomposed by mercury, with liberation of hydrogen :—

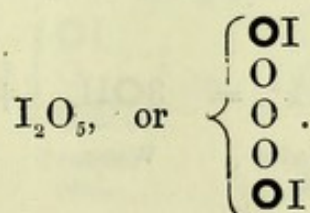


COMPOUNDS OF IODINE WITH OXYGEN AND HYDROXYL.

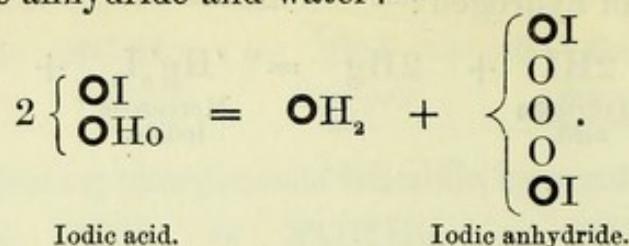


The graphic formulæ of these compounds are analogous to those of the corresponding chlorine compounds given at p. 45.

IODIC ANHYDRIDE.

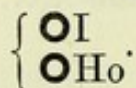


*Preparation.*—By heating iodic acid to 170°, when it separates into iodic anhydride and water:—

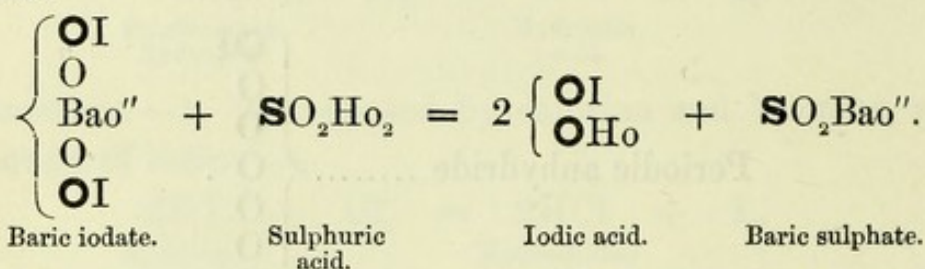


*Reaction.*—When strongly heated, it decomposes into iodine and oxygen.

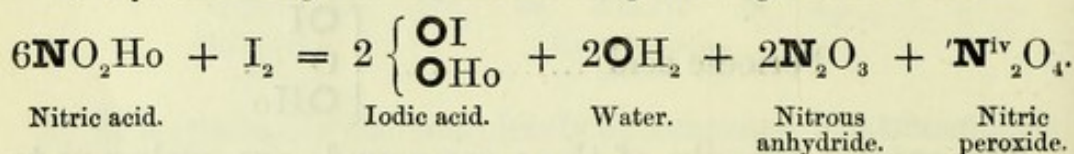
### IODIC ACID.



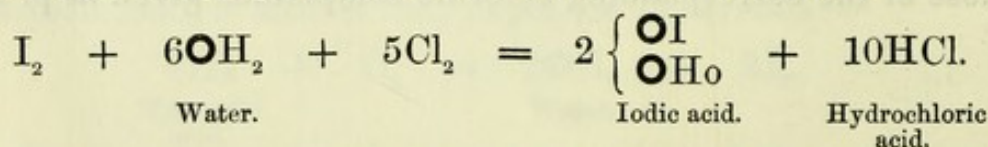
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of sulphuric acid upon baric iodate:—



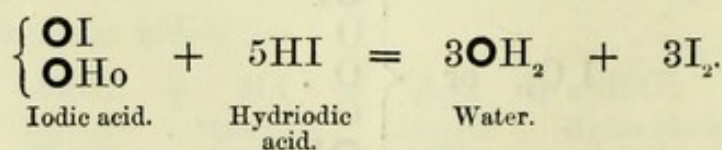
2. By oxidizing iodine with strong boiling nitric acid:—



3. By acting upon iodine and water with chlorine:—

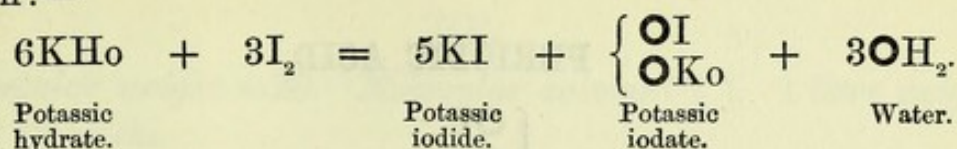


*Reactions.*—1. In contact with hydriodic acid it forms water and iodine:—

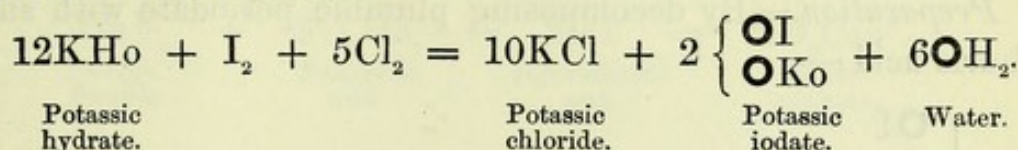


2. It is reduced by many other deoxidizing agents.

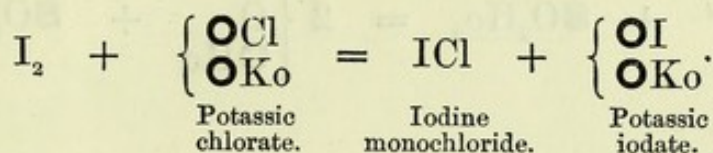
*Preparation of Iodates.*—1. By treating solutions of metallic hydrates with iodine, and separating the iodate by crystallization:—



2. By dissolving iodine in potassic hydrate and treating the mixture with chlorine:—



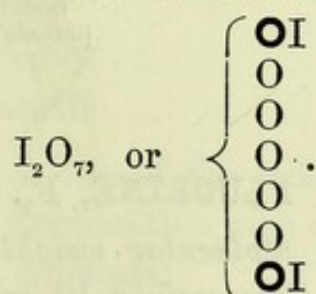
3. By heating together potassic chlorate and iodine:—



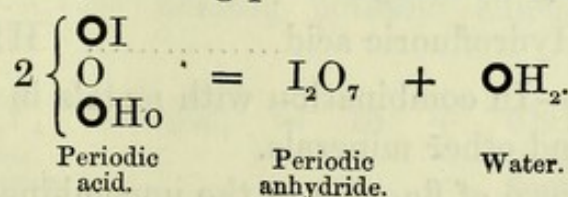
*Character of iodates.*—Some of the iodates when heated split into iodides and oxygen, others into metallic oxides, iodine, and oxygen.

Iodic acid gives several well-defined anhydro-salts.

PERIODIC ANHYDRIDE.



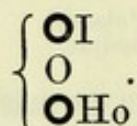
*Preparation.*—By heating periodic acid to 160°:—



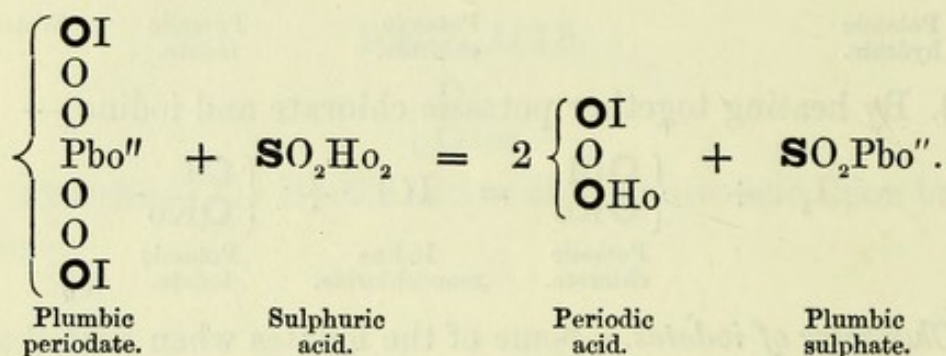


*Reaction.*—When heated it is decomposed into oxygen and iodic anhydride, and ultimately into iodine and oxygen.

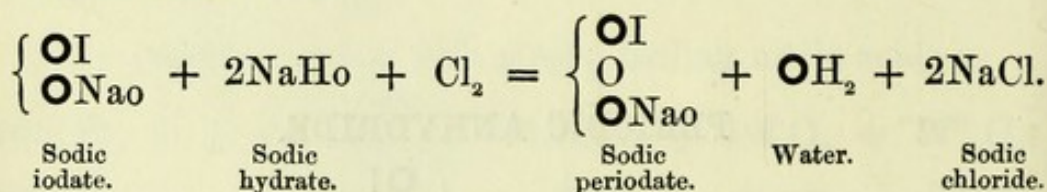
### PERIODIC ACID.



*Preparation.*—By decomposing plumbic periodate with sulphuric acid:—



*Preparation of Periodates.*—Sodic periodate may be prepared by passing chlorine through mixed solutions of sodic hydrate and sodic iodate:—



### FLUORINE, F<sub>2</sub>.

*Atomic weight* = 19. *Molecular weight* = 38 (?). *Molecular volume* . *1 litre weighs* 19 criths (?). *Atomicity* '.

*Evidence of atomicity:*—

Hydrofluoric acid..... HF.

*Occurrence.*—In combination with metals in fluorspar, cryolite, apatite, and other minerals.

Little is known of fluorine in the uncombined condition.

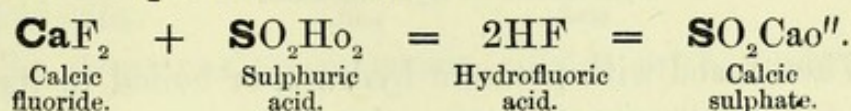
## COMPOUND OF FLUORINE WITH HYDROGEN.

## HYDROFLUORIC ACID.

HF.

Molecular weight = 20. Molecular volume  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 10 criths.

Preparation.—By heating calcic fluoride with sulphuric acid in a leaden or platinum vessel :—



## CHAPTER XV.

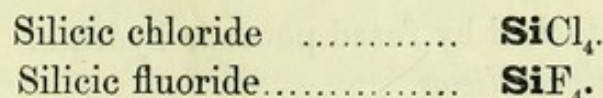
## TETRAD ELEMENTS.

## SECTION I. (Continued from Chapter XI.)

SILICON, *Silicium*, Si.

Atomic weight = 28.5. Sp. gr. (graphitoidal) = 2.49. Atomicity<sup>iv</sup>.

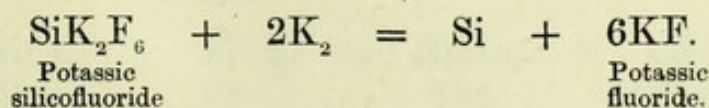
Evidence of atomicity :—



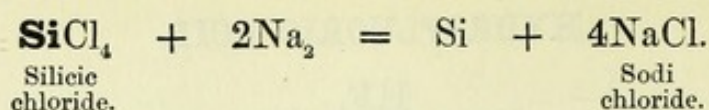
Occurrence.—Silicon is one of the most widely diffused elements. It is found, in combination with oxygen and metals, in a very large number of minerals.

a. *Amorphous Silicon*.

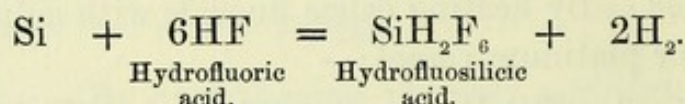
Preparation.—1. By heating potassic silicofluoride with potassium :—



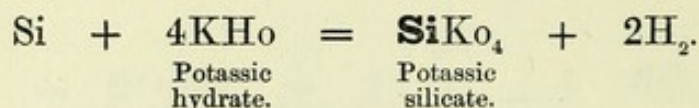
2. By heating sodium in a current of the vapour of silicic chloride:—



*Reactions.*—1. Silicon is dissolved by aqueous hydrofluoric acid, and converted into hydrofluosilicic acid:—



2. When fused with potassic hydrate, or boiled in its solution, it yields potassic silicate:—



3. Heated in the air, it burns, producing silicic anhydride.

*β. Graphitoidal Silicon.*

*Preparation.*—By fusing amorphous silicon with aluminium, and boiling the compound in hydrochloric or hydrofluoric acid, which dissolves the aluminium, leaving the silicon in the form of hexagonal plates with a metallic lustre.

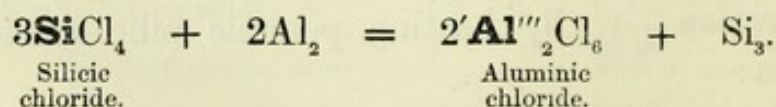
*Character.*—May be heated to whiteness in oxygen without burning.

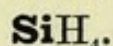
Is gradually oxidized by a mixture of nitric and hydrofluoric acids.

Is slowly attacked by fused potassic hydrate.

*γ. Adamantine Silicon.*

*Preparation.*—By heating aluminium very strongly in a current of the vapour of silicic chloride. The aluminic chloride which is formed volatilizes, leaving the adamantine silicon behind:—

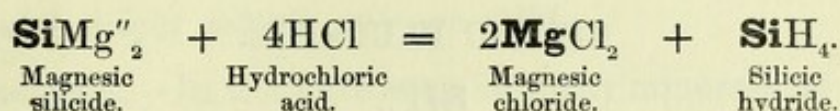


**SILICIC HYDRIDE.***Molecular weight* = 32.5.

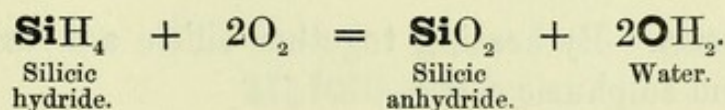
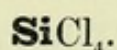
Has not been obtained free from hydrogen.

*Preparation.*—1. By decomposing dilute sulphuric acid by a feeble electric current passing from electrodes of aluminium containing silicon, when the silicic hydride is evolved at the negative pole.

2. By decomposing magnesian silicide with hydrochloric acid :—



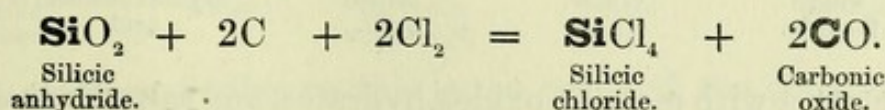
*Reaction.*—Inflames spontaneously in air, producing water and silicic anhydride :—

**SILICIC CHLORIDE.**

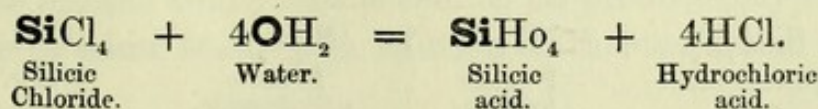
*Molecular weight* = 170.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 85.25 criths. *Sp. gr. of liquid* 1.52. *Boils at* 59°.

*Preparation.*—1. By burning silicon in chlorine.

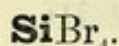
2. By heating a mixture of carbon and silicic anhydride in a stream of chlorine :—



*Reaction.*—By contact with water it produces silicic and hydrochloric acids :—



## SILICIC BROMIDE.

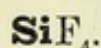


*Molecular weight* = 348.5. *Sp. gr.* 2.813 at 0°. *Boils at* 153°.

*Preparation.*—By the same method as that employed for making the chloride, bromine vapour being substituted for chlorine.

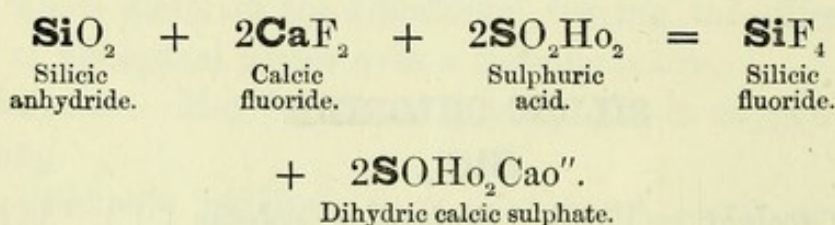
*Reaction.*—Decomposed by water in the same manner as the chloride.

## SILICIC FLUORIDE.

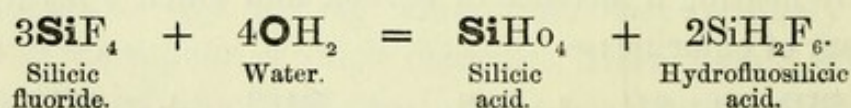


*Molecular weight* = 104.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 52.25 criths. *Fuses at* -140° C. *Condensable gas.*

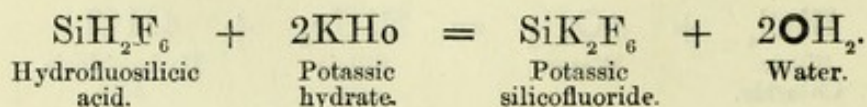
*Preparation.*—By heating together silicic anhydride, calcic fluoride, and sulphuric acid:—



*Reaction.*—By contact with water it produces silicic and hydrofluosilicic acids:—



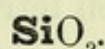
By contact with metallic oxides, hydrates, and salts, hydrofluosilicic acid produces silicofluorides, some of which, as the potassic and baric compounds, are insoluble in water:—



*COMPOUNDS OF SILICON WITH OXYGEN AND  
HYDROXYL.*

|                        |  |
|------------------------|--|
| Silicic anhydride..... | <b>SiO<sub>2</sub></b> .                               |
| Silicic acid .....     | <b>SiHo<sub>4</sub></b> and <b>SiOHo<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Chryson .....          | <b>Si<sub>6</sub>H<sub>6</sub>O<sub>4</sub></b> .      |
| Leukon .....           | <b>Si<sub>3</sub>H<sub>4</sub>O<sub>5</sub></b> .      |

**SILICIC ANHYDRIDE.**



*Molecular weight* = 60·5. *Sp. gr.* 2·69.

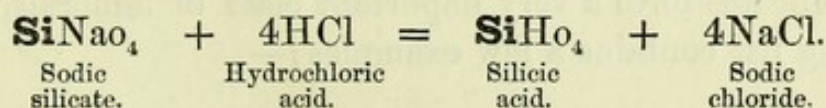
*Occurrence.*—In the pure state in many minerals, as quartz, agate, &c.

*Preparation.*—By heating silicic acid to 100°.

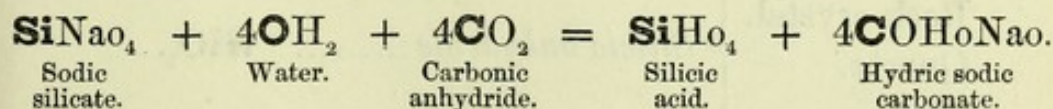
**SILICIC ACID.**

Tetrabasic... **SiHo<sub>4</sub>**. Dibasic... **SiOHo<sub>2</sub>**.

*Preparation.*—1. By treating a solution of a soluble silicate with hydrochloric acid:—



2. By passing a stream of carbonic anhydride through a solution of a soluble silicate:—

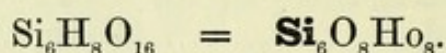


A reaction similar to this is the cause of the disintegration of granitic rocks.

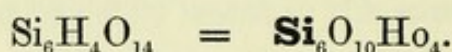
3. By passing silicic fluoride through water. (See p. 100.)

4. The dibasic silicic acid is said to be produced by the evaporation *in vacuo* at 16° of a solution of the tetrabasic acid in water.

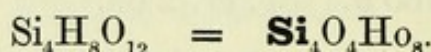
The acid prepared by the first three of the above processes has probably the formula **SiHo<sub>4</sub>**; by drying in the air a compound remains containing



This last acid, heated to 100°, loses more water, being transformed into



5. By the action of water on tetrethylic silicate, a compound is produced containing

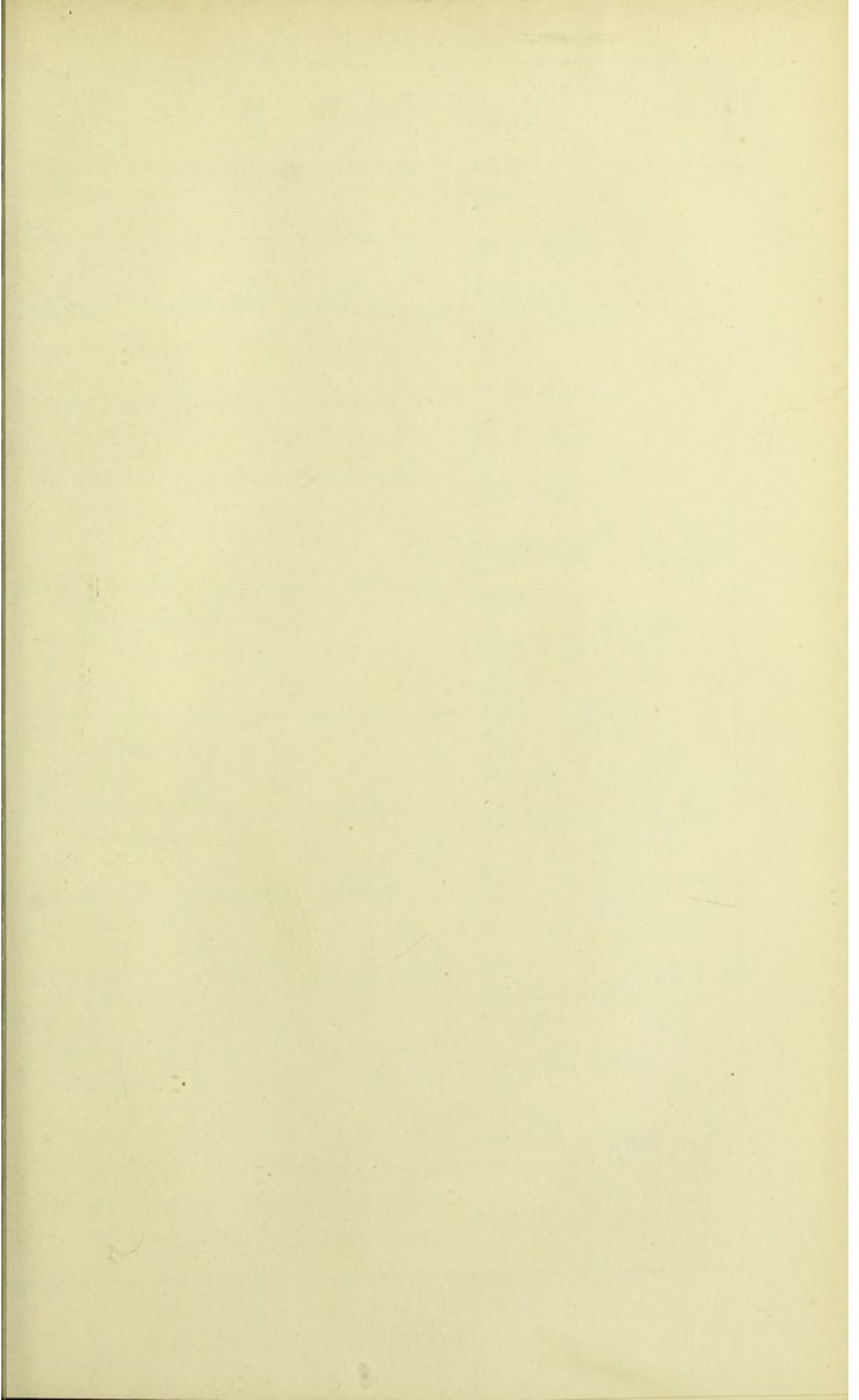


### SILICATES.

The soluble alkaline silicates may be prepared by fusing silicic anhydride, in the form of sand or flints, or insoluble natural silicates, with alkaline hydrates or carbonates.

The silicates form a very important class of minerals. The following list contains a few examples:—

|               |   |                                   |                              |
|---------------|---|-----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Sand.         | } | <i>Silicic anhydride</i> .....    | <b>SiO<sub>2</sub></b> .     |
| Flint.        |   |                                   |                              |
| Rock crystal. |   |                                   |                              |
| Quartz.       |   |                                   |                              |
| Opal.         |   |                                   |                              |
| Chalcedony.   |   |                                   |                              |
| Peridote.     |   | <i>Dimagnesian silicate</i> ..... | <b>SiMgo''<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Phenacite.    |   | <i>Digluconic silicate</i> .....  | <b>SiGlo''<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Willemite.    |   | <i>Dizincic silicate</i> .....    | <b>SiZno''<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Zircon.       |   | <i>Dizirconic silicate</i> .....  | <b>SiZro''<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Enstatite.    |   | <i>Monomagnesian silicate</i> ... | <b>SiOMgo''</b> .            |





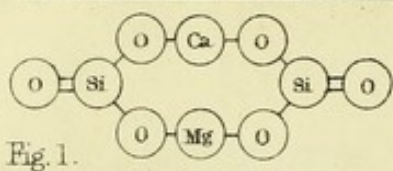


Fig. 1.

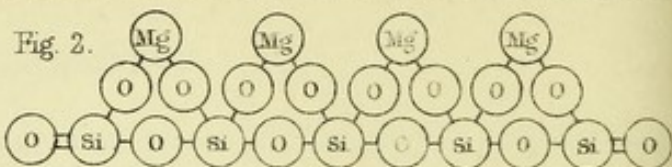


Fig. 2.

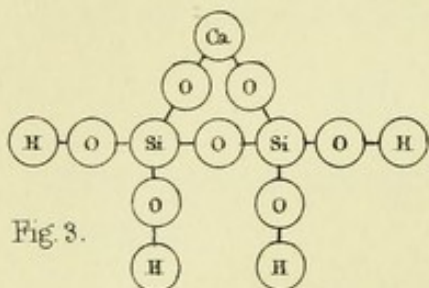


Fig. 3.

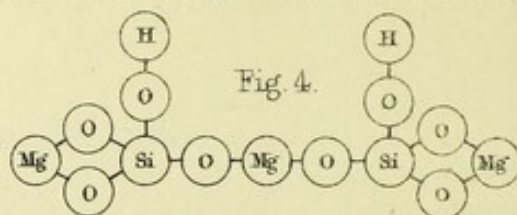


Fig. 4.

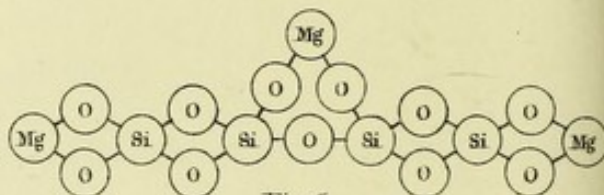


Fig. 5.

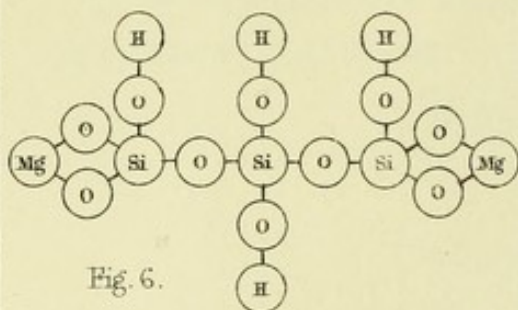


Fig. 6.

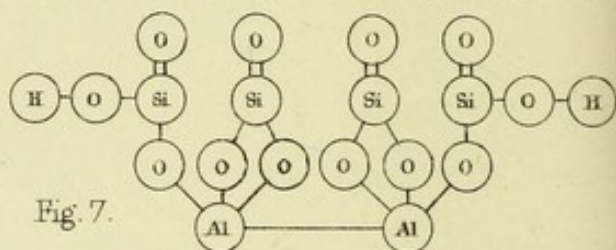


Fig. 7.

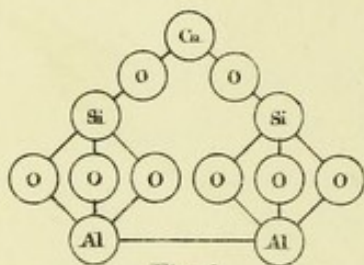


Fig. 8.

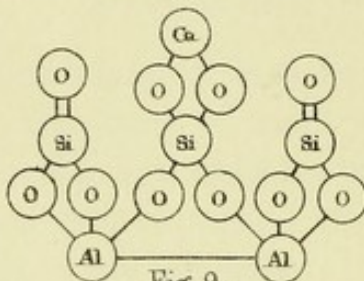


Fig. 9.

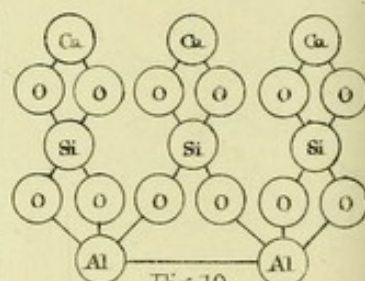


Fig. 10.

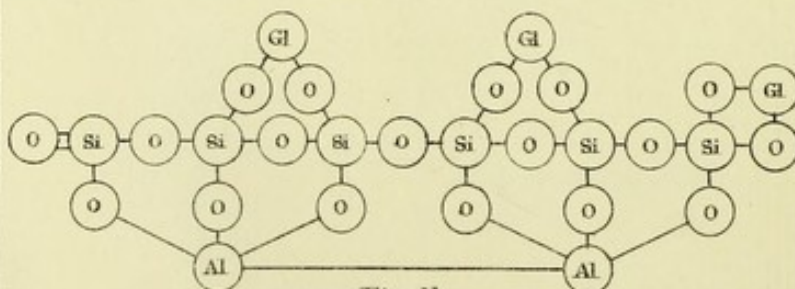


Fig. 11.

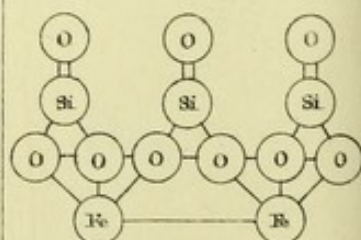


Fig. 12.

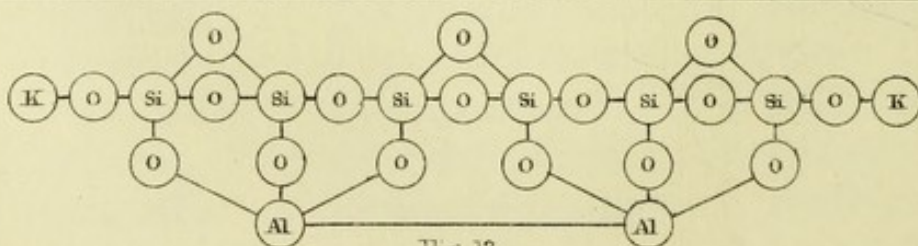
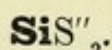


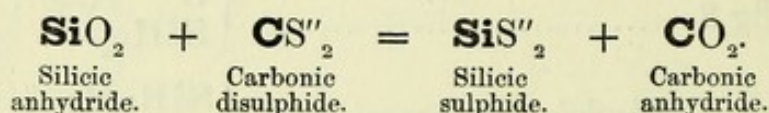
Fig. 13

|  |   |
|--|---|
| Diopside. <i>Calcic magnesian disilicate.</i> }<br>See fig. 1. ....          | $\text{SiO}$<br>$\text{SiO}$<br>$\text{CaO}''\text{Mgo}''$ .  |
| Talc. <i>Tetramagnesian pentasilicate.</i> See }<br>fig. 2 .....             | $\text{Si}_5\text{O}_6\text{Mgo}''_4$ .   |
| Okenite. <i>Tetrahydric calcic disilicate.</i> }<br>See fig 3 .....          | $\text{SiHo}_2$ —<br>O $\text{CaO}''$ .<br>$\text{SiHo}_2$ —  |
| Serpentine. <i>Dihydric trimagnesian disilicate.</i> See fig. 4 .....        | $\text{SiHoMgo}''$<br>$\text{Mgo}''$<br>$\text{SiHoMgo}''$  |
| Steatite. <i>Trimagnesian tetrasilicate.</i> }<br>See fig. 5 .....           | $\text{Si}_4\text{O}_5\text{Mgo}''_3$ .   |
| Meerschaum. <i>Tetrahydric dimagnesian trisilicate.</i> See fig. 6 .....     | $\text{SiHoMgo}''$<br>O<br>$\text{SiHo}_2$ .<br>O<br>$\text{SiHoMgo}''$   |
| Pyrophyllite. <i>Dihydric aluminic tetrasilicate.</i> See fig. 7 .....       | $\text{SiOHo}$ —<br>$\text{SiO}$ —<br>$\text{SiO}$ —<br>$\text{SiOHo}$ —<br>$\text{Al}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}$ . |
| Anorthite. <i>Aluminic calcic disilicate.</i> }<br>See fig. 8.....           | $\text{Si}_2(\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}\text{CaO}'$ .  |
| Labradorite. <i>Aluminic calcic trisilicate.</i><br>See fig. 9 .....         | $\text{SiO}$ —<br>$\text{SiCaO}''$ — $\text{Al}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}$ .<br>$\text{SiO}$ —                      |
| Grossularia. <i>Aluminic tricalcic trisilicate.</i> See fig. 10. ....        | $\text{SiCaO}'$ —<br>$\text{SiCaO}''$ — $\text{Al}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}$ .<br>$\text{SiCaO}''$ —               |
| Emerald. <i>Triglucinic aluminic hexasilicate.</i> See fig. 11 .....         | $\text{Si}_6\text{O}_6\text{Al}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}\text{Glo}''_3$ .  |
| Chloropal. <i>Ferric trisilicate.</i> See }<br>fig. 12 .....                 | $\text{SiO}$ —<br>$\text{SiO}$ — $\text{Fe}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}$ , $3\text{OH}_2$ .<br>$\text{SiO}$ —         |
| Felspar. Orthose. <i>Dipotassic aluminic hexasilicate.</i> See fig. 13 ... } | $\text{Si}_6\text{O}_8\text{K}_2\text{Al}_2\text{O}^{\text{vi}}$ .  |

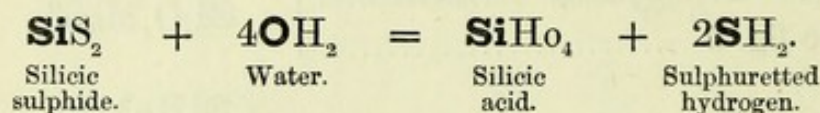
## SILICIC SULPHIDE.



*Preparation.*—By passing the vapour of carbonic disulphide over silicic anhydride heated to redness:—



*Reaction.*—By the action of water, hydrosulphuric acid is evolved, and the solution contains silicic acid:—

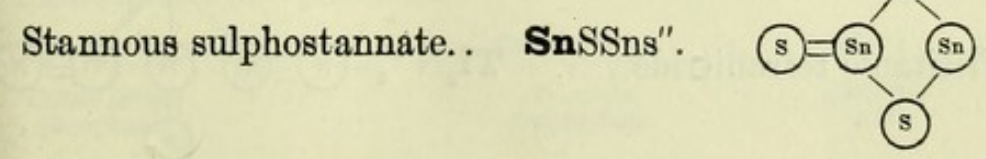
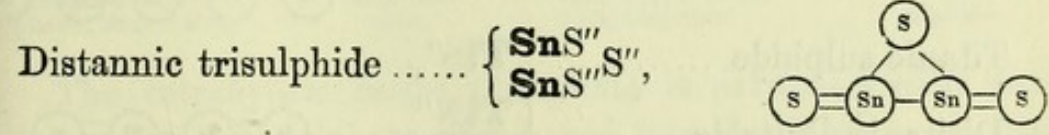
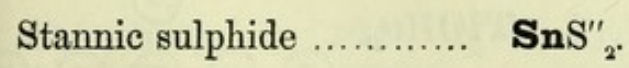
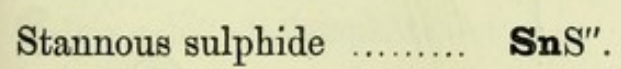
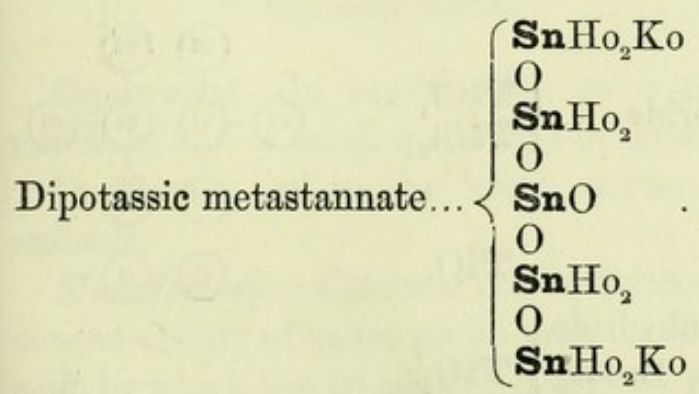
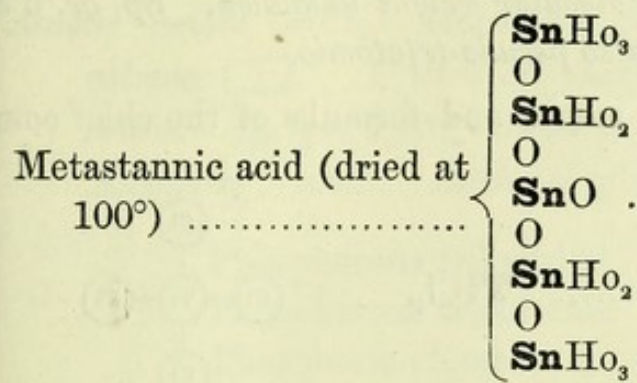
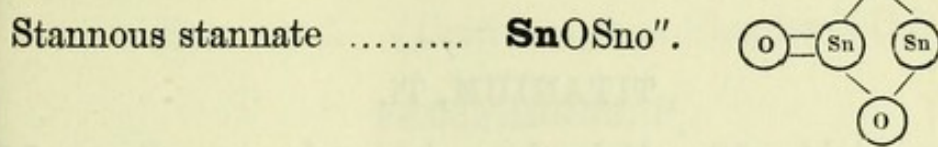
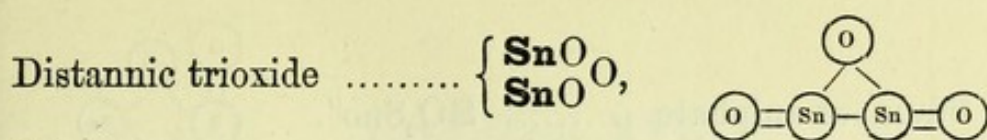


## TIN, Sn.

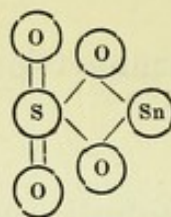
*Atomic weight* = 118. *Molecular weight unknown.* *Sp. gr.* 7.28. *Fuses at* 228°. *Atomicity*'' and iv, also pseudo-triatomic.

The following are the names and formulæ of the principal compounds of this metal:—

|                             |   |  |
|-----------------------------|---|--|
| Stannous chloride .....     | $\text{SnCl}_2$ .   |  |
| Stannic chloride .....      | $\text{SnCl}_4$ .   |  |
| Stannous oxide .....        | $\text{SnO}$ .  |  |
| Stannic oxide or anhydride. | $\text{SnO}_2$ .  |  |
| Distannous oxydichloride..  | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{SnCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SnCl} \end{array} \right\}$ |  |
| Stannous hydrate .....      | $\text{SnHo}_2$ .   |  |
| Stannic acid.....           | $\text{SnOHo}_2$ .  |  |
| Dipotassic stannite.....    | $\text{SnKo}_2$ .   |  |
| Dipotassic stannate.....    | $\text{SnOKo}_2, 4\text{OH}_2$ .  |  |



Stannous sulphate .....  $\text{SO}_2\text{Sno}''$ .

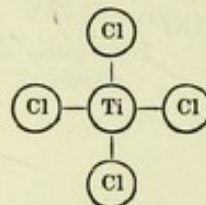


### TITANIUM, Ti.

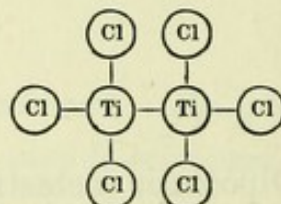
*Atomic weight = 50. Molecular weight unknown. Sp. gr. 5.3.*  
*Atomicity '' and iv, also pseudo-triatomic.*

The following are the names and formulæ of the chief compounds of titanium:—

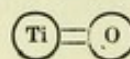
Titanic tetrachloride .....  $\text{TiCl}_4$ .



Dititanic hexachloride ... {  $\text{TiCl}_3$   
 $\text{TiCl}_3$ .

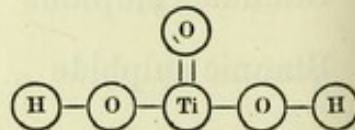


Titanous oxide.....  $\text{TiO}$ .



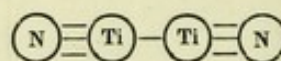
Titanic oxide or anhydride }  $\text{TiO}_2$ .  
 (Rutile, Anatase, Brook-  
 ite) .....

Titanic acid .....  $\text{TiOH}_2$ .

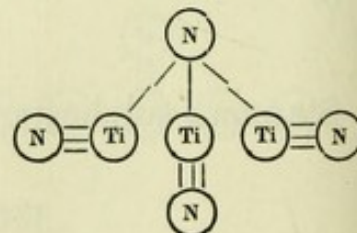


Titanic sulphide .....  $\text{TiS}''_2$ .

Dititanic dinitride ..... {  $\text{TiN}'''$   
 $\text{TiN}''''$ .



Trititanic tetranitride.....  $\text{Ti}_3\text{N}''''_4$



CHAPTER XVI.

PENTAD ELEMENTS.

SECTION I. (*Continued from Chapter XII.*)

PHOSPHORUS, P<sub>4</sub>.

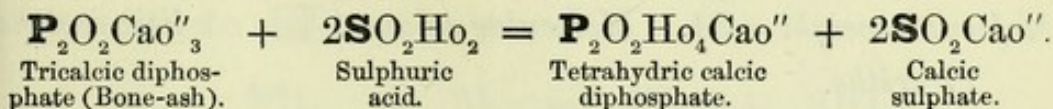
*Atomic weight* = 31. *Molecular weight* = 124. *Molecular volume* □□. 1 litre of phosphorus vapour weighs 62 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.83. *Fuses at* 44–45°. *Boils at* 290°. *Atomicity* ''' and v. *Evidence of atomicity* :—

|                               |                                      |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Phosphorous trihydride.....   | <b>P'''H<sub>3</sub></b>             |
| Phosphorous trichloride ..... | <b>P'''Cl<sub>3</sub></b> .          |
| Phosphoric chloride .....     | <b>P<sup>v</sup>Cl<sub>5</sub></b> . |
| Phosphonic iodide .....       | <b>P<sup>v</sup>H<sub>4</sub>I</b> . |

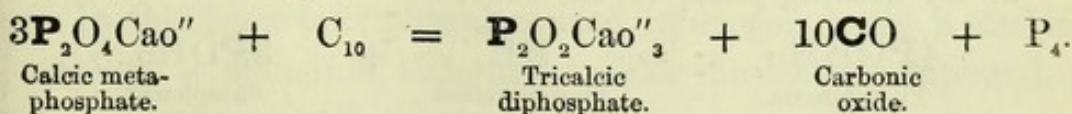
*Occurrence.*—In combination as a constituent of several minerals, and in small quantities in most rocks and soils.

In plants, and in the brain, nerves, urine, and bones of animals.

*Manufacture.*—Calcined bones or Sombrerite, both of which consist chiefly of calcic phosphate, are digested with sulphuric acid, by which the tricalcic diphosphate is converted into tetrahydric calcic diphosphate :—



The tetrahydric calcic phosphate is extracted with water from the calcic sulphate, evaporated, mixed with charcoal, dried and distilled, when phosphorus, carbonic oxide and tricalcic diphosphate are produced :—



**AMORPHOUS PHOSPHORUS.** *Allotropic Phosphorus. Red Phosphorus.*

Obtained by heating common phosphorus to 230°–250° in close vessels.

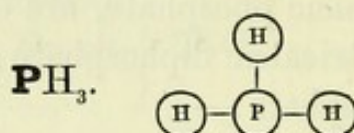
Neither the number nor the arrangement of the atoms in the molecule of this variety of phosphorus is known.

**COMPOUNDS OF PHOSPHORUS WITH HYDROGEN.**

Phosphorus forms three compounds with hydrogen, which cannot be obtained by the direct combination of their elements.

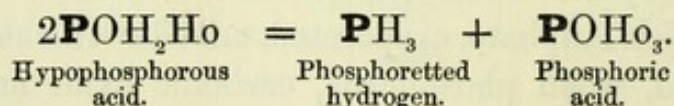
|                                 |   |
|---------------------------------|---|
| Solid phosphoretted hydrogen... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{P}(\mathbf{P}'''\mathbf{H})'' \\ \mathbf{P}(\mathbf{P}'''\mathbf{H})'' \end{array} \right. ?$ |
| Liquid ditto .....              | $\mathbf{P}''_2\mathbf{H}_4.$   |
| Gaseous ditto .....             | $\mathbf{PH}_3.$  |

**GASEOUS PHOSPHORETTED HYDROGEN.**

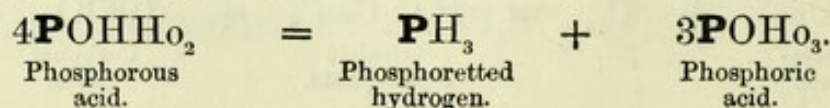


*Molecular weight = 34. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs 17 criths.*

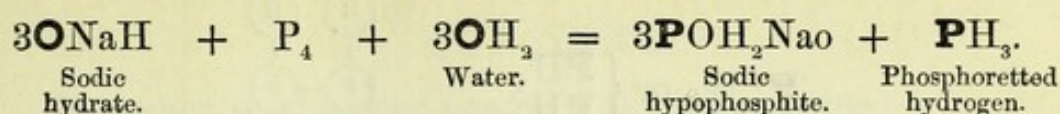
*Preparation.*—1. By heating hypophosphorous acid:—



2. By heating phosphorous acid:—

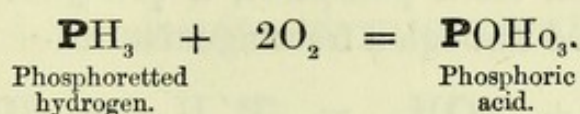


3. By heating phosphorus with solution of sodic or potassic hydrate :—

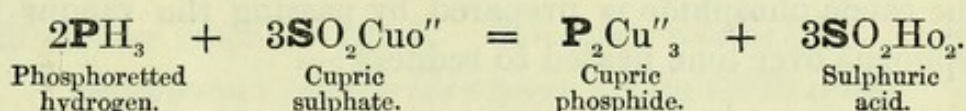


The gas prepared by this process contains free hydrogen and the vapour of liquid phosphoretted hydrogen.

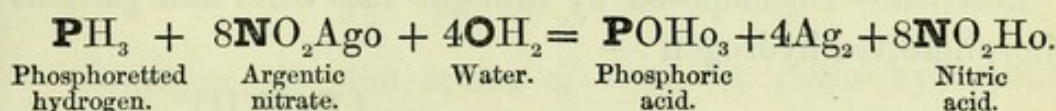
*Reactions.*—1. By combustion in oxygen it yields phosphoric acid :—



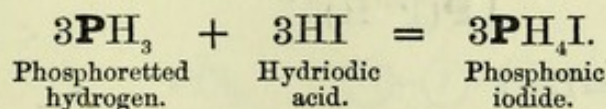
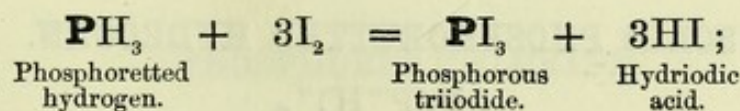
2. When passed through a solution of cupric sulphate, it causes a black precipitate of cupric phosphide :—



3. When passed through a solution of argentic nitrate, metallic silver and nitric and phosphoric acids are formed :—



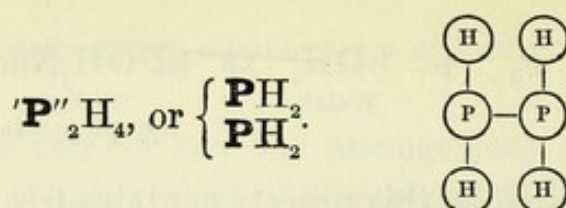
4. It unites directly with hydriodic and hydrobromic acids when they are presented to it in the nascent state, forming compounds isomorphous with the corresponding substances in the nitrogen series :—



In this behaviour phosphoretted hydrogen bears a striking analogy to ammonia, although, unlike the latter compound, it does not unite with other acids.

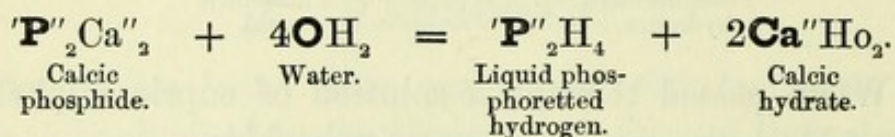


## LIQUID PHOSPHORETTED HYDROGEN.

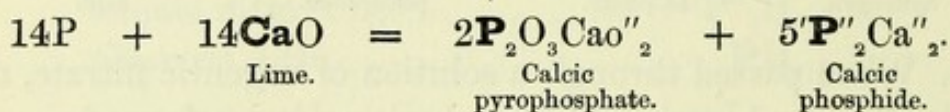


*Molecular weight* = 66.

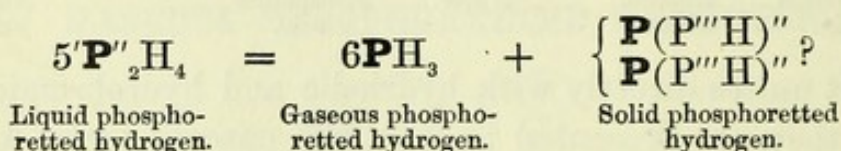
*Preparation.*—By the action of water or very dilute hydrochloric acid upon calcic phosphide,  $'P''_2Ca''_2$ , the gas evolved being transmitted through a freezing-mixture:—



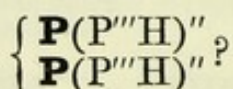
The calcic phosphide is prepared by passing the vapour of phosphorus over lime heated to redness:—



*Reaction.*—Decomposed by sunlight into solid and gaseous phosphoretted hydrogen.—



## SOLID PHOSPHORETTED HYDROGEN.



*Molecular weight* = 126 ?

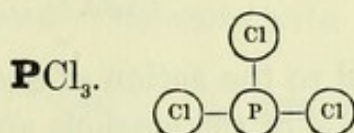
*Preparation.*—By dissolving calcic phosphide in concentrated hydrochloric acid, or by the action of light upon the liquid phosphoretted hydrogen.

COMPOUNDS OF PHOSPHORUS WITH  
CHLORINE.

Phosphorus forms two compounds with chlorine :—

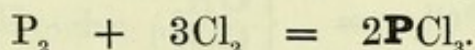
Phosphorous trichloride.....  $\text{PCl}_3$ .  
Phosphoric chloride .....  $\text{PCl}_5$ .

PHOSPHOROUS TRICHLORIDE.

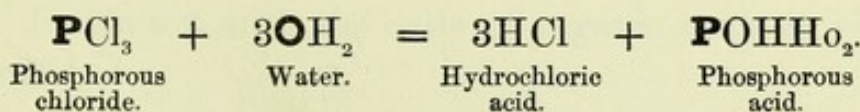


*Molecular weight* = 137.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of phosphorous trichloride vapour weighs 68.75 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.45. *Boils at*  $74^\circ$ .

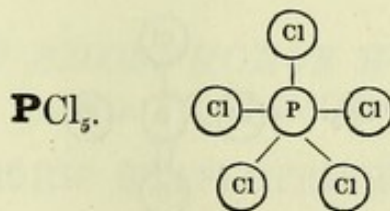
*Preparation.*—By the action of chlorine upon phosphorus :—



*Reaction.*—By the action of water it yields hydrochloric and phosphorous acids :



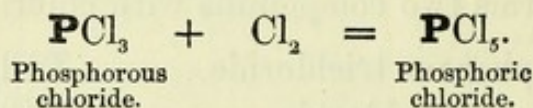
PHOSPHORIC CHLORIDE.



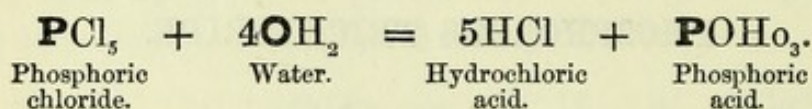
*Molecular weight* = 208.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$  to  $\square\square$ .

1 litre of phosphoric chloride weighs 52.1 to 104.25 criths.  
Volatilizes below 100°.

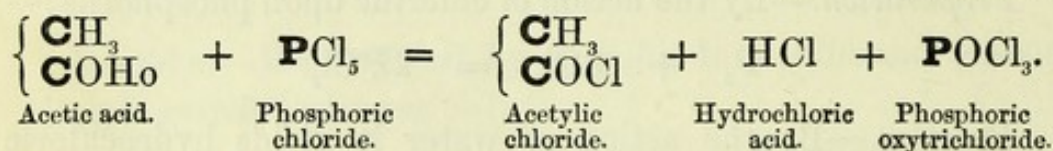
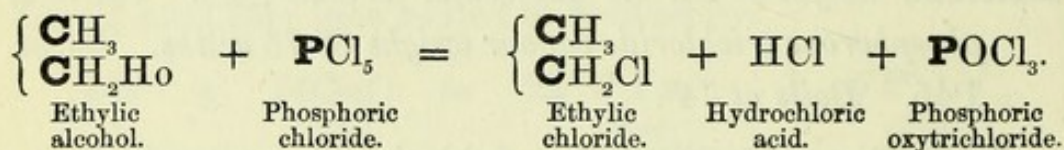
*Preparation.*—By the action of chlorine upon phosphorous chloride:—



*Reactions.*—1. By the action of an excess of water it produces hydrochloric acid and phosphoric acid:—

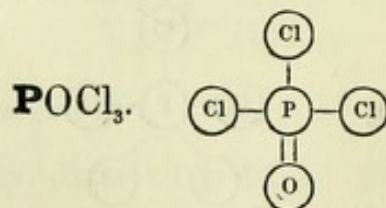


2. When submitted to the action of alcohols and acids, the chlorides of the radicals of the alcohols and acids are obtained, thus:—



## COMPOUND OF PHOSPHORUS WITH CHLORINE AND OXYGEN.

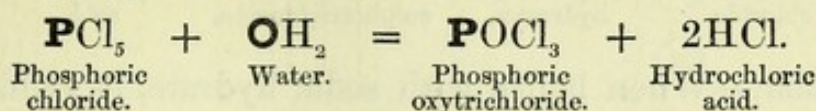
### PHOSPHORIC OXYTRICHLORIDE.



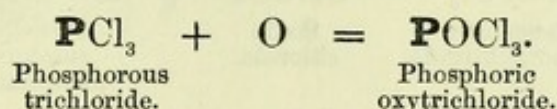
Molecular weight = 153.5. Molecular volume  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of

*phosphoric oxytrichloride vapour weighs 76.75 criths. Sp. gr. 1.7. Boiling-point 110°.*

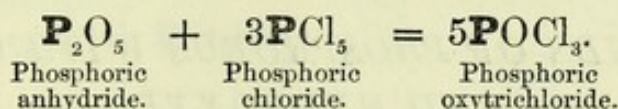
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of a limited quantity of water on phosphoric chloride:—



2. By passing oxygen through boiling phosphorous trichloride:—

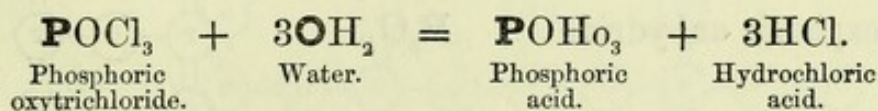


3. By heating phosphoric chloride with phosphoric anhydride:—

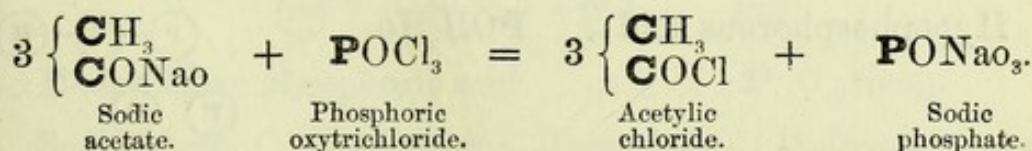


4. It is formed as a secondary product in the preparation of the chlorides of alcohol and acid radicals as above described (p. 112).

*Reactions.*—1. By contact with water it is transformed into hydrochloric and phosphoric acids:—

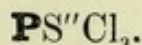


2. By distillation with the salts of organic acids it yields the chloracids:—



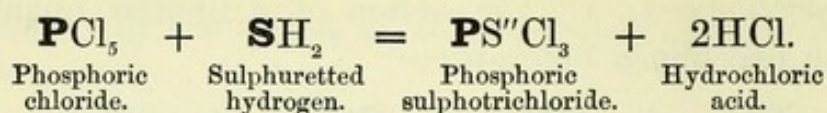
## COMPOUND OF PHOSPHORUS WITH CHLORINE AND SULPHUR.

### PHOSPHORIC SULPHOTRICHLORIDE.

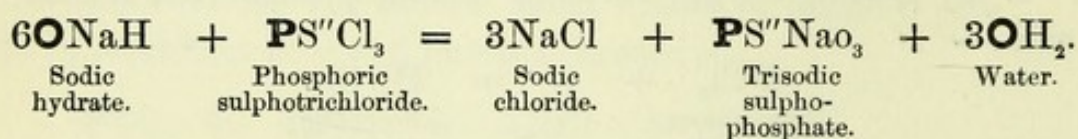


*Molecular weight = 169.5. Boils at 128°.*

*Preparation.*—By the action of sulphuretted hydrogen upon phosphoric chloride:—

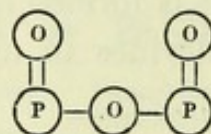


*Reaction.*—When boiled with sodic hydrate, it yields sodic chloride and trisodic sulphophosphate:—

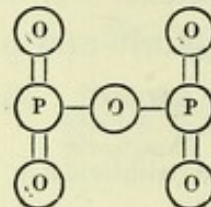


### COMPOUNDS OF PHOSPHORUS WITH OXYGEN AND HYDROXYL.

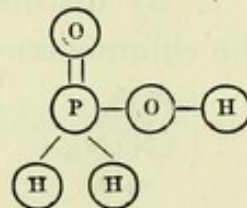
Phosphorous anhydride...  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_3.$



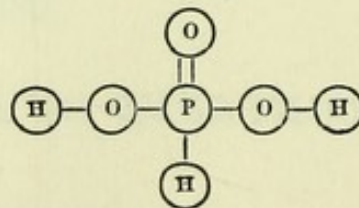
Phosphoric anhydride ...  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5.$



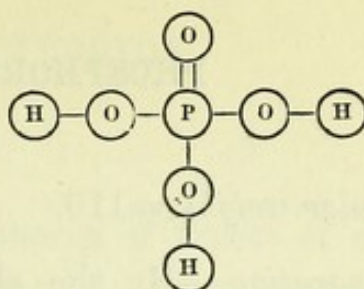
Hypophosphorous acid ...  $\text{POH}_2\text{Ho}.$



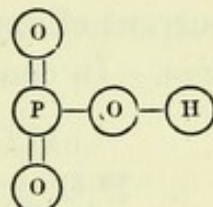
Phosphorous acid .....  $\text{POHHo}_2.$



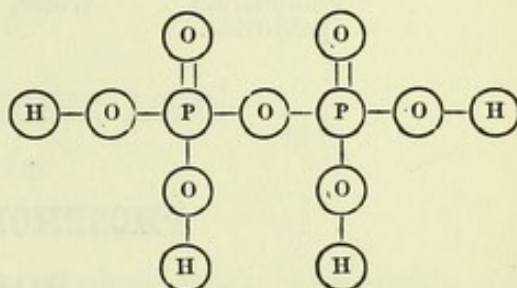
Phosphoric acid }  $\text{POH}_3$ .  
(tribasic) ... }



Metaphosphoric acid (monobasic) }  $\text{PO}_2\text{Ho}$ .

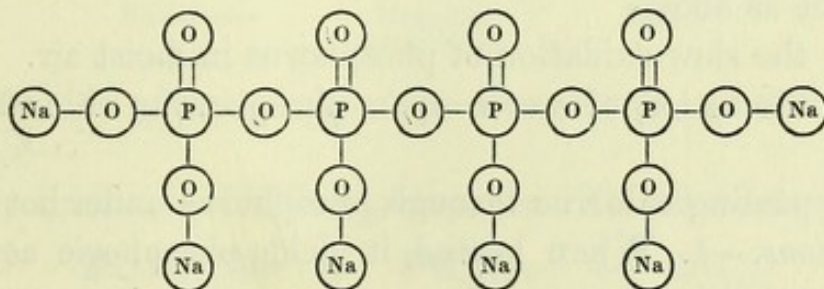


Pyrophosphoric acid (tetra-basic) }  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{Ho}_4$ .



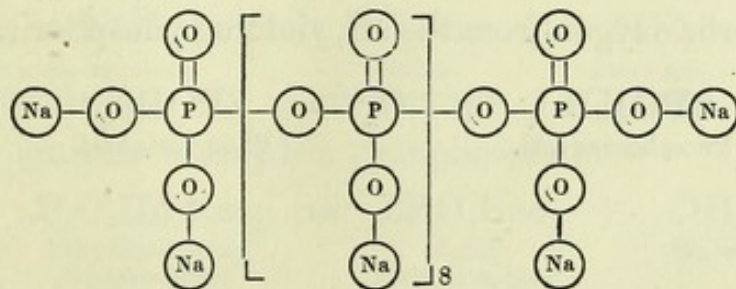
Hexabasic phosphoric acid.....  $\text{P}_4\text{O}_7\text{Na}_6$ .

Sodium salt (Fleitmann and Henneberg) (*Hexasodic tetraphosphate*):—

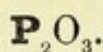


Dodecabasic phosphoric acid .....  $\text{P}_{10}\text{O}_{19}\text{Na}_{12}$ .

Sodium salt (Fleitmann and Henneberg) (*Dodecasodic decaphosphate*):—



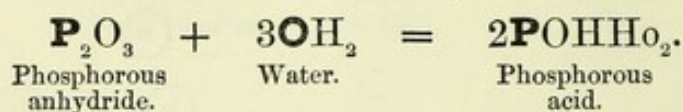
## PHOSPHOROUS ANHYDRIDE.



*Molecular weight* = 110.

*Preparation.*—By the slow oxidation of phosphorus in a gentle current of dry air.

*Reaction.*—In contact with water it produces phosphorous acid :—



## PHOSPHOROUS ACID.



*Molecular weight* = 82.

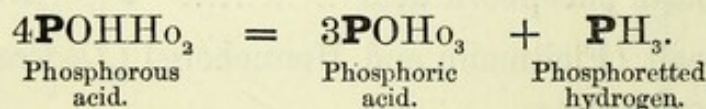
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of water on phosphorous anhydride as above.

2. By the slow oxidation of phosphorus in moist air.

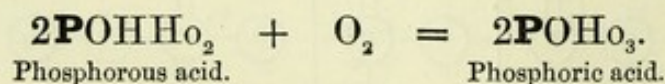
3. By the action of water upon phosphorous chloride (see p. 111).

4. By passing chlorine through phosphorus under hot water.

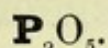
*Reactions.*—1. When heated, it yields phosphoric acid and phosphoretted hydrogen :—



2. It absorbs oxygen from the air, yielding phosphoric acid :—



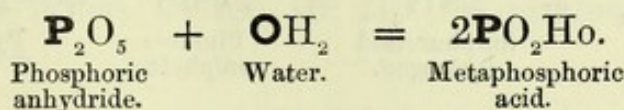
## PHOSPHORIC ANHYDRIDE.



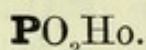
*Molecular weight* = 142.

*Preparation.*—By burning phosphorus in excess of dry air or oxygen.

*Reaction.*—By contact with water it forms metaphosphoric acid :—



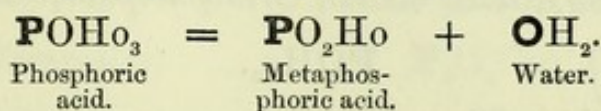
## METAPHOSPHORIC ACID.



*Molecular weight* = 80.

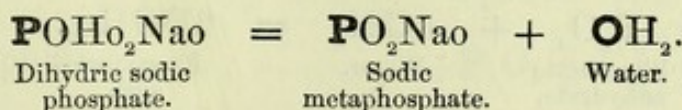
*Preparation.*—1. By dissolving phosphoric anhydride in water (see above).

2. By heating phosphoric acid to redness—

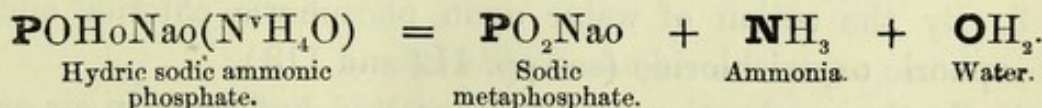


*Preparation of metaphosphates.*—The metaphosphates may be produced—

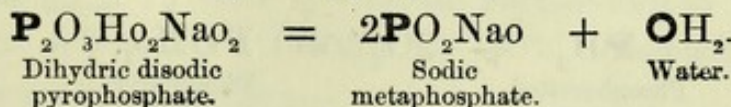
1. By igniting a dihydric phosphate with a fixed base :—



2. By igniting a monohydric phosphate which contains one atom of a volatile base :—

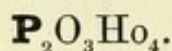


3. By igniting a dihydric pyrophosphate :—



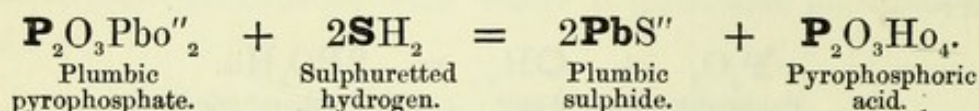


## PYROPHOSPHORIC ACID.

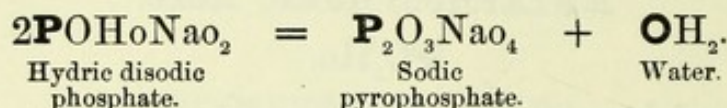
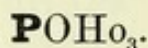


*Molecular weight* = 178.

*Preparation.*—By decomposing plumbic pyrophosphate by hydrosulphuric acid:—

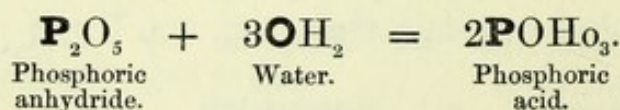


Pyrophosphates are prepared by heating monohydric phosphates containing two atoms of a fixed base:—

PHOSPHORIC ACID, *Orthophosphoric Acid.*

*Molecular weight* = 98.

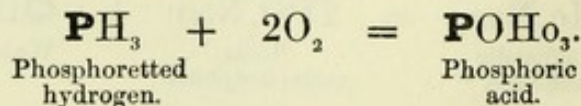
*Preparation.*—1. By boiling a solution of phosphoric anhydride or of metaphosphoric acid in water:—



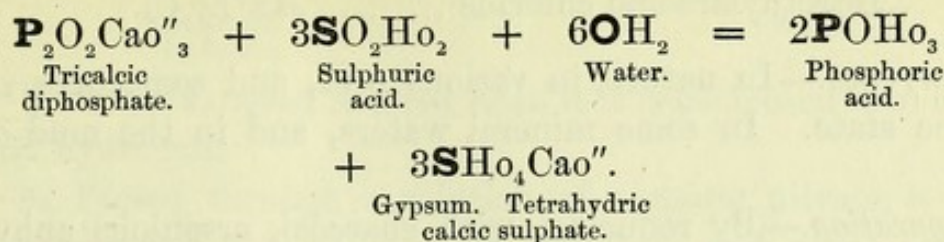
2. By the oxidation of amorphous phosphorus with nitric acid, and then boiling the product with water.

3. By the action of water upon phosphoric chloride and phosphoric oxytrichloride (see pp. 112 and 113).

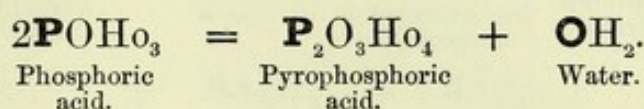
4. By the combustion of phosphoretted hydrogen in air or oxygen:—



5. By decomposing tricalcic diphosphate (bone-ash) with a large excess of sulphuric acid:—



*Reaction.*—When heated to 213°, it produces pyrophosphoric acid:—



The phosphates are a numerous and important class of salts. The following list contains some of the most interesting:—

|   |   |
|---|---|
| Common sodic phosphate }<br>(Hydric disodic phosphate) }                        | $\mathbf{POHONaO_2, 12OH_2}$ .  |
| Trisodic phosphate .....  | $\mathbf{PONaO_3, 12OH_2}$ .  |
| Hydric sodic potassic phosphate   | $\mathbf{POHONaOKO, OH_2}$ .  |
| Apatite ( <i>Francolite</i> ) .....   | $\mathbf{P_3O_3CaO''_4 \left( \begin{array}{c} O \\ F \end{array} Ca'' \right)}$ .  |
| Triple phosphate ( <i>Diammonic</i> }<br><i>dimagnesian diphosphate</i> ) ... } | $\mathbf{P_2O_2AmO_2Mgo''_2, 12OH_2}$ .   |
| Vivianite .....   | $\mathbf{P_2O_2Feo''_3, 8OH_2}$ .   |
| Wavellite .....   | $\mathbf{P_4O('Al'''O_6)vi_3, 12OH_2}$ .  |
| Pyromorphite .....  | $\mathbf{P_3O_3Pbo''_4 \left( \begin{array}{c} O \\ Cl \end{array} Pb'' \right)}$ . |

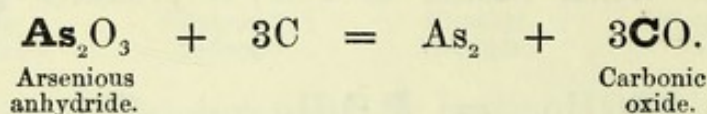
### ARSENIC, As<sub>4</sub>.

*Atomic weight* = 75. *Molecular weight* = 300. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of arsenic vapour weighs 150 criths. *Sp. gr.* 5.6 to 5.9. *Volatile* at 180°. *Atomicity''' and v.*  
*Evidence of atomicity* :—

|                                 |  |
|---------------------------------|--|
| Arseniuretted hydrogen .....    | $\text{As}^{\text{III}}\text{H}_3$ .         |
| Arsenious chloride.....         | $\text{As}^{\text{III}}\text{Cl}_3$ .        |
| Tetrethylarsonic chloride ..... | $\text{As}^{\text{V}}\text{Et}_4\text{Cl}$ . |

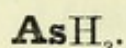
*Occurrence.*—In nature, in various ores, and sometimes in the free state. In some mineral waters, and in the mud of rivers.

*Preparation.*—By reducing, with charcoal, arsenious anhydride, which is produced in the roasting of many ores:—



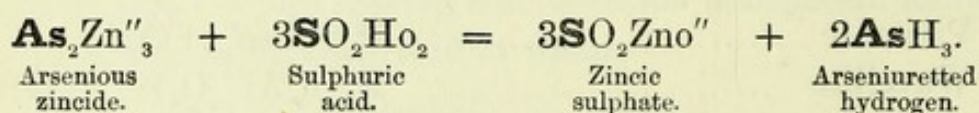
### COMPOUND OF ARSENIC WITH HYDROGEN.

#### ARSENIURETTED HYDROGEN, *Arsenious Hydride*.

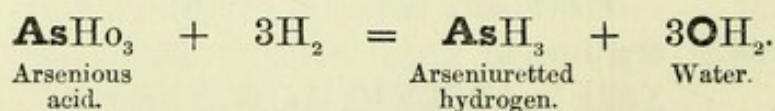


*Molecular weight* = 78. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 39 criths. *Boils at*  $-40^\circ$ .

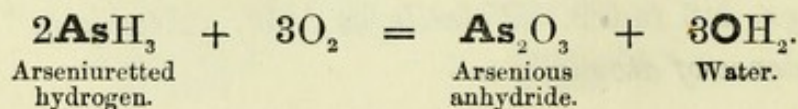
*Preparation.*—1. In the pure state by the action of sulphuric acid on an alloy of arsenic and zinc:—



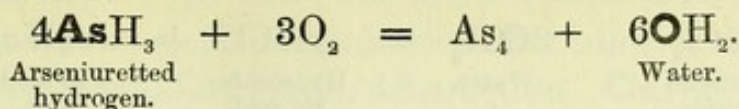
2. By the action of nascent hydrogen upon soluble arsenic compounds, as by the introduction of arsenious acid into an apparatus evolving hydrogen:—



*Reactions.*—1. When burnt with free access of air, it gives water and arsenious anhydride:—

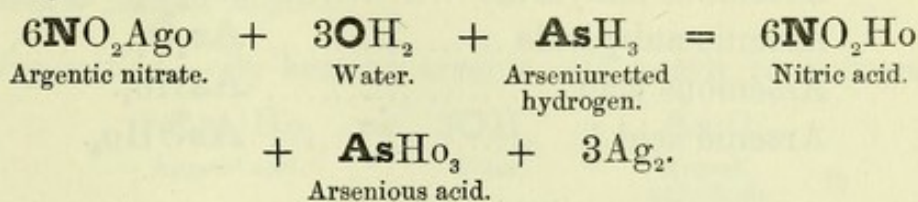


2. When burnt with a limited supply of air, it yields water and free arsenic:—



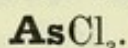
3. When exposed to a red heat, it is decomposed into arsenic and hydrogen.

4. Passed through a solution of argentic nitrate, it yields a precipitate of metallic silver, arsenious and nitric acids remaining in solution:—



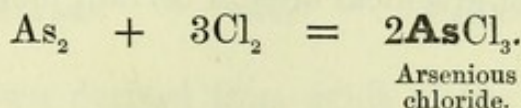
### COMPOUND OF ARSENIC WITH CHLORINE.

#### ARSENIUS CHLORIDE.

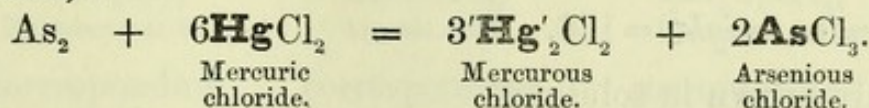


*Molecular weight* = 181.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of arsenious chloride vapour weighs 90.75 criths. *Sp. gr.* 2.205. Boils at 132°.

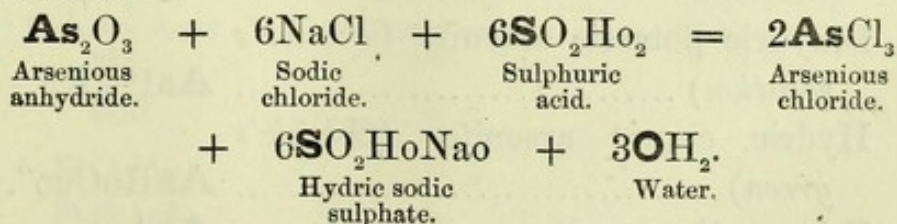
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of dry chlorine upon arsenic:—



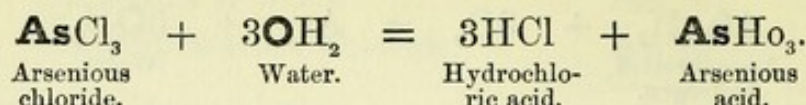
2. By distilling arsenic with mercuric chloride (corrosive sublimate):—



3. By distilling sodic chloride, arsenious anhydride, and sulphuric acid:—



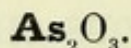
*Reaction.*—With excess of water it forms arsenious and hydrochloric acids:—



*COMPOUNDS OF ARSENIC WITH OXYGEN AND HYDROXYL.*

|                           |                      |
|---------------------------|----------------------|
| Arsenious anhydride ..... | $\mathbf{As_2O_3}$ . |
| Arsenic anhydride .....   | $\mathbf{As_2O_5}$ . |
| Arsenious acid .....      | $\mathbf{AsHo_3}$ .  |
| Arsenic acid .....        | $\mathbf{AsOHo_3}$ . |

**ARSENIUS ANHYDRIDE.**



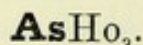
*Molecular weight* = 198. *Molecular volume* □. 1 litre of arsenious anhydride vapour weighs 198 criths (anomalous).  
*Sp. gr.* 3·7.

*Occurrence.*—Very rare in nature.

*Preparation.*—1. By burning arsenic in air or oxygen.

2. By roasting arsenical ores in certain metallurgical operations.

**ARSENIUS ACID.**



*Molecular weight* = 126.

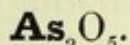
Only known in solution.

Arsenious acid forms many salts, of which the following are examples:—

|   |                        |
|---|------------------------|
| Dihydric potassic arsenite ( <i>Fowler's solution</i> ) ..... | $\mathbf{AsHo_2Ko}$ .  |
| Hydric cupric arsenite ( <i>Scheele's green</i> ) .....       | $\mathbf{AsHoCuo''}$ . |
| Triargentie arsenite .....                                    | $\mathbf{AsAg_3}$ .    |

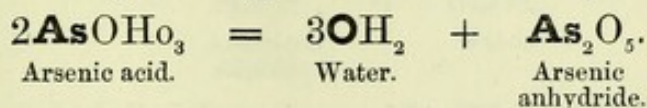
A monobasic arsenious acid,  $\text{AsOHo}$ , corresponding to nitrous acid, appears to exist, one of its compounds,  $\text{AsOAmo}$ , being known. Arsenious acid when boiled with cupric acetate yields Schweinfurt green,  $3\text{As}_2\text{O}_2\text{CuO}''$ ,  $\text{Cu}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_3\text{O}_2)_2$ .

## ARSENIC ANHYDRIDE.

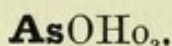


*Molecular weight* = 230.

*Preparation.*—By heating arsenic acid nearly to redness:—

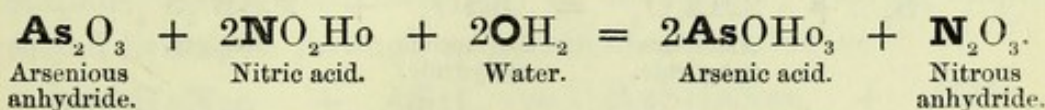


## ARSENIC ACID.

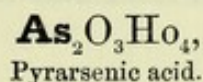
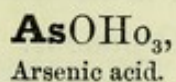
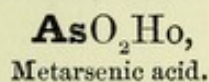


*Molecular weight* = 142.

*Preparation.*—By treating arsenious anhydride with nitric acid:—



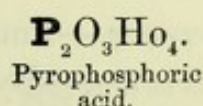
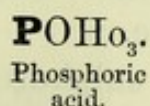
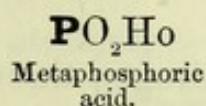
Salts are known derived from acids of the three following formulæ:—



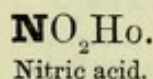
corresponding  
to

corresponding  
to

corresponding  
to



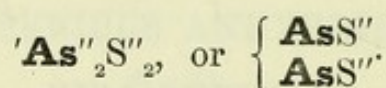
and



COMPOUNDS OF ARSENIC WITH SULPHUR AND  
HYDROSULPHYL.

|  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| Realgar .....  |   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AsS''} \\ \mathbf{AsS''} \end{array} = \mathbf{As''}_2\mathbf{S''}_2 \right.$ |
| Sulpharsenious anhydride ( <i>Arsenious sulphide</i> ) ..... | } | $\mathbf{As}_2\mathbf{S''}_3$ .   |
| Sulpharsenic anhydride ( <i>Arsenic sulphide</i> ) .....     | } | $\mathbf{As}_2\mathbf{S''}_5$ .   |
| Sulpharsenious acid .....                                    |   | $\mathbf{AsHs}_3$ .   |
| Sulpharsenic acid .....                                      |   | $\mathbf{AsS''Hs}_3$ .  |

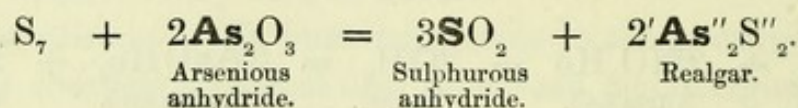
**REALGAR, Diarsenious Disulphide.**



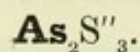
*Molecular weight* = 214. *Sp. gr.* 3.5.

*Occurrence.*—Found native.

*Preparation.*—By heating sulphur with arsenious anhydride:—



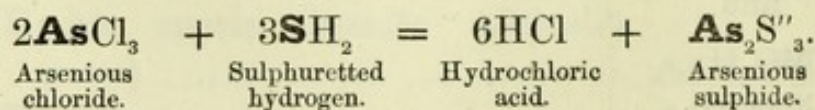
**SULPHARSENIOUS ANHYDRIDE, Arsenious Sulphide,**  
*Orpiment.*



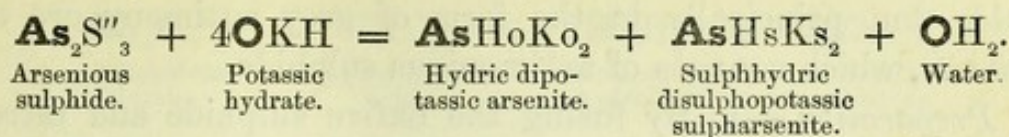
*Molecular weight* = 246. *Sp. gr.* 3.5.

*Occurrence.*—Found native.

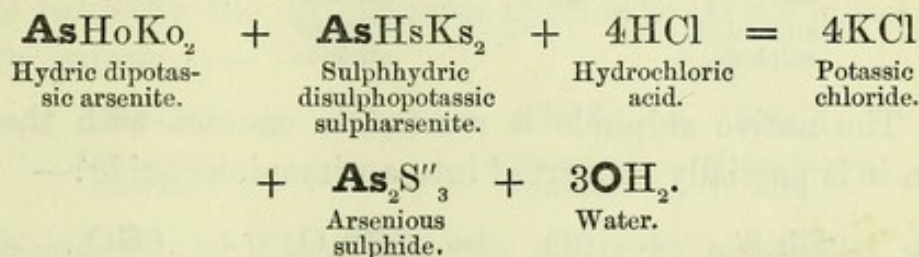
*Preparation.*—By passing sulphuretted hydrogen through a solution of arsenious anhydride in hydrochloric acid:—



*Reaction.*—Arsenious sulphide dissolves in caustic alkali, producing an arsenite and a sulpharsenite:—

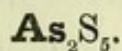


By the addition of an acid, the arsenious sulphide is reprecipitated:—



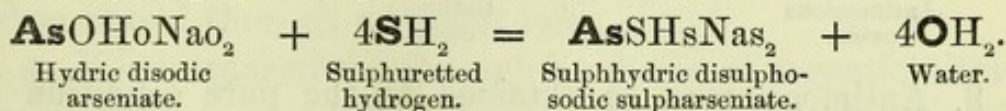
*Proustite* is a native sulphargentic sulpharsenite,  $\text{AsAg}_3$ .

**SULPHARSENIC ANHYDRIDE, *Arsenic Sulphide.***



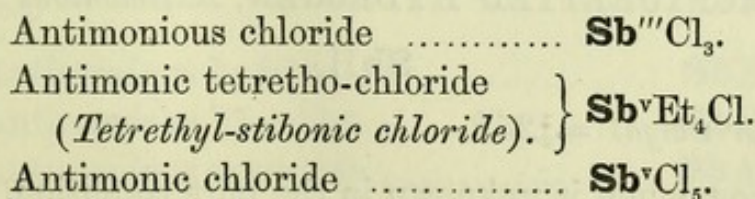
*Molecular weight* = 310.

*Preparation.*—By fusing together arsenious sulphide and sulphur. Sulpharseniates may be obtained by passing sulphuretted hydrogen through solutions of arseniates:—



**ANTIMONY,  $\text{Sb}_4$ ?**

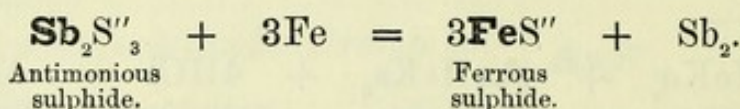
*Atomic weight* = 122. *Probable molecular weight* = 488. *Sp. gr.* 6.7. *Fuses at* 430°. *Atomicity*''' and v. *Evidence of atomicity*:—



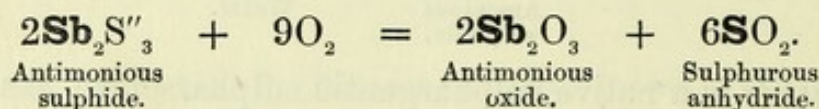


*Occurrence.*—To a small extent in the native state. Alloyed with metals in a few minerals. Sometimes in the form of oxide, but principally in the form of grey antimony ore or *stibnite*, which consists of antimonious sulphide.

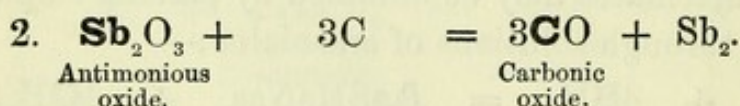
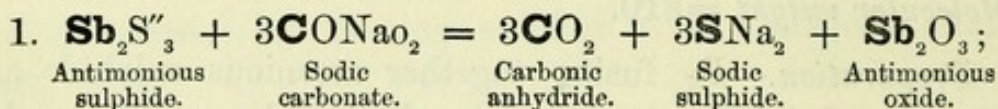
*Preparation.*—1. By fusing the native sulphide and introducing metallic iron, which removes the sulphur:—



2. The native sulphide is roasted in contact with the air, when it is partially converted into antimonious oxide:—



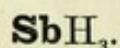
The roasted mineral is then fused with charcoal and sodic carbonate. The reaction takes place in two stages: first, the remaining sulphide is converted into oxide by the sodic carbonate, and subsequently the oxide is reduced by the carbon:—



3. Antimony may be obtained in the pure condition by reducing, with charcoal, the oxide formed by the action of nitric acid upon crude antimony.

## COMPOUND OF ANTIMONY WITH HYDROGEN.

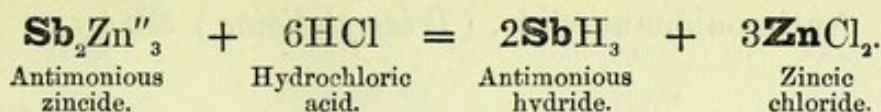
### ANTIMONIURETTED HYDROGEN, *Antimonious Hydride.*



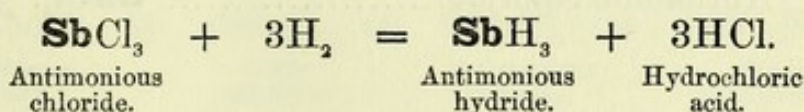
*Molecular weight* = 125?

This compound is unknown in the pure condition.

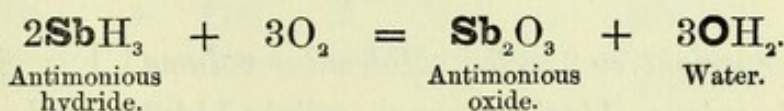
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of hydrochloric acid upon an alloy of zinc and antimony:—



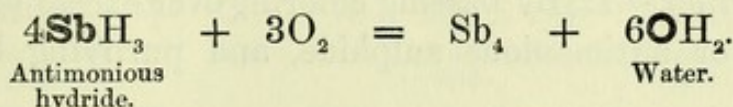
2. By the action of nascent hydrogen evolved from zinc and sulphuric acid upon soluble antimony compounds. In both these reactions the antimonious hydride is always mixed with much hydrogen:—



*Reactions.*—1. When burnt in air or in oxygen, it yields water and antimonious oxide:—

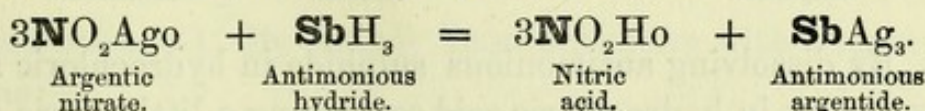


2. When burnt with a limited supply of air the hydrogen only is oxidized, the antimony being deposited:—



3. Decomposed into its elements, like arsenious hydride, when passed through a red-hot tube.

4. When transmitted through a solution of argentic nitrate, it produces a precipitate of antimonious argentide, thus differing from arsenious hydride (see p. 121):—



From the composition of this compound, and from that of some of its analogues, the composition of antimonious hydride is inferred.

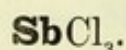
|                             |                     |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| Antimonious hydride.....    | $\mathbf{SbH_3}$ .  |
| Antimonious bromide .....   | $\mathbf{SbBr_3}$ . |
| Antimonious argentide ..... | $\mathbf{SbAg_3}$ . |

|  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| Antimonious zincide .....                        | $\text{Sb}_2\text{Zn}''_3$ . |
| Antimonious ethide. ( <i>Triethylstibine</i> .)  | $\text{SbEt}_3$ .            |
| Antimonious amyliide. ( <i>Triamylstibine</i> .) | $\text{SbAy}_3$ .            |

COMPOUNDS OF ANTIMONY WITH CHLORINE.

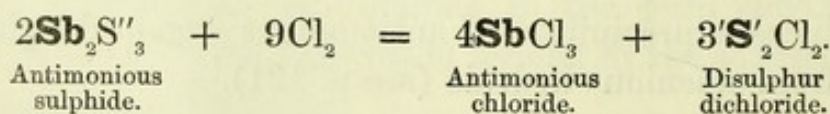
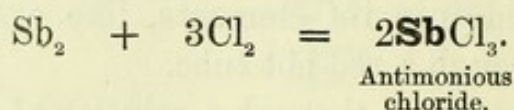
|                           |                   |
|---------------------------|-------------------|
| Antimonious chloride..... | $\text{SbCl}_3$ . |
| Antimonic chloride.....   | $\text{SbCl}_5$ . |

ANTIMONIOUS CHLORIDE.

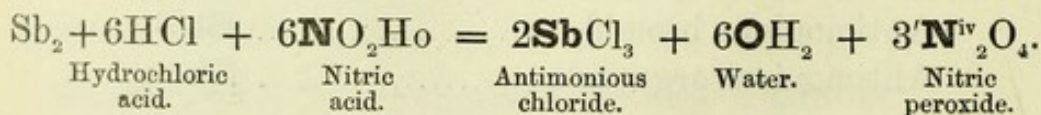
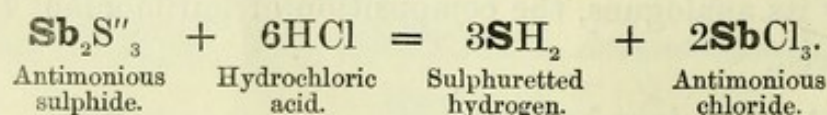


*Molecular weight* = 228.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of antimonious chloride vapour weighs 114.25 criths. Fuses at 72°. Boils at 223°.

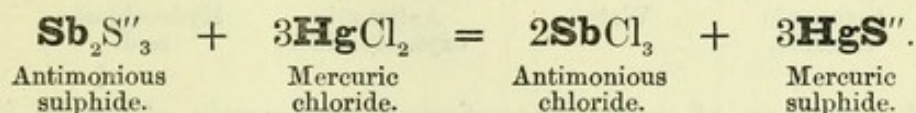
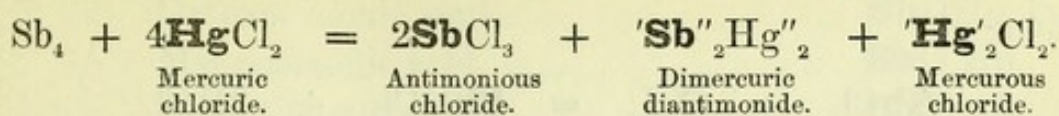
*Preparation*.—1. By passing chlorine over excess of metallic antimony or antimonious sulphide, and purifying by distillation:—



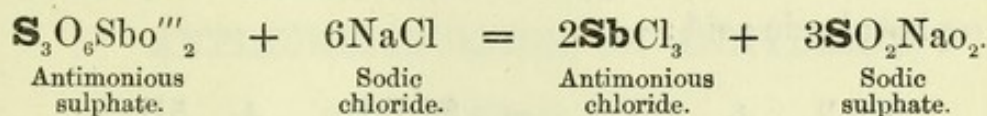
2. By dissolving antimonious sulphide in hydrochloric acid, or antimony in hydrochloric acid containing a little nitric acid, evaporating and distilling the product:—



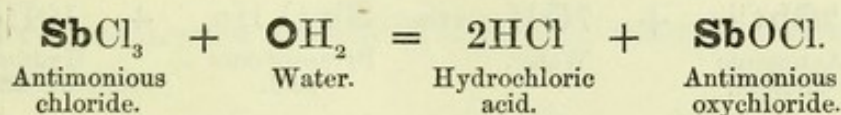
3. By distilling antimony or antimonious sulphide with mercuric chloride:—



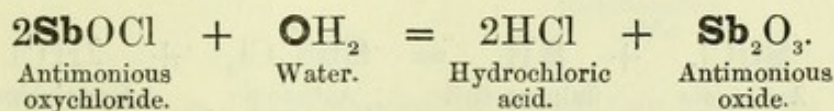
4. By distilling antimonious sulphate with sodic chloride:—



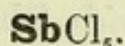
*Reaction.*—With water it produces antimonious oxychloride:—



Long-continued action of water transforms this compound into antimonious oxide:—

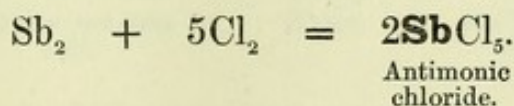


## ANTIMONIC CHLORIDE.

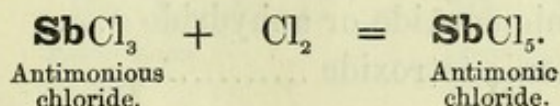


*Molecular weight* = 299.5. *Fuses at* 0°.

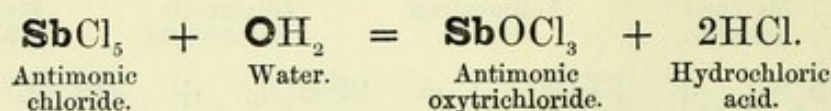
*Preparation.*—1. By acting upon antimony with excess of chlorine:—



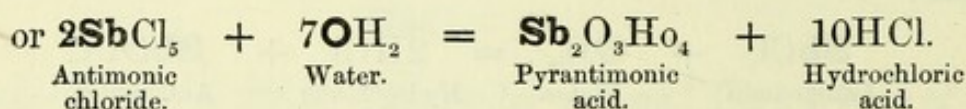
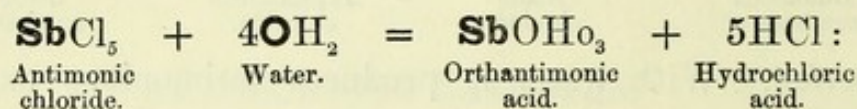
2. By passing chlorine over antimonious chloride, the latter liquefies, producing antimonious chloride:—



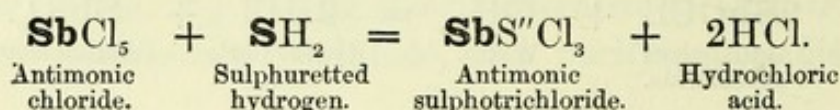
*Reactions.*—1. With a small quantity of water it forms antimonious oxytrichloride, analogous to phosphoric oxytrichloride:—



2. An excess of water transforms antimonious chloride into orthantimonious acid or pyrantimonious acid, corresponding to pyrophosphoric acid:—



3. By the action of sulphuretted hydrogen antimonious sulphotrichloride is formed:—



*Antimonious bromide*,  $\mathbf{SbBr}_3$ , resembles antimonious chloride; it fuses at  $90^\circ$ , boils at  $270^\circ$ , and by the action of water is converted into the *oxybromide*,  $\mathbf{SbOBr}$ .

*Antimonious iodide*,  $\mathbf{SbI}_3$ , when acted upon by water forms the *oxyiodide*,  $\mathbf{SbOI}$ .

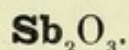
The corresponding *fluoride*,  $\mathbf{SbF}_3$ , is said to exist and to be soluble in water without decomposition.

#### OXIDES AND ACIDS OF ANTIMONY.

|                                      |   |
|--------------------------------------|---|
| Antimonious oxide or anhydride ..... | $\mathbf{Sb}_2\mathbf{O}_3$ .             |
| Diantimonious tetroxide .....        | $\mathbf{Sb}^{\text{iv}}_2\mathbf{O}_4$ . |

|                           |   |
|---------------------------|---|
| Antimonic anhydride ..... | <b>Sb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>.</b>               |
| Metantimonious acid ..... | <b>SbOHO.</b>                                     |
| Orthantimonic acid .....  | <b>SbOHO<sub>3</sub>?</b>                         |
| Metantimonic acid .....   | <b>SbO<sub>2</sub>HO.</b>                         |
| Pyrantimonic acid .....   | <b>Sb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>HO<sub>4</sub>.</b> |

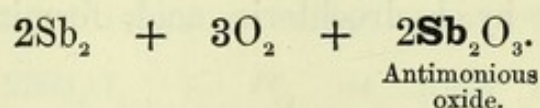
## ANTIMONIOUS OXIDE, OR ANHYDRIDE.



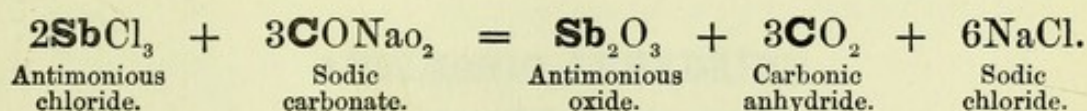
*Molecular weight* = 292.

*Occurrence.*—In nature in the rare minerals *valentinite* and *senarmontite*.

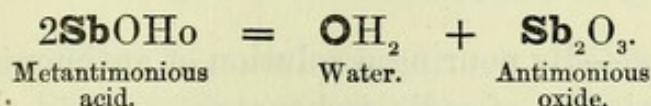
*Preparation.*—1. By burning antimony in air:—



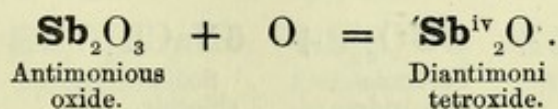
2. By pouring a solution of antimonious chloride in dilute hydrochloric acid into a boiling solution of sodic carbonate:—



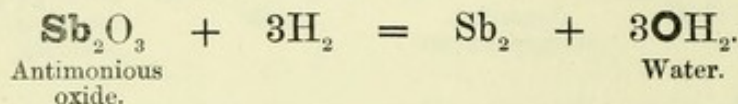
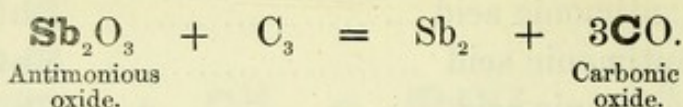
3. By heating metantimonious acid to the temperature of boiling water:—



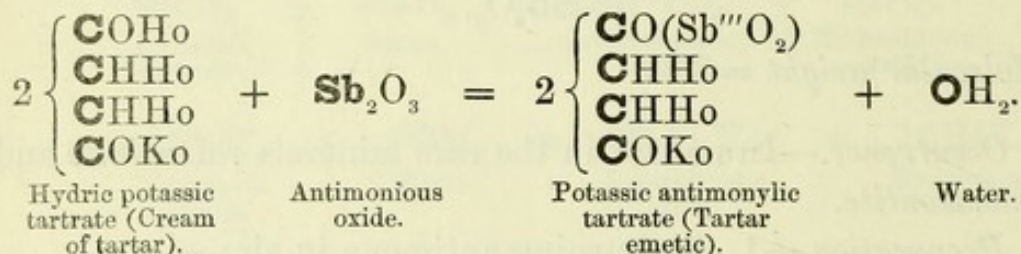
*Reactions.*—1. When heated to redness in the air, it burns like tinder, forming diantimonic tetroxide:—



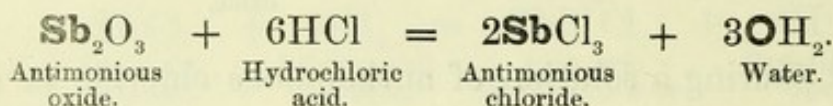
2. Readily reduced to the metallic state by ignition with charcoal, hydrogen, &c. :—



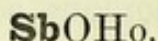
3. Readily dissolved by a hot solution of hydric potassic tartrate (cream of tartar), forming potassic antimonylic tartrate (tartar emetic) :—



4. Dissolved by hydrochloric acid, forming antimonious chloride :—

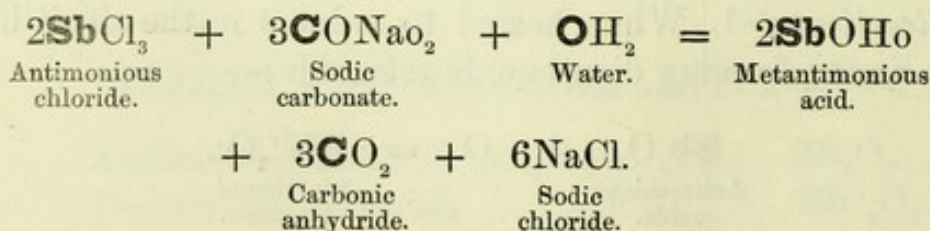


## METANTIMONIOUS ACID.



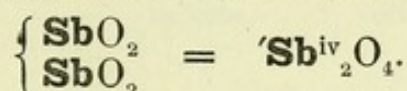
*Molecular weight* = 155.

*Preparation.*—By pouring a solution of antimonious chloride into a cold solution of sodic carbonate :—



- Reactions.*—1. Decomposed by heat (page 131).  
 2. Readily dissolved by alkaline hydrates, producing ill-defined antimonites.

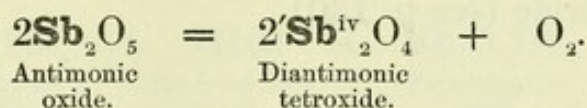
## DIANTIMONIC TETROXIDE.



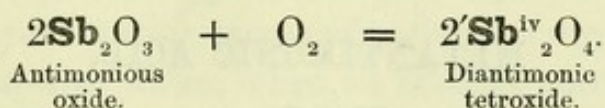
*Molecular weight* = 308.

*Occurrence.*—Found native as *cervantite*.

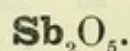
*Preparation.*—1. By igniting antimonious oxide, or the white solid produced by the action of nitric acid upon metallic antimony :—



2. By heating antimonious oxide in contact with the air :—

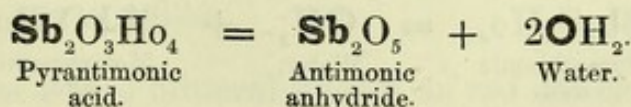
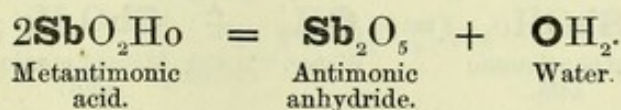
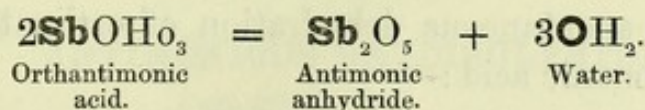


## ANTIMONIC ANHYDRIDE.



*Molecular weight* = 324. *Sp. gr.* 6.6.

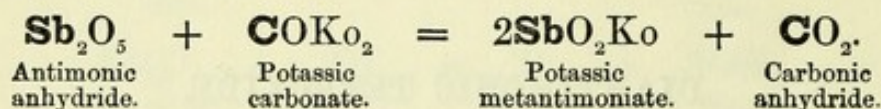
*Preparation.*—By gently heating the corresponding acids :—



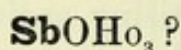


*Reactions.*—1. When heated, it is decomposed into diantimonie tetroxide and oxygen (see page 133).

2. Fused with potassic carbonate, it produces potassic metantimoniate :—

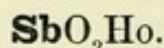


### ORTHANTIMONIC ACID?

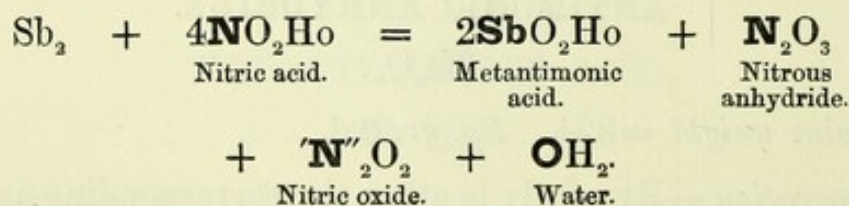


*Preparation.*—Said to be formed by the action of water upon antimonie chloride (see p. 130).

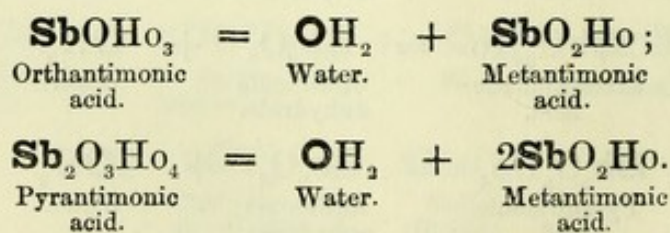
### METANTIMONIC ACID.



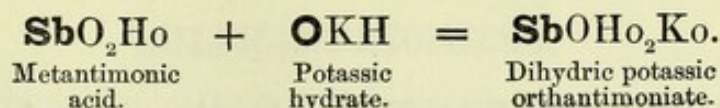
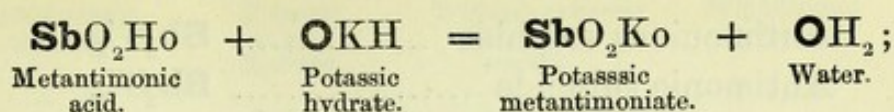
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of nitric acid containing a little hydrochloric acid on metallic antimony :—



2. By the spontaneous dehydration of orthantimonie acid, or of pyrantimonie acid :—

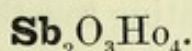


*Reaction.*—By the action of alkaline hydrates it produces either metantimoniates or orthantimoniates:—

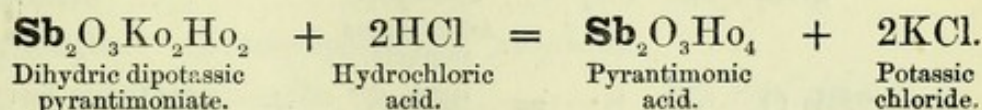


### PYRANTIMONIC ACID, *Parantimonic Acid.*

(*Metantimonic acid of Frémy.*)



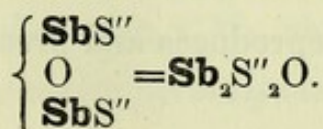
*Preparation.*—By acidifying solutions of pyrantimoniates:—



Dihydric dipotassic pyrantimoniate is prepared by fusing antimonie anhydride with excess of potassic hydrate, and extracting the mass with water, when an alkaline solution containing dihydric dipotassic pyrantimoniate  $\mathbf{Sb_2O_3Ho_2Ko_2}$  is formed. This solution produces precipitates in solutions of sodium salts, the sodic pyrantimoniate thus formed containing  $\mathbf{Sb_2O_3Ho_2NaO_2, 6OH_2.}$

### COMPOUND OF ANTIMONY WITH OXYGEN AND SULPHUR.

#### ANTIMONIOUS OXYDISULPHIDE.

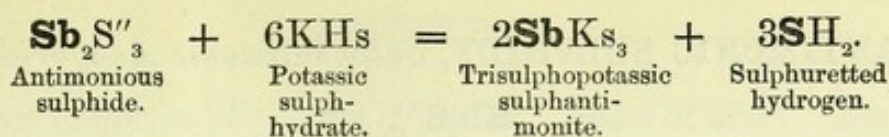


*Molecular weight* = 324.

Occurs as a rare mineral known as *red antimony.*



3. Soluble in alkaline sulphhydrates :—



### SULPHANTIMONITES.

Many sulphantimonites occur in nature :—

#### *Orthosulphantimonites.*

*General formulæ* :— $\text{SbMs}_3$  and  $\text{Sb}_2\text{Ms}''_3$ .

|  |  |
|--|--|
| Dark-red silver. <i>Trisulphargentic sulphantimonite</i> .....         | $\text{SbAgs}_3$ .                                       |
| Boulangerite. <i>Trisulphoplumbic sulphantimonite</i> .....            | $\text{Sb}_2\text{Pbs}''_3$ .                            |
| Bournonite. <i>Disulphoplumbic sulphocuprous sulphantimonite</i> ..... | $\text{Sb}_2\text{Pbs}''_2(\text{Cu}_2\text{S}''_2)''$ . |

#### *Metasulphantimonites.*

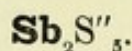
*General formulæ* :— $\text{SbS}''\text{Ms}$  and  $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''_2\text{Ms}''$ .

|  |  |
|--|--|
| Miargyrite. <i>Sulphargentic metasulphantimonite</i> .....             | $\text{SbS}''\text{Ags}$ .                             |
| Zinkenite. <i>Sulphoplumbic metasulphantimonite</i> .....              | $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''_2\text{Pbs}''$ .                |
| Antimony copper glance. <i>Sulphocuprous metasulphantimonite</i> ..... | $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''_2(\text{Cu}_2\text{S}''_2)''$ . |
| Berthierite. <i>Sulphoferrous metasulphantimonite</i> .....            | $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''_2\text{Fes}''$ .                |

#### *Pyrosulphantimonites.*

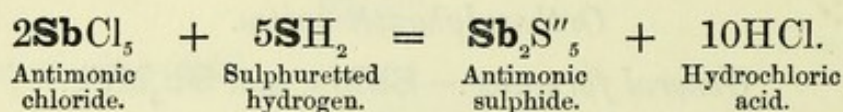
*General formulæ* :— $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''\text{Ms}_4$  and  $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''\text{Ms}''_2$ .

|   |  |
|---|--|
| Feather ore. <i>Sulphoplumbic pyrosulphantimonite</i> .....     | $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''\text{Pbs}''_2$ .                  |
| Fahl ore. <i>Sulphocuprosoferrous pyrosulphantimonite</i> ..... | $\text{Sb}_2\text{S}''(\text{Cu}_2\text{FeS}''_3)''_2$ . |

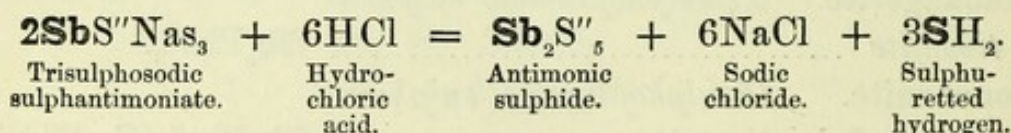
ANTIMONIC SULPHIDE, *Sulphantimonic Anhydride.*

*Molecular weight* = 404.

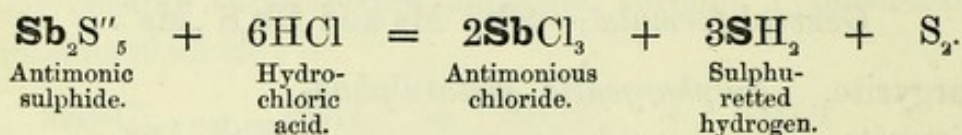
*Preparation.*—1. By passing sulphuretted hydrogen through a solution of antimonie chloride:—



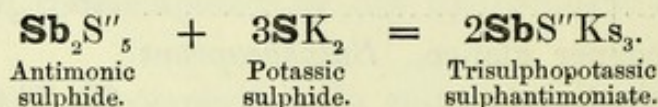
2. By the addition of an acid to a solution of a sulphantimoniate:—



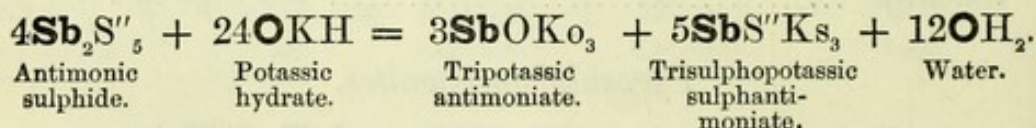
*Reactions.*—1. Decomposed by boiling hydrochloric acid, into antimonious chloride, sulphuretted hydrogen, and sulphur:—



2. Soluble in solutions of alkaline sulphides:—



3. Soluble in solutions of alkaline hydrates:—



BISMUTH,  $\text{Bi}_4$ ?

*Atomic weight* = 208. *Sp. gr.* 9.83. *Fuses at* 265°. *Atomicity*  
 " and  $\nu$ . *Evidence of atomicity*:—

|                                |                               |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Bismuthous chloride .....      | $\text{Bi}'''\text{Cl}_3$ .   |
| Bismuthous oxide .....         | $\text{Bi}'''_2\text{O}_3$ .  |
| Bismuthous ethide .....        | $\text{Bi}'''\text{Et}_3$ .   |
| Bismuthous dichlorethide ..... | $\text{Bi}'''\text{EtCl}_2$ . |
| Bismuthic anhydride .....      | $\text{Bi}^v_2\text{O}_5$ .   |

*Occurrence*.—Principally in the metallic state in nature.

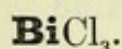
*Preparation*.—1. On a large scale by fusion and separation from earthy impurities.

2. It may be obtained in the pure state by dissolving commercial bismuth in nitric acid, precipitating the basic nitrate by addition of water, and reducing the precipitate by ignition with charcoal.

No compound of bismuth with hydrogen is known.

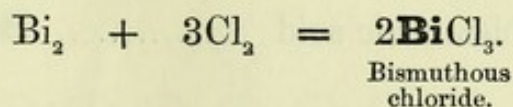
## COMPOUND OF BISMUTH WITH CHLORINE.

## BISMUTHOUS CHLORIDE.



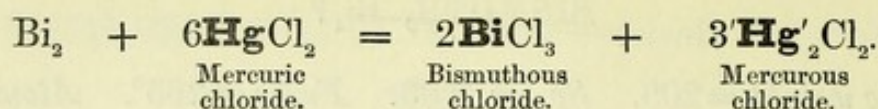
*Molecular weight* = 314.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of  
*bismuthous chloride vapour weighs* 157.25 criths.

*Preparation*.—1. By passing dry chlorine over metallic bismuth:—

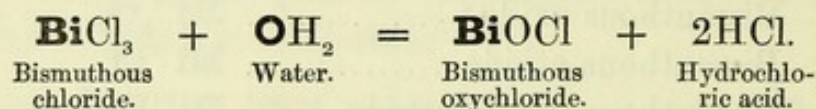


2. By evaporating a solution of bismuth in hydrochloric acid containing a little nitric acid, and distilling.

3. By distilling metallic bismuth with mercuric chloride:—



*Reaction.*—By the addition of water it is decomposed, forming bismuthous oxychloride:—



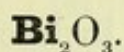
The following compounds are also known:—

|                                  |  |
|----------------------------------|--|
| Bismuthous bromide .....         | <b>BiBr<sub>3</sub>.</b>                               |
| Bismuthous iodide .....          | <b>BiI<sub>3</sub>.</b>                                |
| Bismuthous fluoride .....        | <b>BiF<sub>3</sub>.</b>                                |
| Bismuthous oxybromide .....      | <b>BiOBr.</b>  |
| Bismuthous oxyiodide .....       | <b>BiOI.</b>   |
| Dibismuthous tetrachloride ..... | { <b>BiCl<sub>2</sub>.</b><br><b>BiCl<sub>2</sub>.</b> |

#### COMPOUNDS OF BISMUTH WITH OXYGEN AND HYDROXYL.

|  |  |
|--|--|
| Dibismuthous dioxide .....                               | { <b>BiO.</b><br><b>BiO.</b>                     |
| Bismuthous oxide .....                                   | <b>Bi<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.</b>              |
| Dibismuthic tetroxide .....                              | <b>Bi<sup>iv</sup><sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>.</b> |
| Bismuthic anhydride .....                                | <b>Bi<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>.</b>              |
| Bismuthous oxyhydrate, or meta-<br>bismuthous acid ..... | } <b>BiOHo.</b>                                  |
| Metabismuthic acid .....                                 | <b>BiO<sub>2</sub>Ho.</b>                        |

## BISMUTHOUS OXIDE.

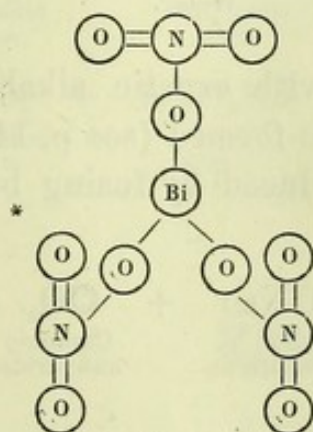
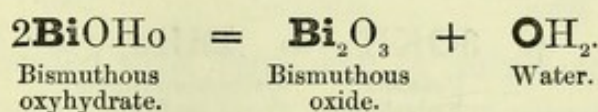
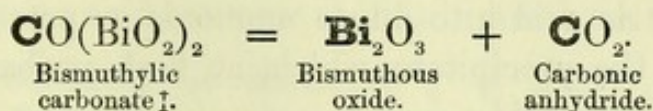
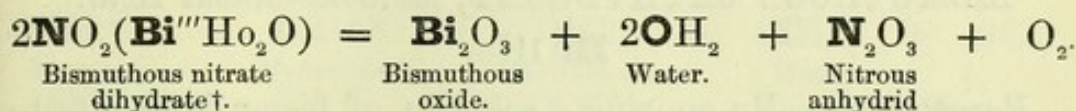
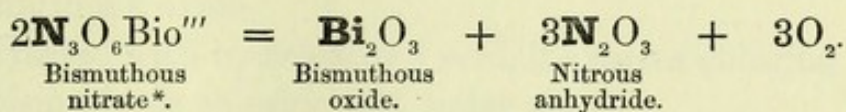


Molecular weight = 464. Sp. gr. 8.2.

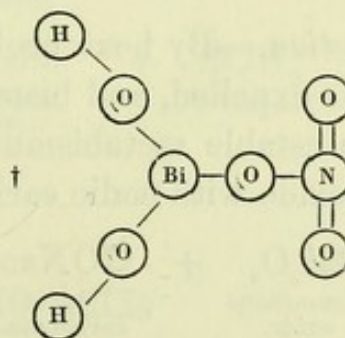
Occurrence.—As the rare mineral *bismuth ochre*.

Preparation.—1. By burning bismuth in air or oxygen.

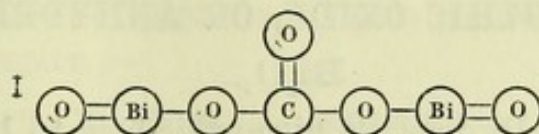
2. By heating the nitrate, carbonate, or hydrate:—



Bismuthous nitrate.



Bismuthous nitrate dihydrate.

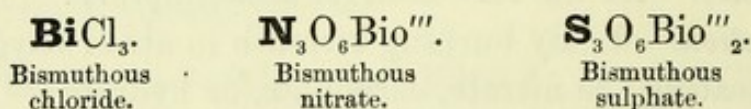


Bismuthylic carbonate.

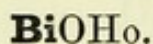


3. By boiling bismuthous hydrate in solution of potassic hydrate, whereby it is converted into bismuthous oxide with loss of water.

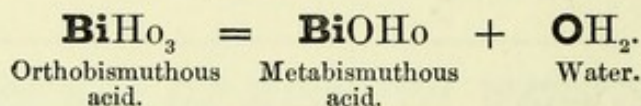
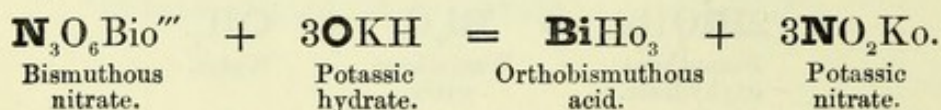
*Reactions.*—Dissolved by hydrochloric, nitric, and sulphuric acids, forming the bismuthous chloride, nitrate, and sulphate:—



### BISMUTHOUS OXYHYDRATE, *Metabismuthous Acid.*

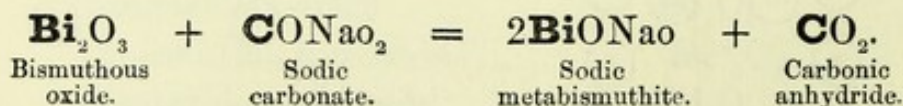


*Preparation.*—By pouring a solution of bismuthous nitrate in dilute nitric acid into dilute ammonia or potassic hydrate, and drying the precipitate, which, at first, probably contains orthobismuthous acid:—

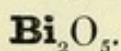


*Reaction.*—By heat or by boiling with caustic alkali, the water is expelled, and bismuthous oxide formed (see p. 141).

An unstable metabismuthite is produced by fusing bismuthous oxide with sodic carbonate:—



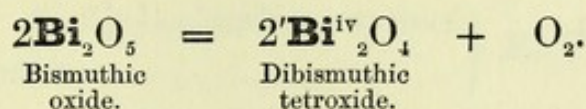
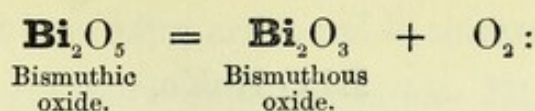
### BISMUTHIC OXIDE, OR ANHYDRIDE.



*Preparation.*—By heating bismuthic acid to 130°.

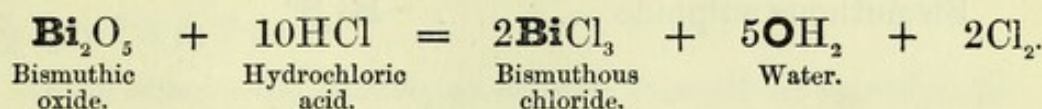
*Reactions.*—1. When heated to the boiling-point of mer-

cury, it loses oxygen, being converted either into bismuthous oxide or dibismuthic tetroxide:—

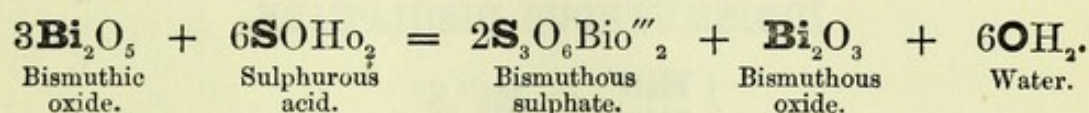


2. When heated in a current of hydrogen, it is readily reduced to bismuthous oxide.

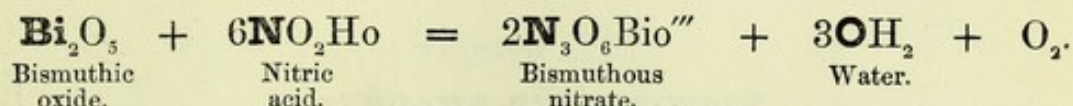
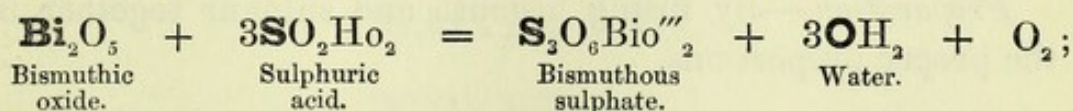
3. Heated with hydrochloric acid, it evolves chlorine, producing bismuthous chloride and water:—



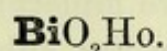
4. Sulphurous acid converts it into bismuthous sulphate:—



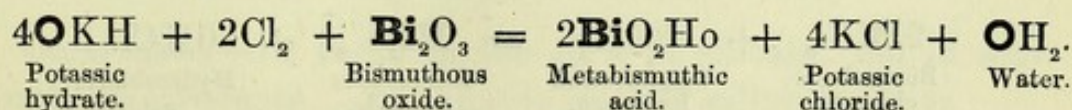
5. When heated with sulphuric or nitric acid, it evolves oxygen, producing bismuthous sulphate or nitrate:—



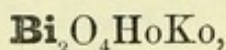
METABISMUTHIC ACID.



*Preparation.*—Obtained as a red deposit by passing chlorine through a solution of potassic hydrate containing bismuthous oxide in suspension:—



*Reaction.*—Dissolves in hot solution of potassic hydrate. By the addition of an acid to the liquid, a salt, said to have the composition

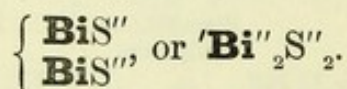


is precipitated.

#### COMPOUNDS OF BISMUTH WITH SULPHUR.

|                               |                                   |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Dibismuthous disulphide ..... | $\mathbf{Bi}''_2\mathbf{S}''_2$ . |
| Bismuthous sulphide .....     | $\mathbf{Bi}_2\mathbf{S}''_3$ .   |

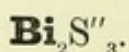
#### DIBISMUTHOUS DISULPHIDE.



*Molecular weight* = 480. *Sp. gr.* 7.3.

*Preparation.*—By fusing bismuth and sulphur together in the proper proportions.

#### BISMUTHOUS SULPHIDE.

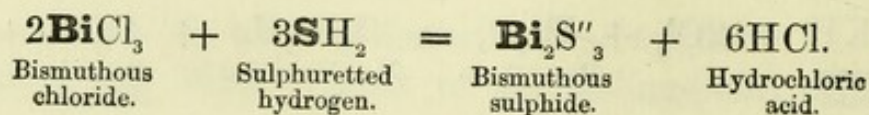


*Molecular weight* = 512. *Sp. gr.* 6.4.

*Occurrence.*—As the rare mineral *bismuth glance*.

*Preparation.*—1. By fusing sulphur and bismuth in the proper proportions.

2. By precipitating bismuth solutions by sulphuretted hydrogen :—

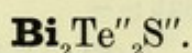


*Reaction.*—This compound is not dissolved by alkaline hydrates or sulphhydrates.

A few sulphobismuthites are found in nature:—

Kobellite. *Sulphoplumbic sulphobismuthite*  $\text{Bi}_2\text{Pbs}''_3$ .  
 Needle ore. *Disulphoplumbico-cuprous sulphobismuthite* ..... }  $\text{Bi}_2\text{Pbs}''_2(\text{Cu}'_2\text{S}_2)''$ .

**BISMUTHOUS DITELLURO-SULPHIDE.**



*Sp. gr.* 7.5 to 7.8.

*Occurrence.*—In nature, as *telluric bismuth* or *tetradymite*.

CHAPTER XVII.

MONAD ELEMENTS.

SECTION III.

POTASSIUM,  $\text{K}_2$ .

*Atomic weight* = 39. *Probable molecular weight* = 78. *Sp. gr.* 0.865. *Fuses at* 55°. *Boils at a low red heat.* *Atomicity* 1.

*Evidence of atomicity:*—

|                         |                          |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| Potassic chloride ..... | KCl.                     |
| Potassic iodide .....   | KI.                      |
| Potassic hydrate .....  | KHo.                     |
| Potassic sulphide ..... | <b>SK</b> <sub>2</sub> . |

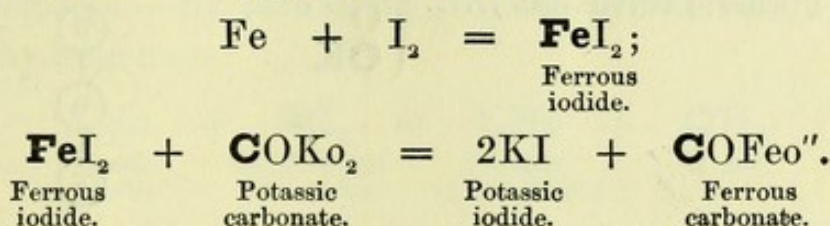
*Occurrence.*—In rocks in the form of silicate, and in soils partly as carbonate. As chloride in solid saline deposits.



COMPOUNDS OF POTASSIUM WITH CHLORINE,  
BROMINE, IODINE, AND FLUORINE.

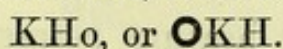
|                         |      |
|-------------------------|------|
| Potassic chloride ..... | KCl. |
| Potassic bromide .....  | KBr. |
| Potassic iodide .....   | KI.  |
| Potassic fluoride ..... | KF.  |

*Potassic iodide* is prepared by digesting iron filings, water, and iodine together, filtering the colourless solution, and precipitating the iron by potassic carbonate:—

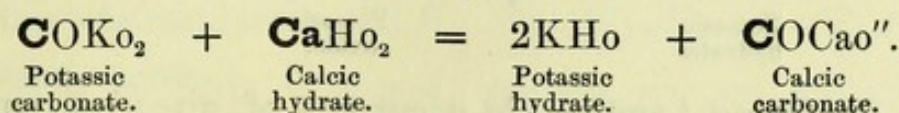


COMPOUND OF POTASSIUM WITH HYDROXYL.

POTASSIC HYDRATE, *Caustic Potash, Potash.*

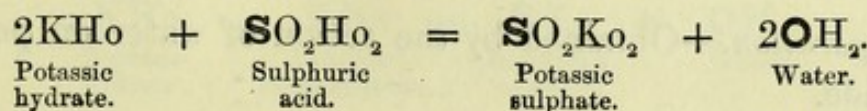
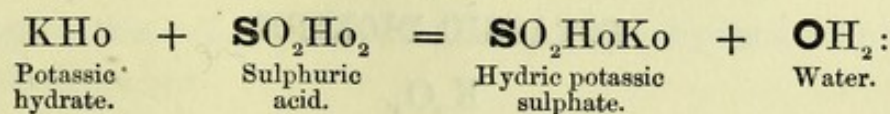
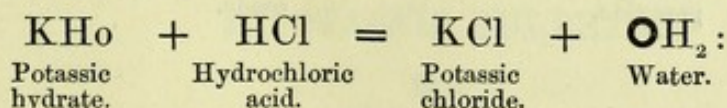


*Preparation.*—1. By boiling in an iron vessel a solution of potassic carbonate with calcic hydrate:—

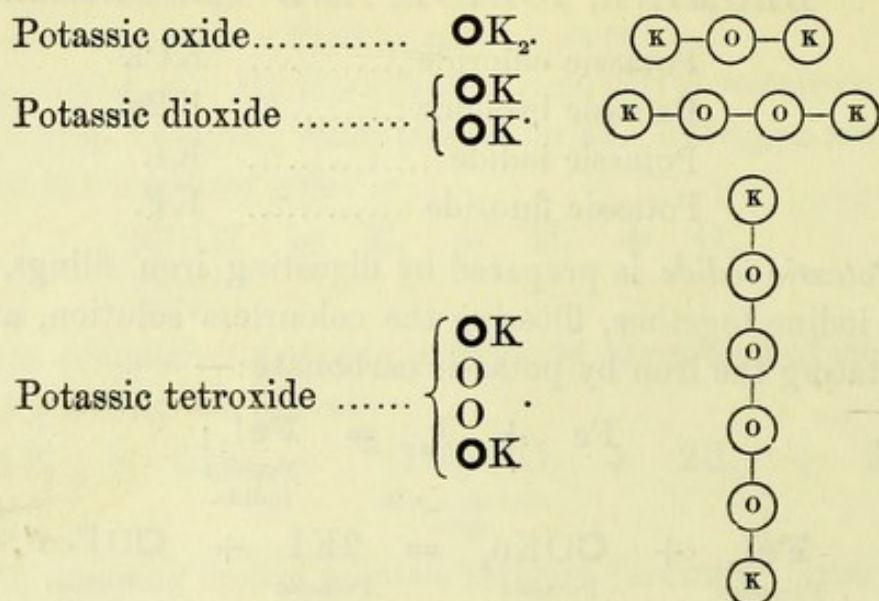


2. By the action of potassium upon water (see p. 146).

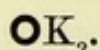
*Reactions.*—By contact with acids potassic hydrate produces potassium salts:—



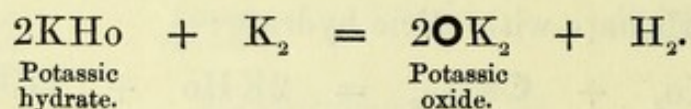
## COMPOUNDS OF POTASSIUM WITH OXYGEN.



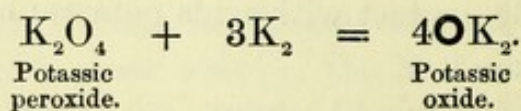
## POTASSIC OXIDE.



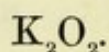
*Preparation.*—1. By heating potassic hydrate with potassium :—



2. By fusing together, in a current of nitrogen, potassic peroxide and potassium :—

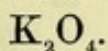


## POTASSIC DIOXIDE.



*Preparation.*—Obtained by the action of water on potassic peroxide.

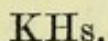
**POTASSIC TETROXIDE, Potassic Peroxide.**



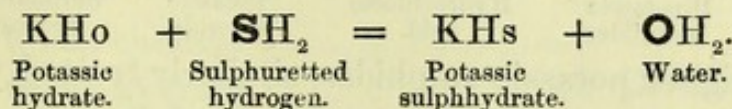
*Preparation.*—By fusing potassium in a current of oxygen.

*COMPOUND OF POTASSIUM WITH HYDROSULPHYL.*

**POTASSIC SULPHHYDRATE.**

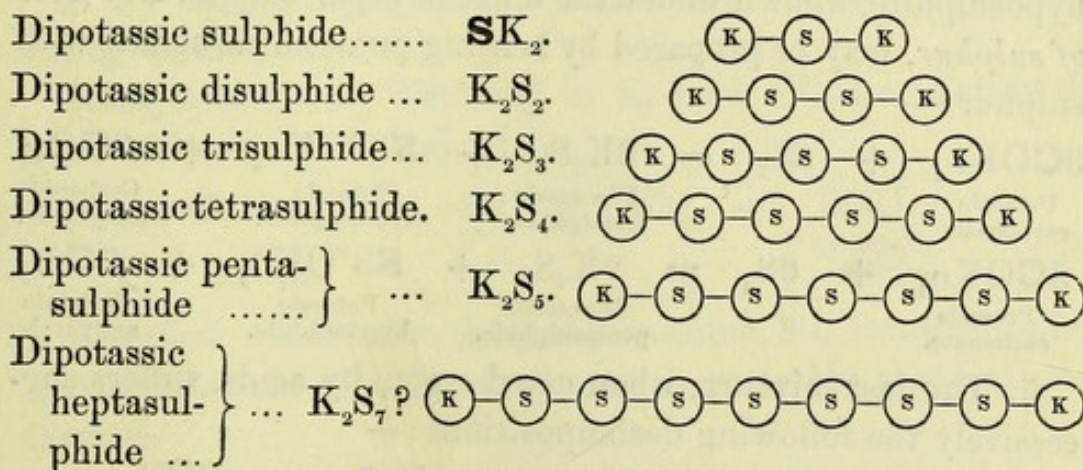


*Preparation.*—By saturating potassic hydrate with sulphuretted hydrogen:—



*COMPOUNDS OF POTASSIUM WITH SULPHUR.*

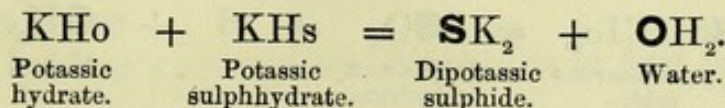
The following have been obtained:—



**DIPOTASSIC SULPHIDE.**

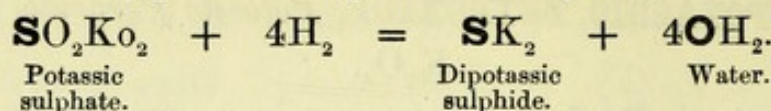


*Preparation.*—1. By the action of potassic hydrate on potassic sulphhydrate:—



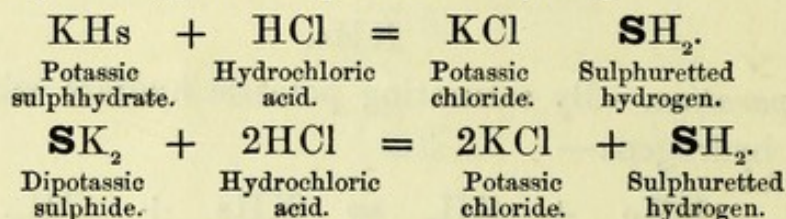


2. By igniting potassic sulphate with hydrogen or carbon:—

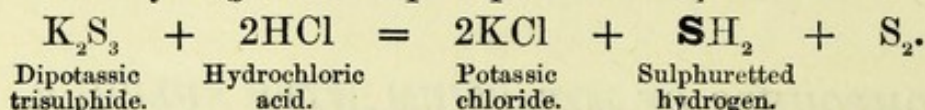


*Reactions of dipotassic sulphide and the higher potassic sulphides*:—1. By heating dipotassic sulphide with the necessary quantities of sulphur, it forms the higher potassic sulphides.

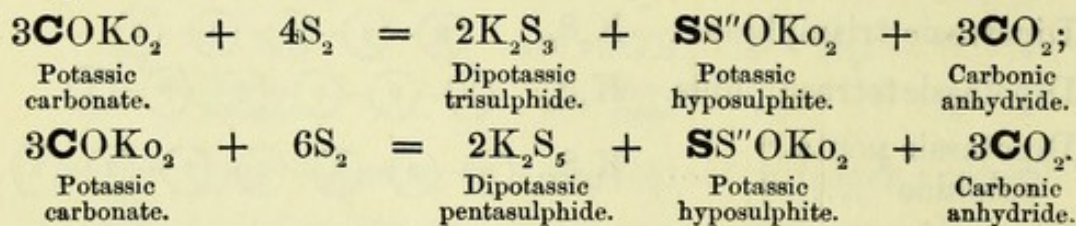
2. The potassic sulphhydrate and dipotassic sulphide, when acted upon by acids, yield sulphuretted hydrogen:—



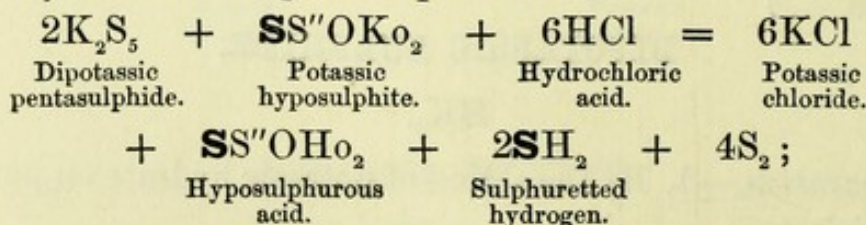
3. The higher potassic sulphides, similarly treated, yield sulphuretted hydrogen and a precipitate of sulphur:—



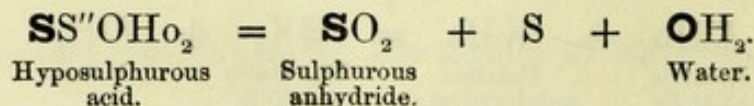
4. A mixture of the higher potassic sulphides and potassic hyposulphite, known under the name of *hepar sulphuris* or *liver of sulphur*, may be prepared by heating potassic carbonate with sulphur:—



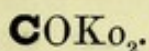
5. The last mixture, when acted upon by acids, suffers successively the following decompositions:—



then



## POTASSIC CARBONATE.



- Preparation.*—1. By lixiviating the ashes of land-plants.  
2. By burning hydric potassic tartrate in a current of air.

SODIUM,  $\text{Na}_2$ .

*Atomic weight* = 23. *Probable molecular weight* = 46. *Sp. gr.*  
0.97. *Fuses at*  $90^\circ$ . *Boils at a red heat.* *Atomicity* '.

*Evidence of atomicity* :—

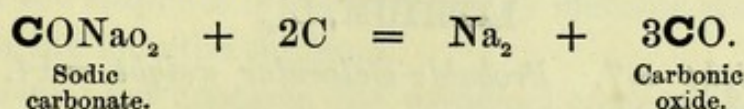
|                      |                  |
|----------------------|------------------|
| Sodic chloride ..... | $\text{NaCl}$ .  |
| Sodic hydrate .....  | $\text{ONaH}$ .  |
| Sodic oxide .....    | $\text{ONa}_2$ . |

*Occurrence.*—In nature in the form of chloride. In sea-water and most springs. As silicate in several minerals.

*Preparation.*—1. By electrolyzing sodic hydrate.

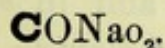
2. By acting upon sodic hydrate with metallic iron at a strong white heat.

*Manufacture.*—By distilling in an iron retort a mixture of sodic carbonate and charcoal :—



*Reactions.*—Similar to those of potassium, but less energetic. The compounds of sodium very much resemble those of potassium.

## SODIC CARBONATE.



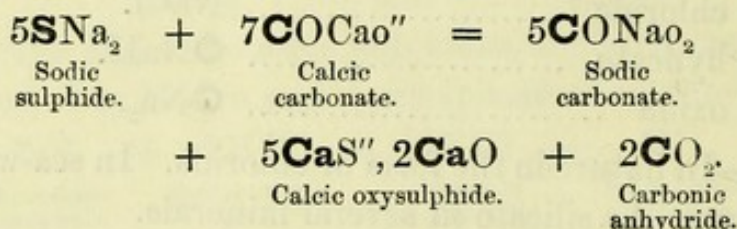
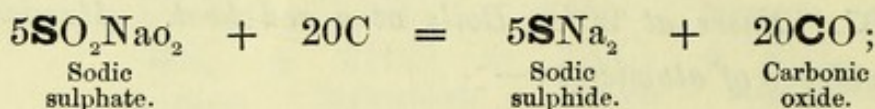
*Manufacture.*—1. Formerly by the lixiviation of the ashes of marine plants.

2. By Leblanc's process, which consists in first transforming

sodic chloride into sodic sulphate by the action of sulphuric acid:—



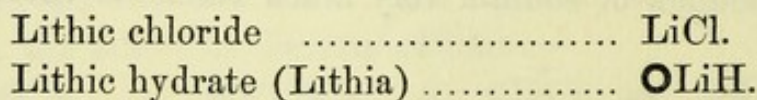
The sodic sulphate (technically termed *salt cake*) is next heated with calcic carbonate and small coal. The carbon reduces the sodic sulphate to sulphide, and the calcic carbonate transforms the sodic sulphide into sodic carbonate, insoluble calcic oxysulphide being simultaneously produced:—



The sodic carbonate, commonly called *soda ash*, is obtained by the extraction of the resulting mass with water.

### LITHIUM, Li<sub>2</sub>.

*Atomic weight* = 7. *Probable molecular weight* = 14. *Sp. gr.* = 0.59. *Fuses at* 180°. *Atomicity* 1. *Evidence of atomicity*:—



*Occurrence.*—In nature, in the minerals *petalite*, *spodumene*, *lepidolite*, and *triphylite*, and in small quantities in some mineral waters and ashes of plants.

The properties of lithium resemble those of potassium and sodium; and the compounds of the three metals also exhibit considerable similarity.

**CÆSIUM and RUBIDIUM.**

The compounds of the two metals cæsium (Cs=133) and rubidium (Rb=85.5), which have been recently discovered, closely resemble those of potassium and sodium.

SECTION IV.

**THALLIUM, Tl<sub>2</sub>.**

*Atomic weight =204. Probable molecular weight =408. Sp. gr. 11.81 to 11.91. Fuses at 561°. Atomicity' and perhaps'''.*

*Evidence of atomicity :—*

|                           |                                  |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Thallic chloride .....    | TlCl.                            |
| Thallic oxide .....       | O <sup>o</sup> Tl <sub>2</sub> . |
| Thallic perchloride ..... | <b>Tl'''</b> Cl <sub>3</sub> ?   |

*Occurrence.*—In small quantities in certain varieties of pyrites, and in minute quantities in some mineral springs.

*Preparation.*—By extracting with water the deposit formed in the flues of sulphuric acid-chambers, and precipitating the thallium by hydrochloric acid. The chloride is converted into sulphate by the action of sulphuric acid; and when purified, a solution of the sulphate is decomposed by metallic zinc, which precipitates the metallic thallium.

The following list contains the principal compounds of this metal :—

|                           |   |
|---------------------------|---|
| Thallic chloride .....    | TlCl.   |
| Thallic perchloride ..... | <b>TlCl<sub>3</sub></b> ?                       |
| Thallic oxide .....       | O <sup>o</sup> Tl <sub>2</sub> .                |
| Thallic peroxide .....    | { O <sup>o</sup> Tl<br>O ?<br>O <sup>o</sup> Tl |
| Thallic sulphide .....    | <b>S</b> Tl <sub>2</sub> .                      |
| Thallic nitrate .....     | <b>NO<sub>2</sub></b> Tlo.                      |
| Thallic sulphate .....    | <b>SO<sub>2</sub></b> Tlo <sub>2</sub> .        |
| Thallic carbonate .....   | <b>C</b> O <sup>o</sup> Tlo <sub>2</sub> .      |

Two other compounds of thallium with chlorine have also been described, but they have not yet been completely investigated.

### SILVER, $\text{Ag}_2$ .

*Atomic weight* = 108. *Probable molecular weight* = 216. *Sp. gr.* 10.4743. *Fuses at about*  $1000^\circ$ . *Atomicity* '. *Evidence of atomicity* :—

|                        |                  |
|------------------------|------------------|
| Argentio chloride..... | $\text{AgCl}$ .  |
| Argentio iodide .....  | $\text{AgI}$ .   |
| Argentio oxide .....   | $\text{OAg}_2$ . |

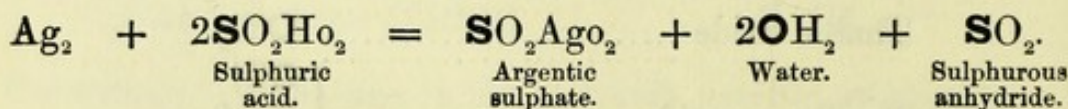
*Occurrence*.—In nature in the free state, and as sulphide in *silver glance*; as sulphantimonite in *dark-red silver-ore* (see p. 137), as chloride in *horn-silver*, as a compound of bromide and chloride ( $2\text{AgBr}$ ,  $3\text{AgCl}$ ) in *embolite*, and also as carbonate.

*Extraction*.—1. The silver minerals are roasted with sodic chloride, by which the metal is converted into chloride; the mass is then mixed with water, scrap iron, and mercury, and agitated for some hours. The iron reduces the argentic chloride to the metallic state, and the silver is then dissolved by the mercury.

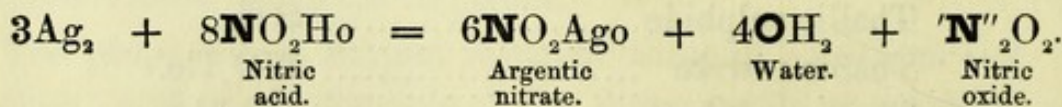
2. By crystallizing argentiferous lead. Nearly pure lead is first deposited, and the residue rich in silver is then cupelled.

*Reactions*.—1. Silver is blackened by sulphuretted hydrogen, argentic sulphide being formed.

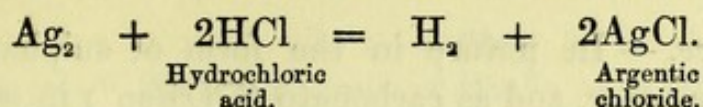
2. Silver is acted upon by hot concentrated sulphuric acid :—



3. Nitric acid readily dissolves silver :—



4. At a red heat silver decomposes hydrochloric acid :—



There are three compounds of silver with oxygen:—

|                         |                    |
|-------------------------|--------------------|
| Argentous oxide .....   | OAg <sub>4</sub> . |
| Argentio oxide.....     | ○Ag <sub>2</sub> . |
| Argentio peroxide ..... | { ○Ag.<br>○Ag.     |

Argentous oxide is prepared by heating argentio citrate to 100° in a stream of hydrogen, dissolving the residue, which contains argentous citrate, in cold water, and precipitating the argentous oxide by potassic hydrate.

Argentio oxide is formed by precipitating argentio nitrate with a solution of baric hydrate, and drying the precipitate, which is probably argentio hydrate, AgHo. This is the salifiable oxide of silver.

Argentio peroxide is obtained by electrolyzing a solution of argentio nitrate, when it is deposited upon the positive pole.

Argentio chloride, bromide, and iodide are insoluble in water and nitric acid.

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### DYAD ELEMENTS.

#### SECTION II.

#### BARIUM, Ba.

*Atomic weight = 137. Probable molecular weight = 137. Sp. gr. between 4.0 and 5.0. Fuses below a red heat. Atomicity".*

*Evidence of atomicity:—*

|                      |                              |
|----------------------|------------------------------|
| Baric chloride ..... | <b>Ba</b> "Cl <sub>2</sub> . |
| Baric hydrate .....  | <b>Ba</b> "Ho <sub>2</sub> . |
| Baric oxide.....     | <b>Ba</b> "O.                |

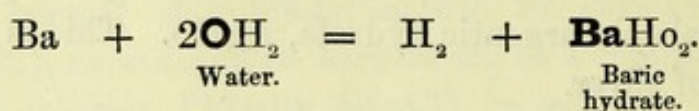
*Occurrence.*—In nature in the form of sulphate in the mineral *heavy spar*, and as carbonate ( $\text{COBaO}$ ) in *witherite*.

*Preparation.*—1. By electrolyzing moistened baric hydrate, carbonate, nitrate, or chloride, the negative electrode being mercury. An amalgam of barium is thus formed, from which the mercury is removed by distillation.

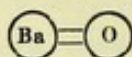
2. By passing the vapour of potassium or sodium over baric oxide strongly heated in an iron tube, and extracting the metal by means of mercury.

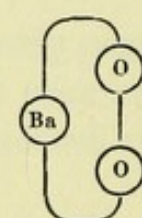
3. By acting upon a solution of baric chloride with sodium amalgam, barium amalgam is produced.

*Reaction.*—Barium decomposes water at the common temperature:—



#### COMPOUNDS OF BARIUM WITH OXYGEN.

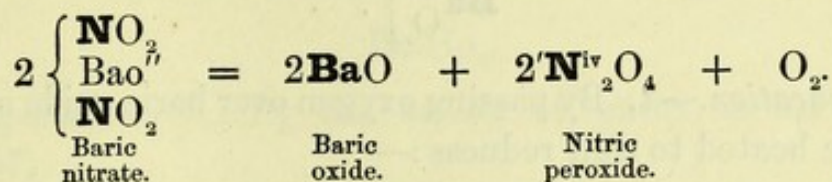
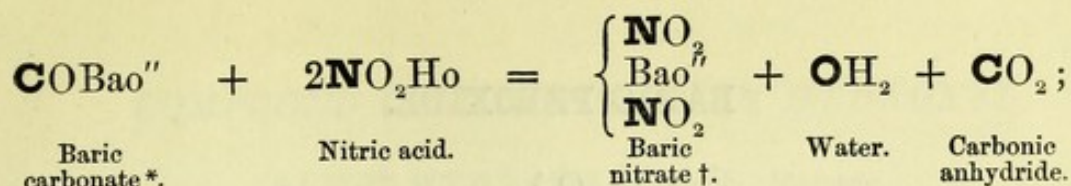
Baric oxide.....  $\text{BaO}$ . 

Baric peroxide .....  $\text{Ba} \begin{matrix} \text{O} \\ \text{O} \end{matrix} \}$ . 

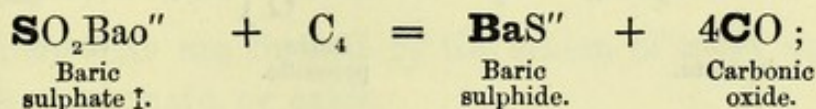
#### BARYTA, *Baric Oxide.*

##### $\text{BaO}$ .

*Preparation.*—1. By converting the native carbonate into nitrate by the action of nitric acid, and then heating the nitrate to redness in an iron crucible:—

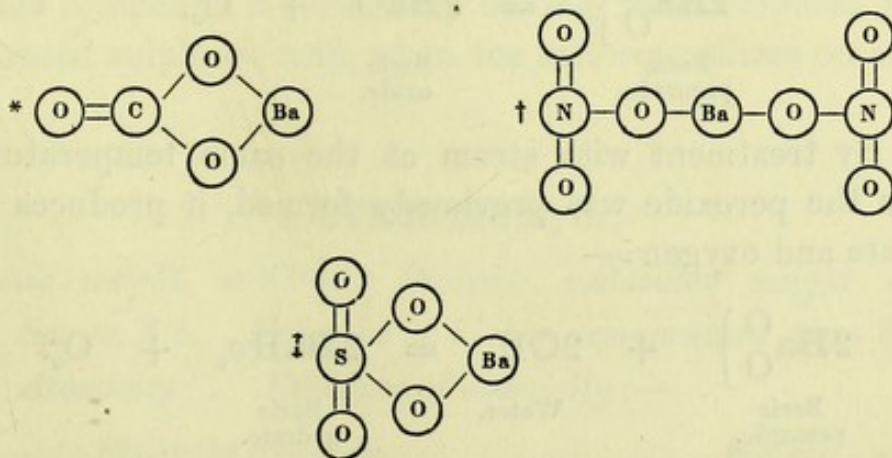
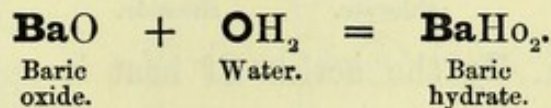


2. The nitrate may be obtained from native baric sulphate by mixing the latter with charcoal and heating the mixture to a high red heat, by which the sulphate is converted into sulphide—



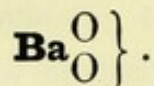
the residue is then treated with dilute nitric acid, when baric nitrate is formed.

*Reaction.*—In contact with water, baric oxide is converted, with great evolution of heat, into baric hydrate:—

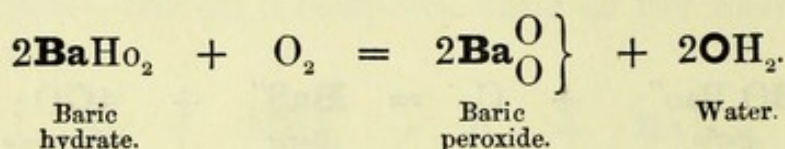
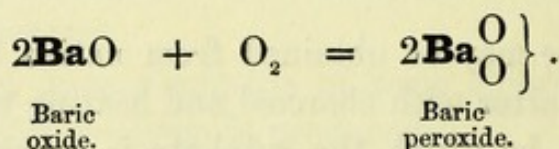




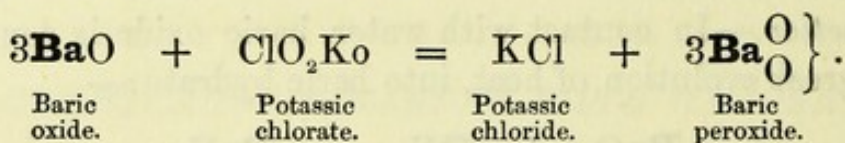
## BARIC PEROXIDE.



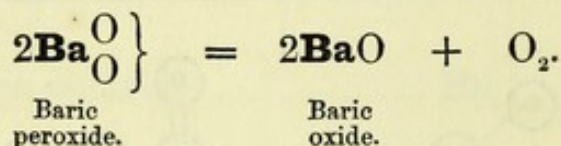
*Preparation.*—1. By passing oxygen over baric oxide or baric hydrate heated to dull redness:—



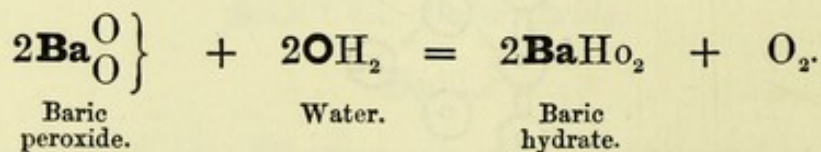
2. By heating baric oxide to redness in a crucible and gradually adding potassic chlorate:—



*Reactions.*—1. By the action of heat it splits into baric oxide and oxygen:—



2. By treatment with steam at the same temperature at which the peroxide was previously formed, it produces baric hydrate and oxygen:—



3. By the action of acids upon baric peroxide, hydroxyl is formed (p. 44).



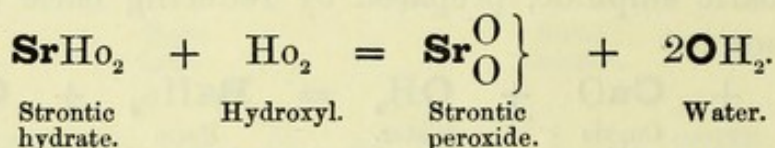
*Occurrence.*—In the form of carbonate as the mineral *strontianite*, and as sulphate in *celestine*.

*Preparation.*—1. By the same methods as those employed in the preparation of barium.

2. By electrolyzing fused strontic chloride.

*Character.*—The compounds of strontium resemble those of barium in constitution, preparation, and properties.

The *strontic peroxide* can only be prepared by adding hydroxyl to a solution of strontic hydrate:—



*Strontic carbonate* is more easily decomposed by heat than baric carbonate.

### CALCIUM, Ca.

*Atomic weight* = 40. *Probable molecular weight* = 40. *Sp. gr.*

1.6. *Atomicity* ". *Evidence of atomicity*:—

|                      |                              |
|----------------------|------------------------------|
| Calcic chloride..... | <b>Ca</b> "Cl <sub>2</sub> . |
| Calcic hydrate.....  | <b>Ca</b> "Ho <sub>2</sub> . |
| Calcic oxide .....   | <b>Ca</b> "O.                |

*Occurrence.*—In nature as carbonate in the numerous *calc spars*, chalk, marble, &c.; as tetrahydric calcic sulphate (**S**Ho<sub>4</sub>Ca<sup>o</sup>) in *gypsum*, *alabaster*, *selenite*, &c.; as phosphate in *apatite* and *phosphorite* (see p. 119); as fluoride in the *fluor spars* (see p. 96), and in combination with silicon, oxygen, and other metals in numerous minerals.

*Preparation.*—1. By processes similar to those employed for the preparation of barium and strontium.

2. By fusing together sodium, zinc, and calcic chloride, and subsequently heating the alloy of calcium and zinc so obtained, to a very high temperature in a crucible of gas-car-

bon, when the zinc volatilizes, leaving the calcium, which contains, however, a small quantity of iron.

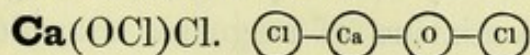
*Character.*—The compounds of calcium resemble those of barium and strontium.

*Calcic oxide* or *quicklime* ( $\text{CaO}$ ) is manufactured on a large scale by burning coal intermixed with chalk or limestone, when carbonic anhydride is easily expelled from the chalk or limestone, leaving calcic oxide.

*Calcic hydrate* or *slaked lime* ( $\text{CaHO}_2$ ) is formed by the action of water upon calcic oxide; it is much less soluble in water than the baric and strontic hydrates.

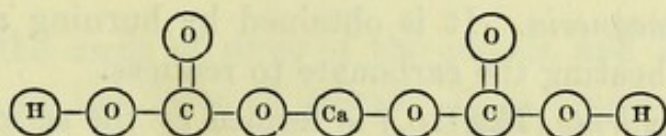
*Calcic peroxide* ( $\text{CaO}_2$ ) is prepared like the corresponding strontium compound.

By passing chlorine over calcic hydrate, a compound known as *chloride of lime* or *bleaching-powder* is formed. This has been supposed to consist of calcic chloride mixed with calcic hypochlorite, but it is more probably calcic chloro-hypochlorite, as expressed by the following formulæ:—

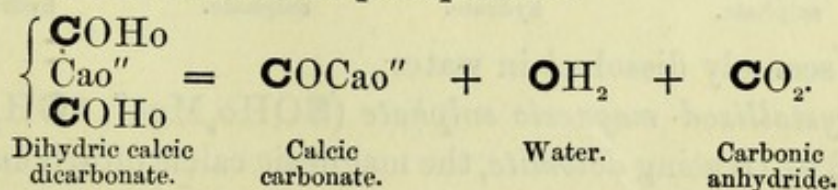


The corresponding baric and strontic chloro-hypochlorites  $\text{Ba} \begin{smallmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{Cl} \end{smallmatrix}$  and  $\text{Sr} \begin{smallmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{Cl} \end{smallmatrix}$ , are known.

Barium, strontium, and calcium all form soluble dihydric dicarbonates:—



They are produced by passing an excess of carbonic anhydride through solutions of baric, strontic, and calcic hydrates. The compounds are decomposed at  $100^\circ$ , carbonic anhydride being evolved and carbonates precipitated:—

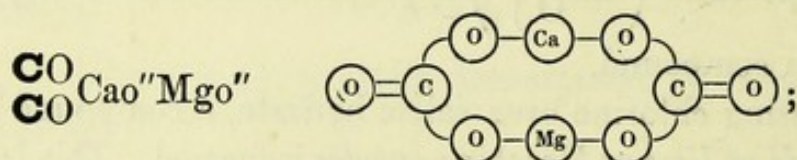


## MAGNESIUM, Mg.

*Atomic weight = 24. Probable molecular weight = 24. Sp. gr. 1.75. Fuses at a red heat. Volatilizes at a bright-red heat. Atomicity". Evidence of atomicity:—*

|                         |                              |
|-------------------------|------------------------------|
| Magnesium chloride..... | <b>Mg</b> "Cl <sub>2</sub> . |
| Magnesium oxide.....    | <b>Mg</b> "O.                |
| Magnesium hydrate.....  | <b>Mg</b> "Ho <sub>2</sub> . |

*Occurrence.*—In nature in *dolomite*, the calcic magnesian dicarbonate,



in *brucite* or magnesian hydrate, **Mg**Ho<sub>2</sub>, and in many minerals containing silicon.

*Preparation.*—1. By electrolyzing fused magnesian chloride.

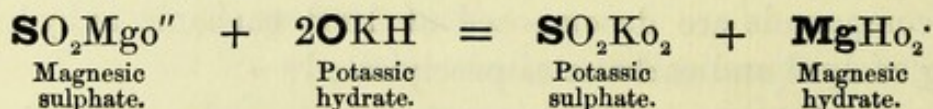
2. By fusing a mixture of magnesian chloride, potassic chloride, and sodium.

*Reactions.*—1. It very slowly decomposes water at the ordinary temperature, but more rapidly at a boiling heat.

2. It readily burns when heated to redness in the air.

*Character.*—Magnesium only forms one compound with oxygen, **Mg**O, *magnesia*. It is obtained by burning magnesium in air, or by heating the carbonate to redness.

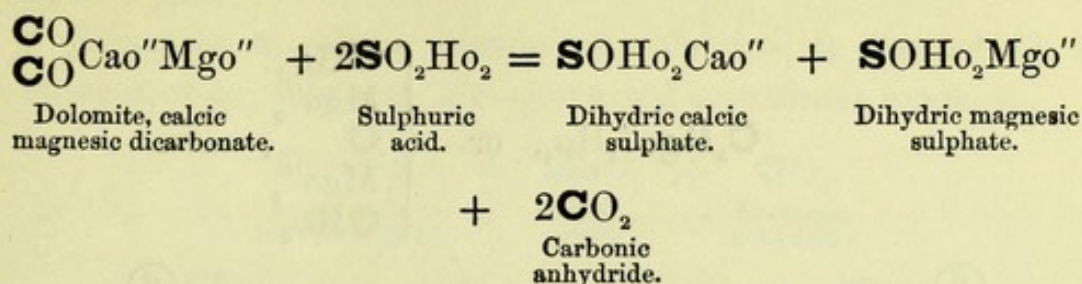
*Magnesian hydrate* (**Mg**Ho<sub>2</sub>) is formed by the action of water upon magnesian oxide, or by precipitating magnesian sulphate by potassic hydrate:—



It scarcely dissolves in water.

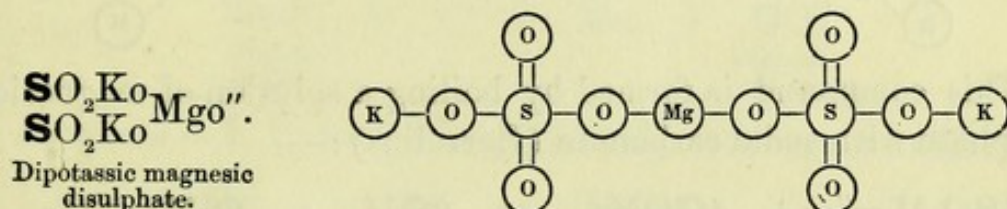
*Crystallized magnesian sulphate* (**SO**Ho<sub>2</sub>MgO", 6OH<sub>2</sub>) is prepared by treating *dolomite*, the magnesian calcic dicarbonate, with

sulphuric acid, filtering from the nearly insoluble calcic sulphate, and crystallizing:—

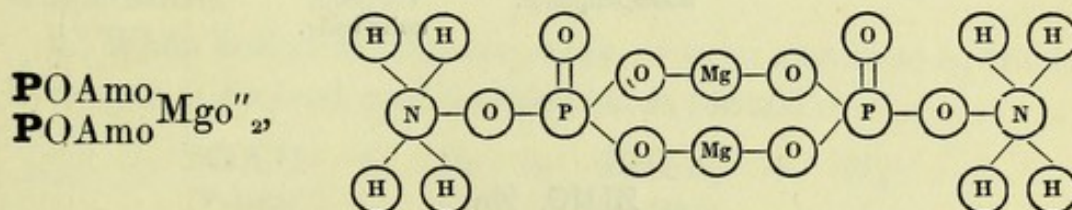


Magnesian sulphate is very soluble in water, thus differing from the baric, strontic, and calcic sulphates.

Magnesian sulphate, when mixed with potassic or ammoniac sulphate, forms a disulphate, as, for instance,

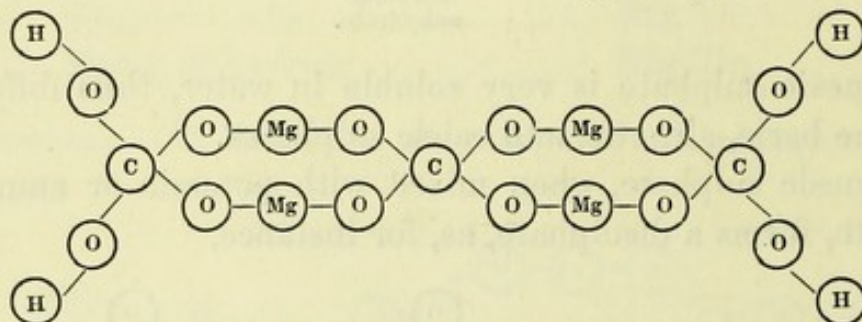
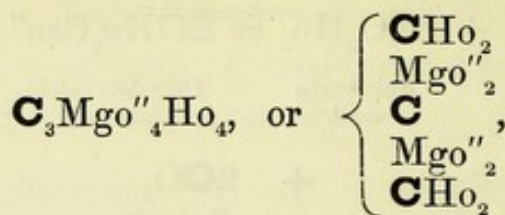


Many magnesian phosphates are known.  
Diammoniac dimagnesian diphosphate,

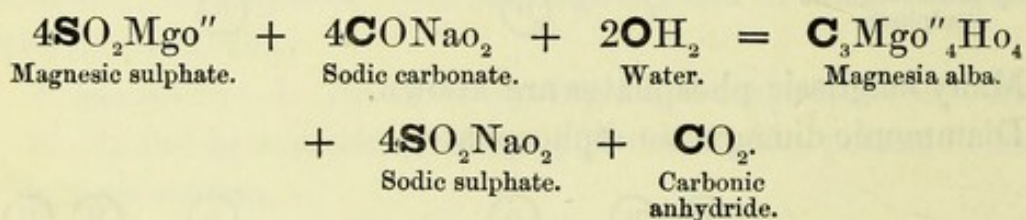


occurs in the seeds of some of the cereals, and sometimes in urine, and in the form of calculi: it is found in nature as *guanite* and *struvite*.

*Magnesian carbonate* ( $\text{COMgo}''$ ) is found in nature as *magnesite*.

**MAGNESIA ALBA**, *Tetrahydric tetramagnesian tricarbonat*.

This compound is formed by boiling a solution of magnesian sulphate with sodic carbonate (Berzelius):—

**ZINC**, Zn.

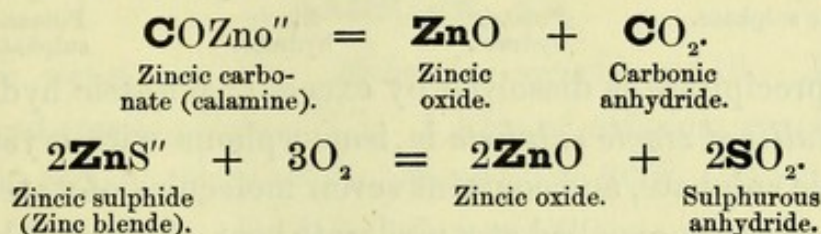
*Atomic weight* = 65. *Molecular weight* = 65. *Molecular and atomic volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of zinc vapour weighs 32.5 criths. *Sp. gr.* 6.8 to 7.2. *Fuses at* 500°. *Distils at a red heat.* *Atomicity* ". *Evidence of atomicity*:—

|                       |                                |
|-----------------------|--------------------------------|
| Zincic chloride ..... | $\mathbf{Zn}''\mathbf{Cl}_2$ . |
| Zincic oxide.....     | $\mathbf{Zn}''\mathbf{O}$ .    |
| Zincic hydrate.....   | $\mathbf{Zn}''\mathbf{Ho}_2$ . |

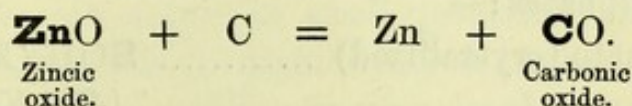
*Occurrence.*—In nature as oxide ( $\mathbf{ZnO}$ ) in *red zinc*, as sulphide ( $\mathbf{ZnS}''$ ) in the mineral *zinc blende*, carbonate ( $\mathbf{COZno}''$ )

in *calamine*, and as silicate in *electric calamine*, *williamite*, or *zinc glass*.

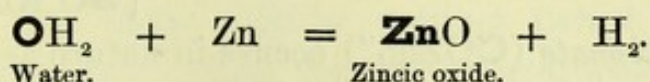
*Manufacture*.—Zinc blende or calamine is roasted in a current of air, whereby it is converted into zincic oxide:—



The roasted and powdered mineral is then heated with powdered coal, when the zinc is reduced and distils over:—

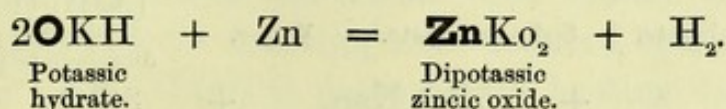


*Reactions*.—1. It slowly decomposes aqueous vapour at 100°:—



2. Zinc is attacked by almost every acid at the common temperature.

3. When boiled in potassic, sodic, or even ammoniac hydrate, hydrogen is evolved, and a mixed oxide formed:—



## COMPOUND OF ZINC WITH OXYGEN.

### ZINCIC OXIDE.

#### **ZnO.**

*Preparation*.—1. Zincic oxide is obtained by burning zinc in air.

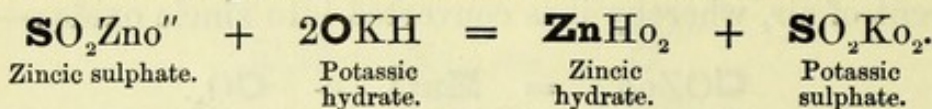
2. By passing steam over heated zinc.

3. By heating the precipitate formed by ammoniac carbonate in solutions of zinc salts.



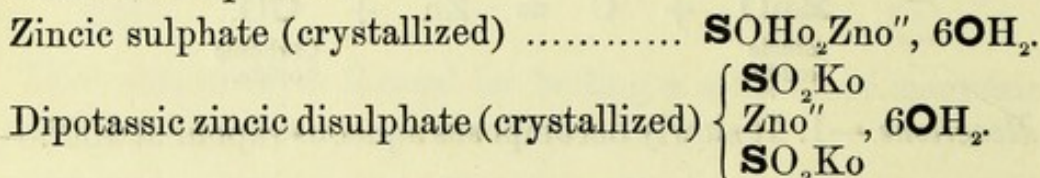
**OTHER COMPOUNDS OF ZINC.**

*Zincic hydrate* ( $\mathbf{ZnHo}_2$ ) is obtained as a white precipitate by the action of potassic hydrate on solutions of zinc salts:—



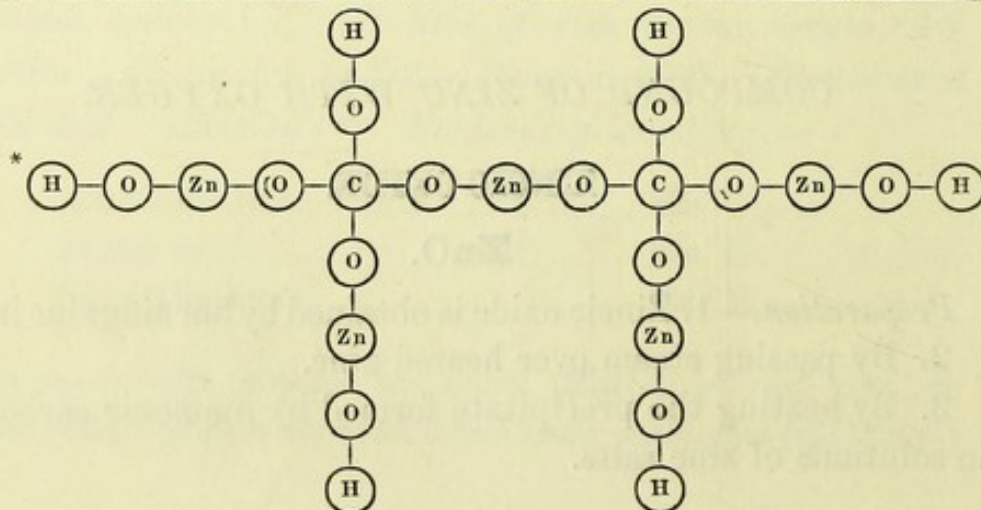
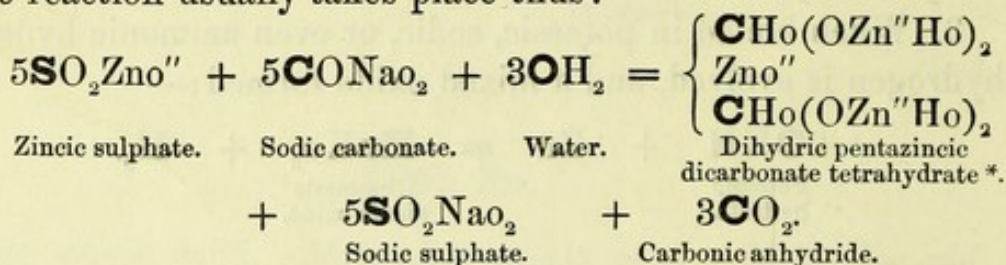
The precipitate is dissolved by excess of potassic hydrate.

*Crystallized zincic sulphate* is isomorphous with crystallized magnesian sulphate, and contains seven molecules of water, six of which are easily expelled at a moderate heat, the last only being driven off at a somewhat high temperature. It also resembles magnesian sulphate in forming double salts with potassic and ammoniac sulphates:—



*Zincic carbonate* ( $\mathbf{COZno}''$ ) occurs in nature as *calamine*.

The precipitate obtained by adding a solution of sodic carbonate to a solution of a salt of zinc has a variable constitution. The reaction usually takes place thus:—



CHAPTER XIX.

DYAD ELEMENTS.

SECTION IV.

CADMIUM, Cd.

*Atomic weight = 112. Molecular weight = 112. Molecular and atomic volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre of cadmium vapour weighs 56 criths. Sp. gr. 8.7. Fuses below 260°. Easily volatile. Atomicity". Evidence of atomicity:—*

|                       |                             |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------|
| Cadmic chloride ..... | <b>Cd''Cl<sub>2</sub></b> . |
| Cadmic oxide .....    | <b>Cd''O</b> .              |

*Occurrence.*—In nature in small quantities, associated with zinc; and in the form of sulphide as *greenockite*.

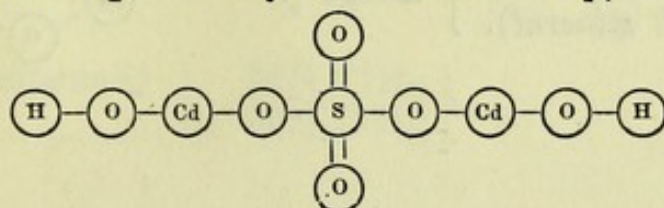
*Preparation.*—By distilling fractionally the more volatile part of the metal obtained in the manufacture of zinc, and then dissolving this more volatile product (which consists of zinc, cadmium, and a little copper) in hydrochloric or dilute sulphuric acid, precipitating the cadmium and copper with sulphuretted hydrogen, dissolving the mixed sulphides in dilute sulphuric acid, and adding an excess of solution of ammoniac carbonate, which precipitates both cadmium and copper, but redissolves the latter. The cadmic carbonate is then ignited, and the resulting oxide reduced by charcoal.

*Cadmic oxide (CdO)* is prepared by heating the hydrate, carbonate, or nitrate.

*Cadmic hydrate (CdHo<sub>2</sub>)* is obtained by precipitating a solution of a cadmic salt by sodic or potassic hydrate.

*Cadmic sulphate (SO<sub>2</sub>Cdo'',4OH<sub>2</sub>)* is obtained by dissolving cadmic oxide or carbonate in sulphuric acid. By heating this compound, or by partially decomposing it with alkaline hydrates, it is transformed into

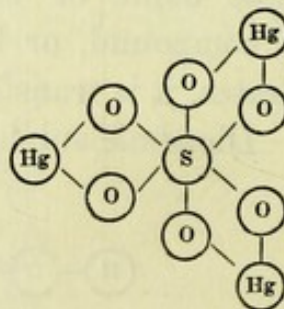
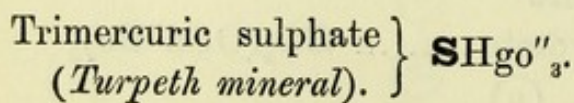
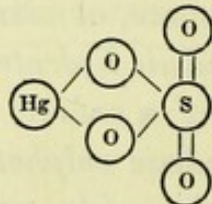
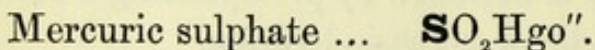
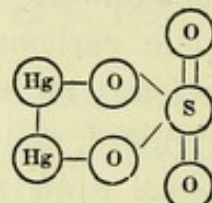
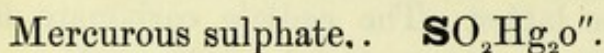
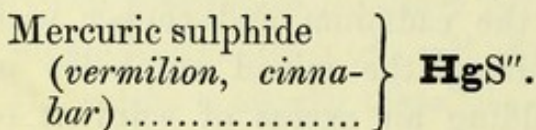
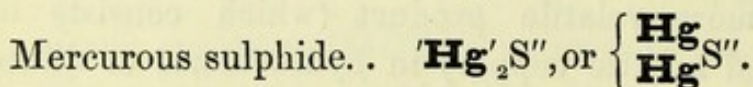
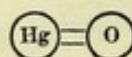
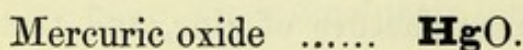
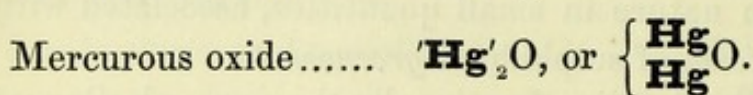
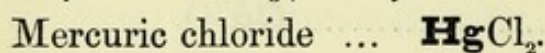
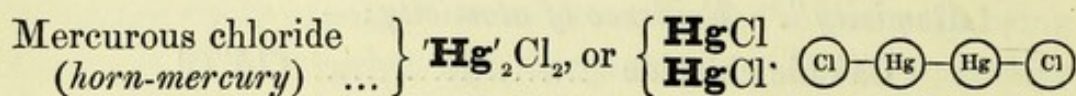
Dicadmic sulphate dihydrate ..... **SO<sub>2</sub>(OCd''Ho)<sub>2</sub>**



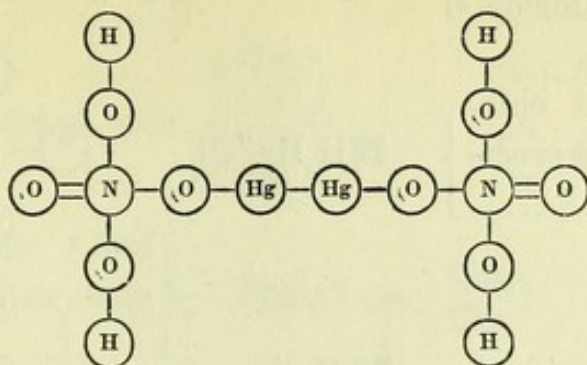
## MERCURY, Hg.

*Atomic weight* = 200. *Molecular weight* = 200. *Molecular and atomic volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of mercury vapour weighs 100 criths. *Sp. gr.* 13.59. *Fuses at*  $-40^{\circ}$ . *Boils at*  $360^{\circ}$ . *Atomicity* ", also a pseudo-monad.

The following list contains the principal compounds of this metal:—



Tetrahydric mercurous dinitrate...  $\mathbf{N}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_4\text{Hg}_2\text{o}''$ .



Dimercurous dinitrate...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{NOHg}_2\text{o}'' \\ \mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{NOHg}_2\text{o}'' \end{array} \right.$

Hexahydric trimercu- }  
rous tetranitrate ... }  $\mathbf{N}_4\text{O}_4\text{Ho}_6\text{Hg}_2\text{o}''_3$ .

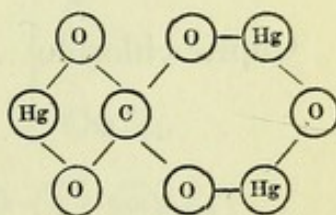
Mercurous dimercuric }  
dinitrate ..... }  $\mathbf{N}_2\text{O}_2\text{Hg}_2\text{o}''\text{Hgo}''_2$ .

Tetrahydric mercuric }  
dinitrate ..... }  $\mathbf{N}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_4\text{Hgo}''$ .

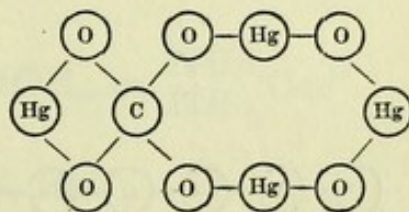
Tetrahydric dimercu- }  
ric dinitrate ..... }  $\mathbf{N}_2\text{OHo}_4\text{Hgo}''_2$ .

Dihydric trimercuric }  
dinitrate ..... }  $\mathbf{N}_2\text{OHo}_2\text{Hgo}''_3$ .

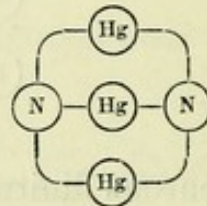
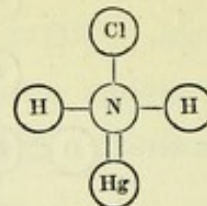
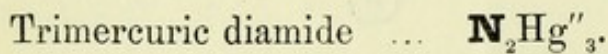
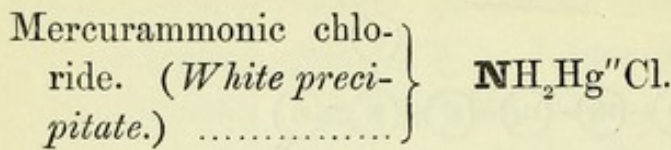
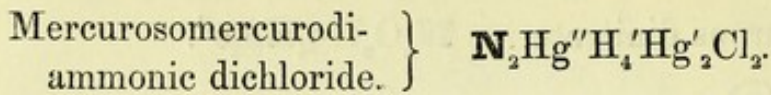
Trimercuric carbonate...  $\mathbf{CHgo}''(\text{Hg}''_2\text{O}_3)''$ .



Tetrameric carbonate.  $\mathbf{CHgo}''(\text{Hg}''_3\text{O}_4)''$ .



Mercuriosodiammonic }  
dichloride ..... }  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{NH}_3\text{ClHg} \\ \mathbf{NH}_2\text{ClHg} \end{array} \right\}$ .

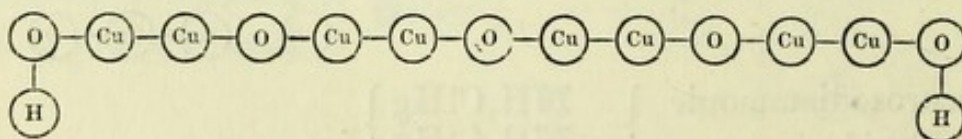
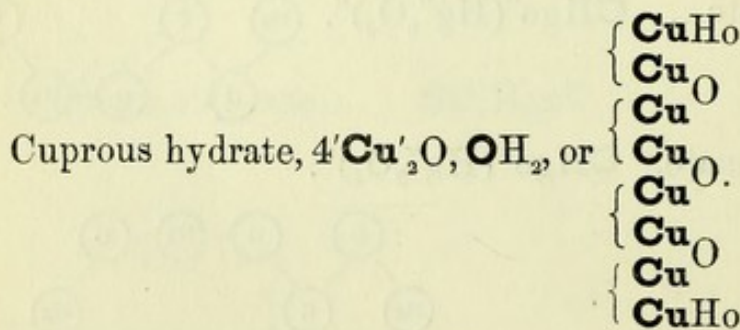
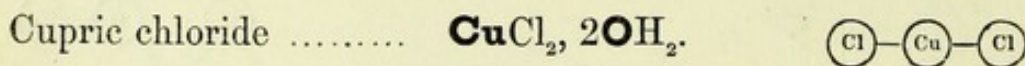
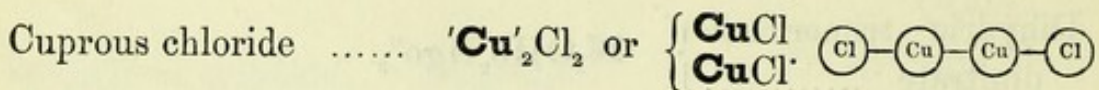
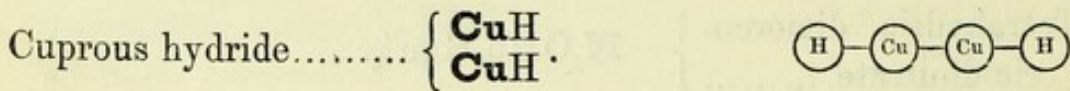


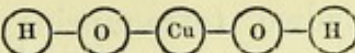
**COPPER, Cu.**

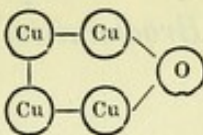
*Atomic weight = 63.5. Probable molecular weight = 63.5. Sp. gr.*

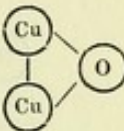
*8.8. Fuses at about 780°. Atomicity''; also a pseudo-monad.*

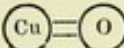
The following are the principal compounds of this metal:—



Cupric hydrate .....  $\text{CuHo}_2$ . 

Cuprous quadrantoxide.  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Cu} \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{Cu} \end{array} \right\} \text{O}$ . 

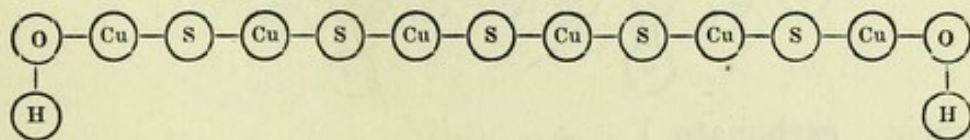
Cuprous oxide. (*Red copper ore, or ruby ore.*) .....  $\text{Cu}'_2\text{O}$  or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Cu} \\ \text{Cu} \end{array} \right\} \text{O}$ . 

Cupric oxide .....  $\text{CuO}$ . 

Cuprous sulphide. (*Copper glance.*) ...  $\text{Cu}'_2\text{S}''$  or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Cu} \\ \text{Cu} \end{array} \right\} \text{S}''$ .

Cupric sulphide. (*Indigo copper or blue copper.*) .....  $\text{CuS}''$ .

Cupric sulpho-hydrate.  $5\text{CuS}''$ ,  $\text{CuHo}_2$ , or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CuHo} \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{Cu}'' \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{CuHo} \end{array} \right\}$ .

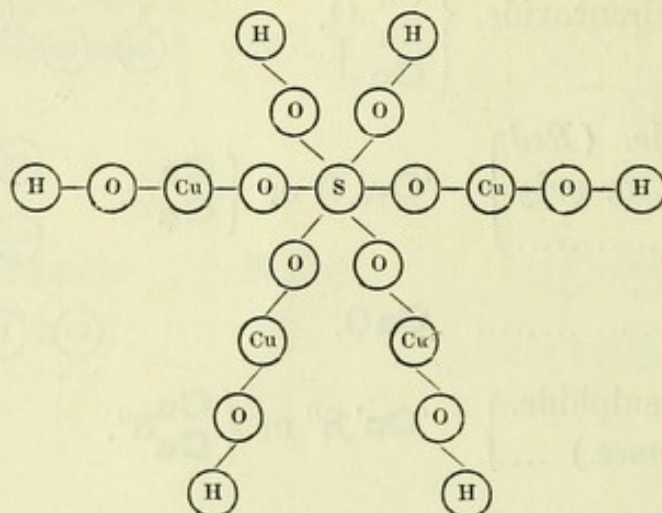


Cupric nitrate .....  $\text{NO}_2\text{CuO}''$ ,  $4\text{OH}_2$ , or  $\text{NHo}_4\text{CuO}''$ .

Dihydriccupric sulphate  $\text{SOHo}_2\text{CuO}''$ ,  $4\text{OH}_2$ .

Hydric tricupric sulphate trihydrate ...  $\text{SOHo}(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho})_3$ .

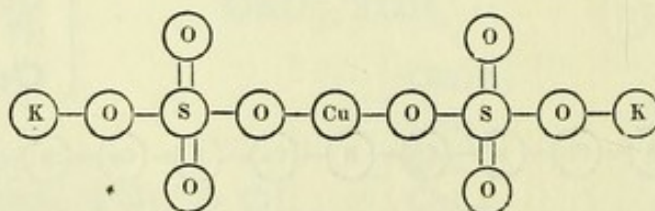
Dihydric tetracupric sulphate tetrahydrate. (*Brochantite*.) }  $\text{SHo}_2(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho})_4$ .



Hydric pentacupric sulphate pentahydrate..... }  $\text{SHo}(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho})_5, 2\text{OH}_2$ .

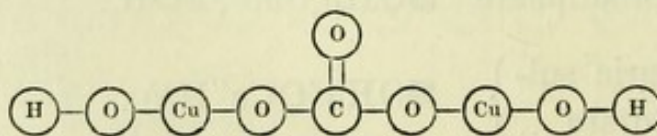
Ammoniocupric sulphate. (*Dihydric diammonic cuprodiammonic sulphate*.) }  $\text{SHo}_2\text{Amo}_2 \left[ \begin{array}{c} \text{N}^v\text{H}_3\text{Cu}''\text{O}_2 \\ \text{N}^v\text{H}_2 \end{array} \right]''$

Dipotassic cupric disulphate ..... }  $\begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ko} \\ \text{Cuo}'' \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ko} \end{array}$

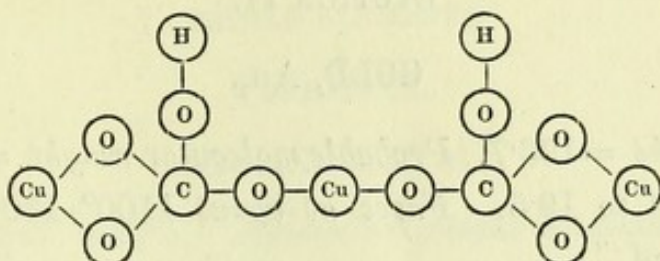


Dicupric carbonate. }  $\text{CCuo}_2''$ .

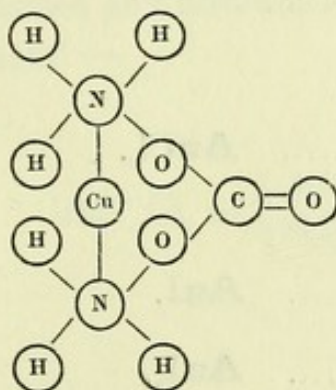
Dicupric carbonate dihydrate. (*Malachite*.) }  $\text{CO}(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho})_2$ .



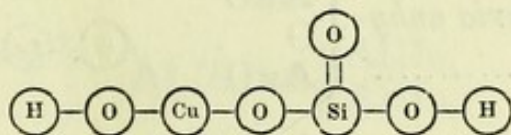
Dihydric tricupric dicar-  
bonate. (*Blue malachite,*  
*azurite, mountain-blue*  
or *copper-azure.*) ..... } {  $\text{CHoCu}''$   
 $\text{Cu}''$   
 $\text{CHoCu}''$



Cuprodiammonic carbo-  
nate. (*Ammoniocupric*  
*carbonate.*) ..... }  $\text{CO} \left[ \begin{matrix} \text{N}^{\vee} \text{H}_3 \\ \text{N}^{\vee} \text{H}_3 \end{matrix} \text{Cu}'' \text{O}_2 \right]''$ .



Hydric cupric silicate }  $\text{SiOHo}(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho}).$   
hydrate. (*Diopase.*) }





## CHAPTER XX.

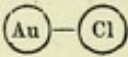
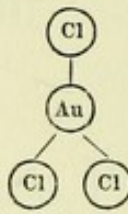
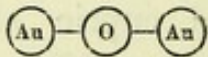
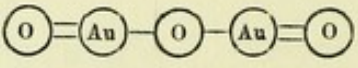
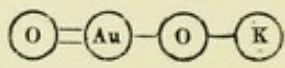
## TRIAD ELEMENTS.

## SECTION II.

GOLD, Au<sub>2</sub>.

*Atomic weight = 196·7. Probable molecular weight = 393·4. Sp. gr. 19·3 to 19·5. Fuses at about 1100°–1200°. Atomicity ' and '''.*

The following are the names and formulæ of the chief compounds of gold:—

|   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| Aurous chloride.....                          | <b>AuCl.</b>  |    |
| Auric chloride .....                          | <b>AuCl<sub>3</sub>.</b>  |   |
| Aurous iodide .....                           | <b>AuI.</b>   |   |
| Auric iodide .....                            | <b>AuI<sub>3</sub>.</b>   |   |
| Aurous oxide.....                             | <b>Au<sub>2</sub>O.</b>   |  |
| Auric oxide. ( <i>Auric anhydride.</i> )..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AuO} \\ \mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{AuO} \end{array} \right.$       |   |
| Potassic aurate .....                         | <b>AuOKo, 3OH<sub>2</sub>.</b>  |  |
| Aurous sulphide .....                         | <b>Au<sub>2</sub>S''.</b>   |   |
| Auric sulphide .....                          | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AuS''} \\ \mathbf{S''} \\ \mathbf{AuS''} \end{array} \right.$ |   |

CHAPTER XXI.

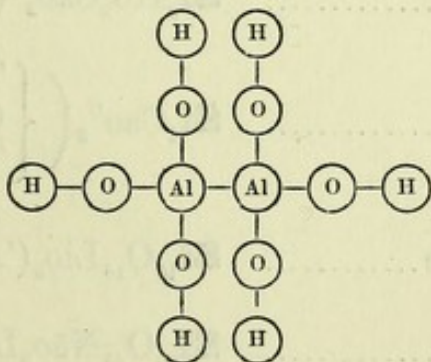
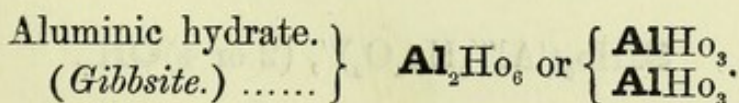
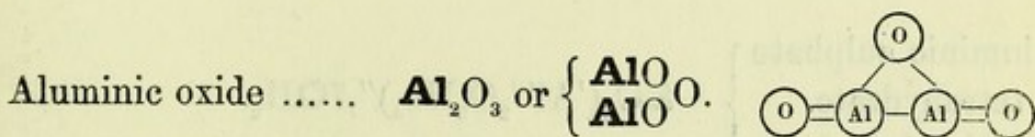
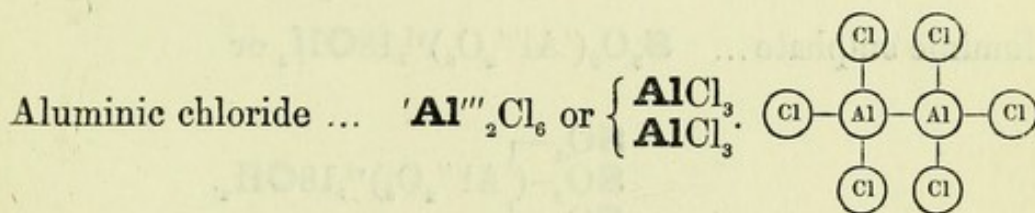
TETRAD ELEMENTS.

SECTION II.

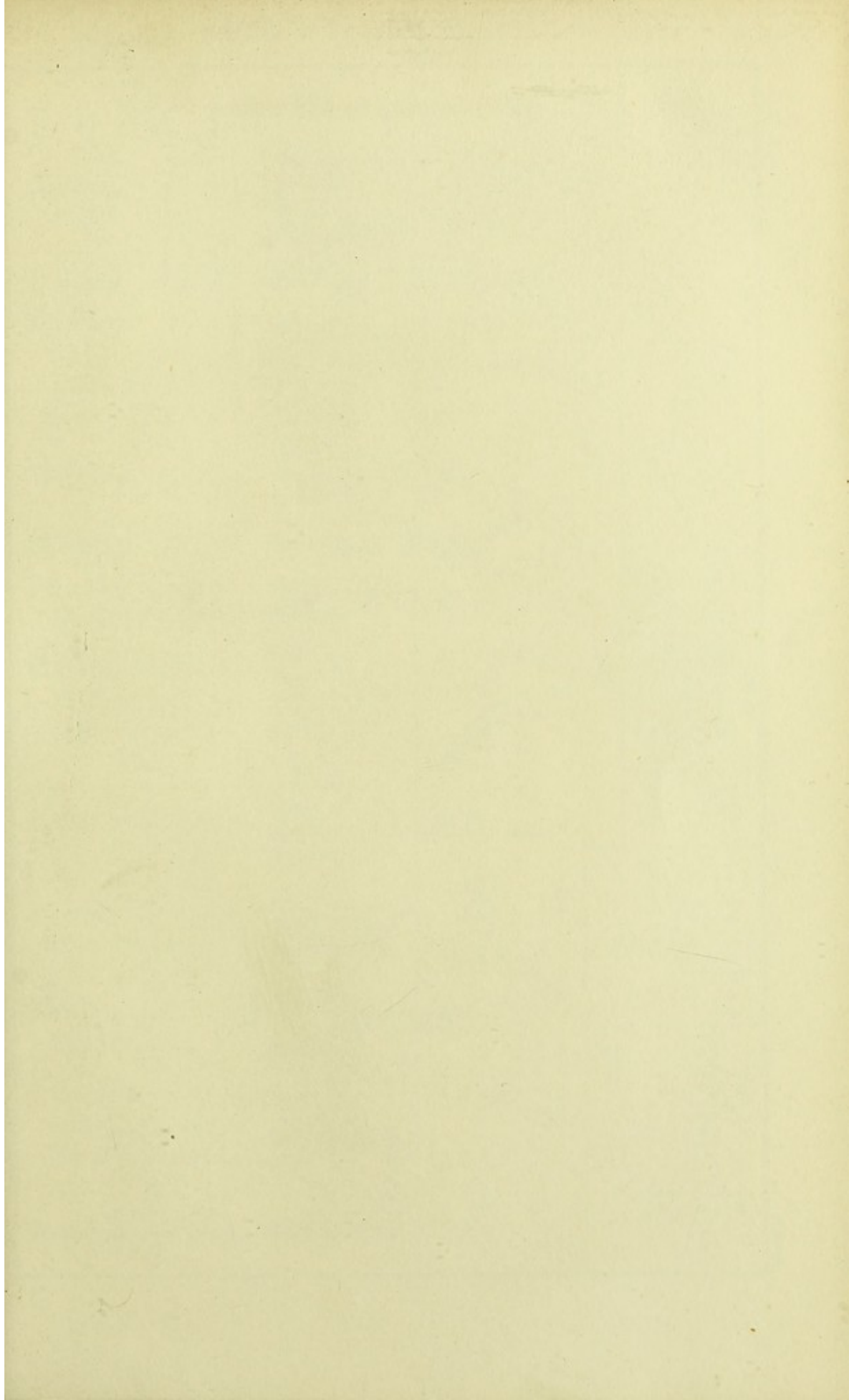
ALUMINIUM, Al.

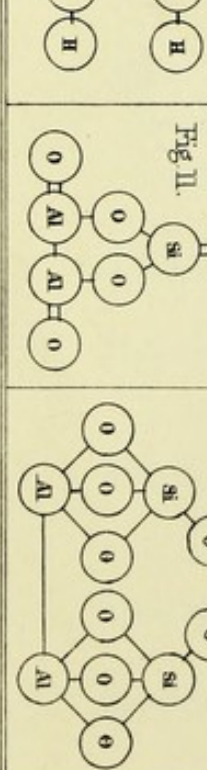
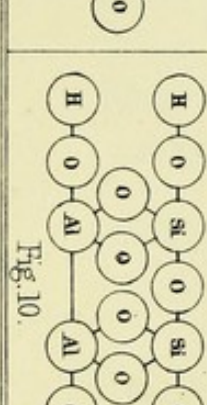
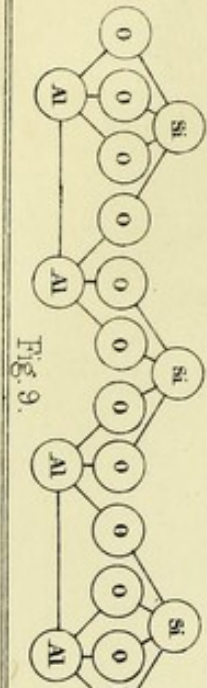
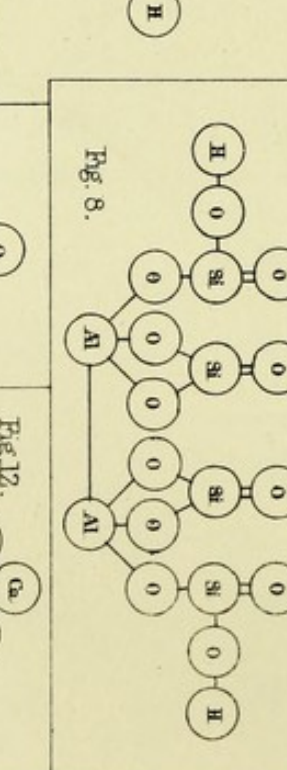
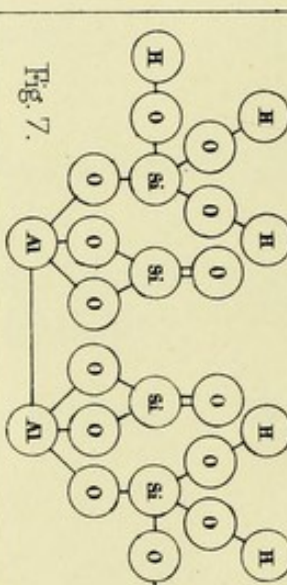
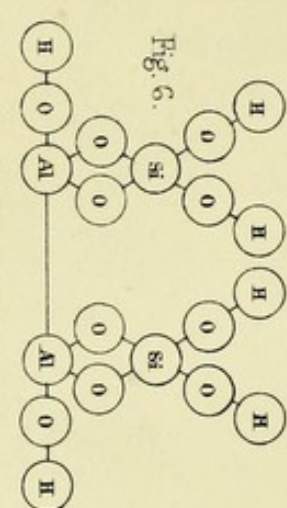
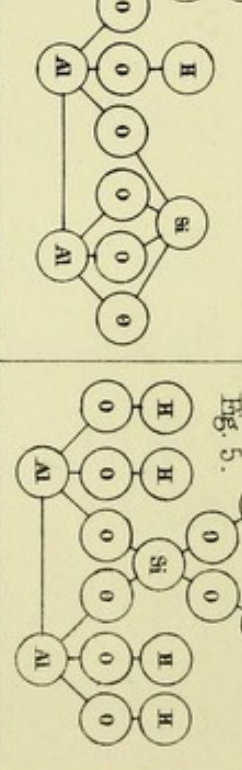
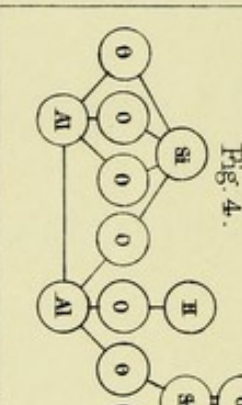
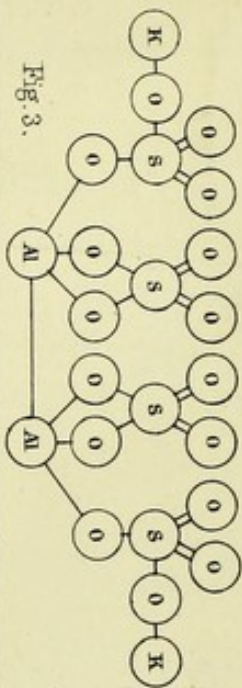
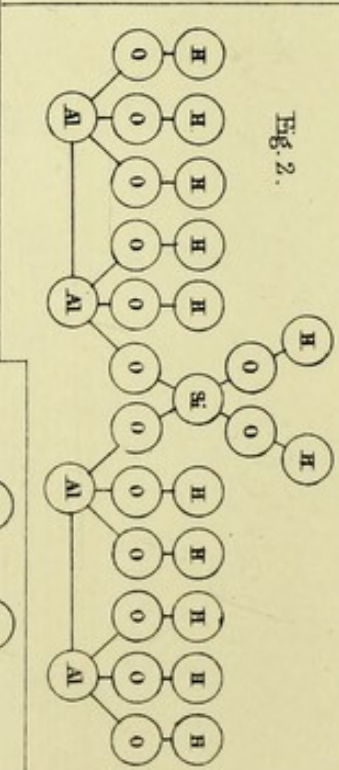
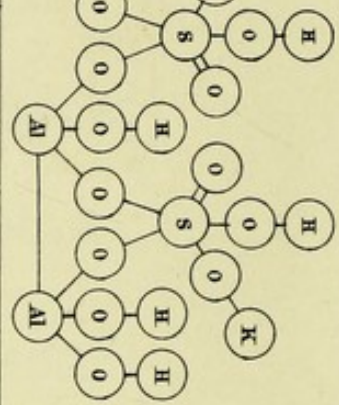
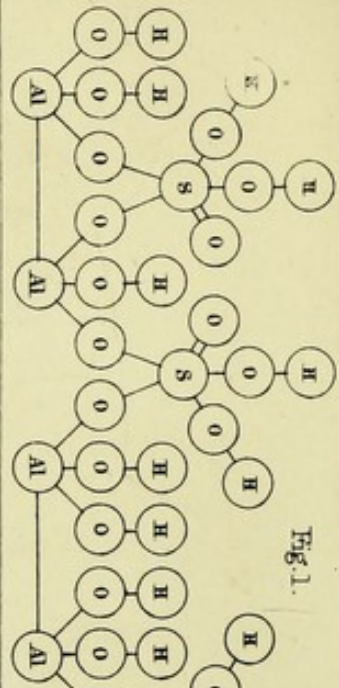
*Atomic weight = 27.5. Molecular weight unknown. Specific gravity 2.6. Fuses at about 450°. Atomicity<sup>iv</sup>, but is always a pseudo-triad. Evidence of atomicity:—Analogy with iron and chromium.*

Annexed are the names and formulæ of the most important compounds of this metal:—



|   |  |
|---|--|
| Aluminic oxydi-<br>hydrate. ( <i>Di-aspore.</i> )               | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Al}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_2 \text{ or } \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AlOHo} \\ \mathbf{AlOHo} \end{array} \right. \end{array} \right\}$  |
|   |  |
| Aluminic sulphide ...   | $\mathbf{Al}_2\mathbf{S''}_3 \text{ or } \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AlS''} \\ \mathbf{AlS''} \end{array} \right\}$   |
| Dipotassic aluminate  | $\mathbf{Al}_2\mathbf{O}_2\mathbf{Ko}_2 \text{ or } \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{AlOKo} \\ \mathbf{AlOKo} \end{array} \right\}$  |
| Magnesian alumi-<br>nate. ( <i>Spinelle.</i> )                  | $\mathbf{Al}_2\mathbf{O}_2\mathbf{Mgo''} \text{ or } \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{Al} \\ \mathbf{Al} \end{array} \right\} \mathbf{O}_2\mathbf{Mgo''}$  |
| Aluminic sulphate ...   | $\mathbf{S}_3\mathbf{O}_6(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}, 18\mathbf{OH}_2 \text{ or}$<br>$\left. \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \end{array} \right\} (\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}, 18\mathbf{OH}_2$ |
| Aluminic sulphate<br>tetrahydrate.<br>( <i>Aluminite.</i> ) ... | $\mathbf{SO}_2(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_2\mathbf{Ho}_4)^{\text{vii}}, 7\mathbf{OH}_2$  |
| Allophane .....   | $\mathbf{SiHo}_2(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{Ho}_4\mathbf{O}_2)^{\text{viii}}, (2 \text{ or } 4)\mathbf{OH}_2$   |
| Prehnite .....  | $\mathbf{Si}_3\mathbf{Ho}_2\mathbf{Cao}_2(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$   |
| Zoisite.....  | $\mathbf{Si}_4\mathbf{Cao''}_3 \left( \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_5 \\ \mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_5 \end{array} \right\} \right)^{\text{x}}$   |
| Spodumene .....   | $\mathbf{Si}_{15}\mathbf{O}_{15}\mathbf{Lio}_6(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}_4$  |
| Petalite .....  | $\mathbf{Si}_{30}\mathbf{O}_{45}\mathbf{NaO}_2\mathbf{Lio}_4(\mathbf{Al'''}_2\mathbf{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}_4$  |





|  |   |
|--|---|
| Alunite, alum-<br>stone. Fig. 1. }   | $\text{SOHoKo} ('Al'''_2Ho_3O_3)'''$<br>$\text{SOHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_4O_2)''$<br>$\text{SOHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_3O_3)'''$<br>$\text{SOHoKo} ('Al'''_2Ho_3O_3)'''$             |
| Collyrite. Fig. 2....  | $\text{SiHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_5O)_2, 4OH_2$ .  |
| Dipotassic alumi-<br>nic tetrasul-<br>phate. ( <i>Common</i><br><i>alum.</i> ) Fig. 3. } | $\text{SO}_2\text{Ko}$ — }<br>$\text{SO}_2$ — }<br>$\text{SO}_2$ — }<br>$\text{SO}_2\text{Ko}$ — }                 ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup> , 24OH <sub>2</sub> . |
| Wörthite. Fig. 4....   | $\text{Si}$<br>$\text{SiO} ('Al'''_2HoO_5)^\vee$<br>$\text{Si}$ ( $Al'''_2HoO_5$ ) <sup>v</sup>   |
| Miloschine. Fig. 5.  | $\text{SiHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_4O_2)''$ .   |
| Porcelain clay of<br>Passau. Fig. 6. }   | $\text{SiHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_2O_4)^{iv}$<br>$\text{SiHo}_2 ('Al'''_2Ho_2O_4)^{iv}$  |
| Cimolite, kaolin of<br>Ellenbogen.<br>Fig. 7..... }                                      | $\text{SiHo}_3$ — }<br>$\text{SiO}$ — }<br>$\text{SiO}$ — }<br>$\text{SiHo}_3$ — }                 ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup> .                                     |
| Agalmatolite. Fig. 8.  | $\text{SiHo}$ — }<br>$\text{SiO}$ — }<br>$\text{SiO}$ — }<br>$\text{SiHo}$ — }                 ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup> .   |
| Buchholzite, xeno-<br>lite. Fig. 9. ... }  | $\text{Si}$ ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup><br>$\text{Si}$ ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup><br>$\text{Si}$ ( $Al'''_2O_6$ ) <sup>vi</sup>                                  |
| Porcelain clay.<br>Fig. 10. .... }   | $\text{SiHo}$ — }<br>$O$ — }<br>$\text{SiHo}$ — }                 ( $Al'''_2Ho_2O_4$ ) <sup>iv</sup> .  |
| Andalusite, chias-<br>tolite, cyanite,<br>fibrolite, sillima-<br>nite. Fig. 11. }        | $\text{SiO} ('Al'''_2O_4)''$ .  |
| Wernerite. Fig. 12.  | $\text{Si}_2\text{Cao}'' ('Al'''_2O_6)^{vi}$ .  |

Saponite. Fig. 13.  $\text{Si}_7\text{MgO}''_6\text{Ho}_{10}(\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$ .

Lepidolite. Fig. 14.  $\text{Si}_9\text{O}_8\text{K}_2\text{LiO}_4(\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}_2(\text{Al}'''_2\text{F}_4\text{O}_2)''$ .

Analcime. Fig. 15.  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SiHo}_2\text{NaO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{Si} \\ \text{Si}(\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SiHo}_2\text{NaO} \end{array} \right.$

Razoumoffskin. }  $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{SiHo}_2 \\ \text{SiHo}_2 \\ \text{SiHo}_2 \end{array} \right\} (\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$ .  
 Fig. 16. .... }

Malthacite. Fig. 17.  $\text{Si}_8\text{O}_{11}\text{Ho}_4(\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$ .

Albite. Fig. 18. ...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SiONaO} \\ \text{SiO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SiO} \\ \text{SiO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SiO} \\ \text{SiONaO} \end{array} \right\} (\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$ .

## CHAPTER XXII.

### TETRAD ELEMENTS.

#### SECTION III.

#### PLATINUM, Pt.

*Atomic weight* = 197.4. *Molecular weight unknown.* *Sp. gr.*  
 21.5. *Atomicity*'' and *iv*.

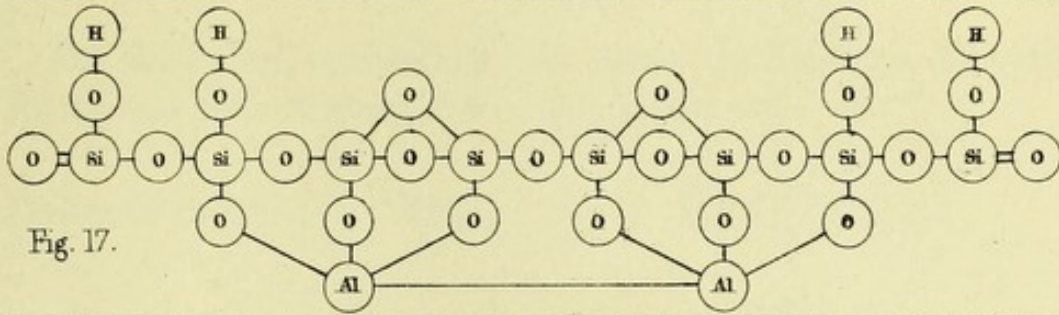


Fig. 17.

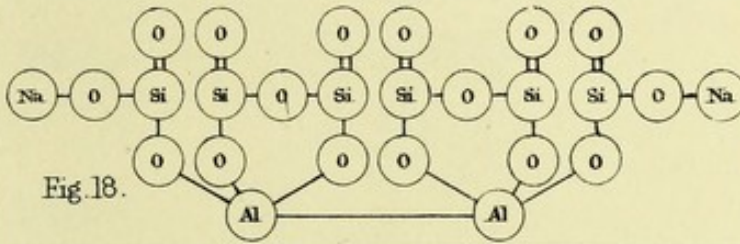


Fig. 18.

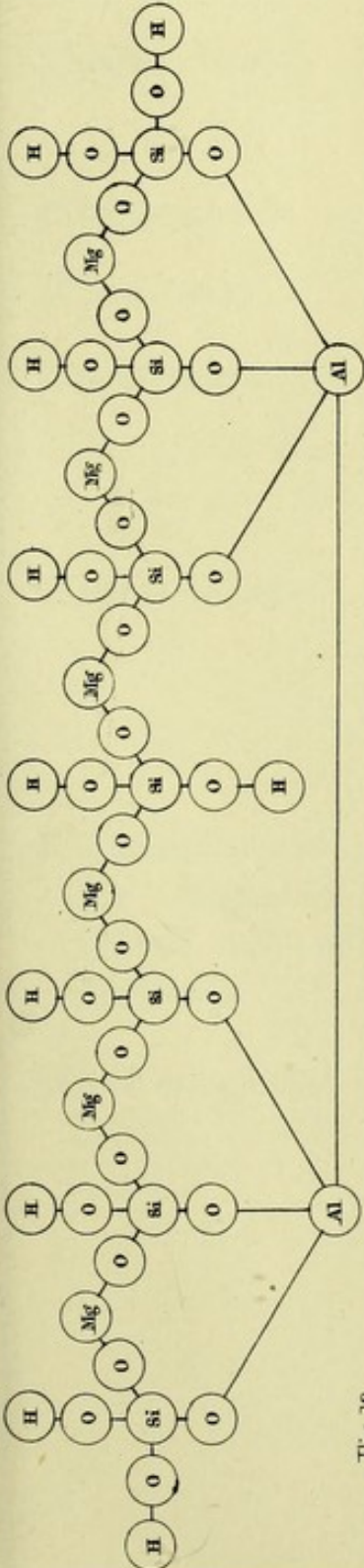


Fig. 13.

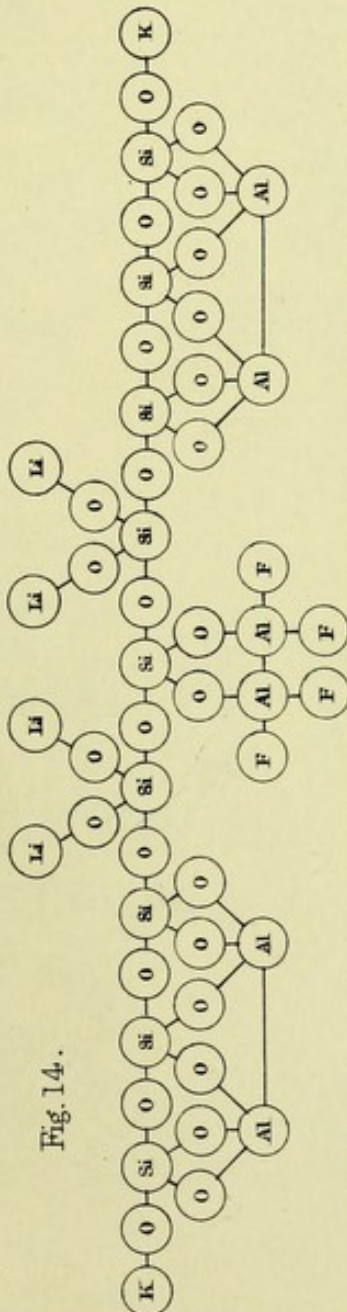


Fig. 14.

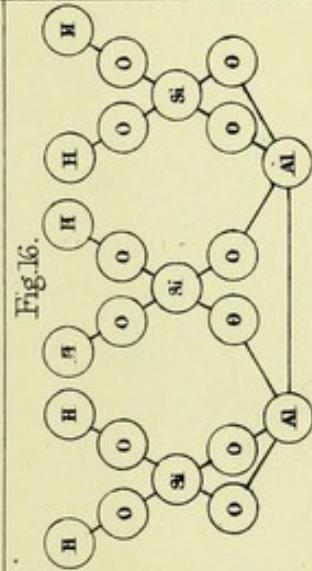


Fig. 16.

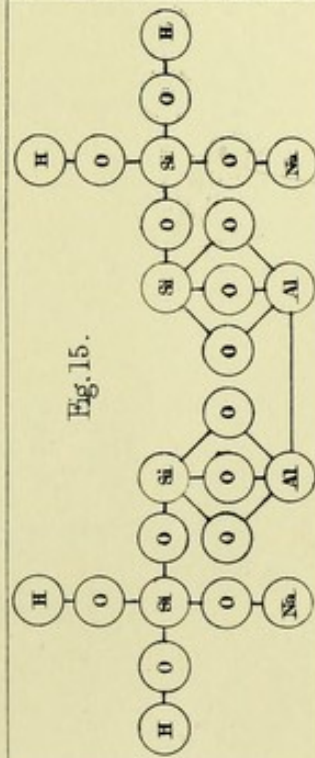
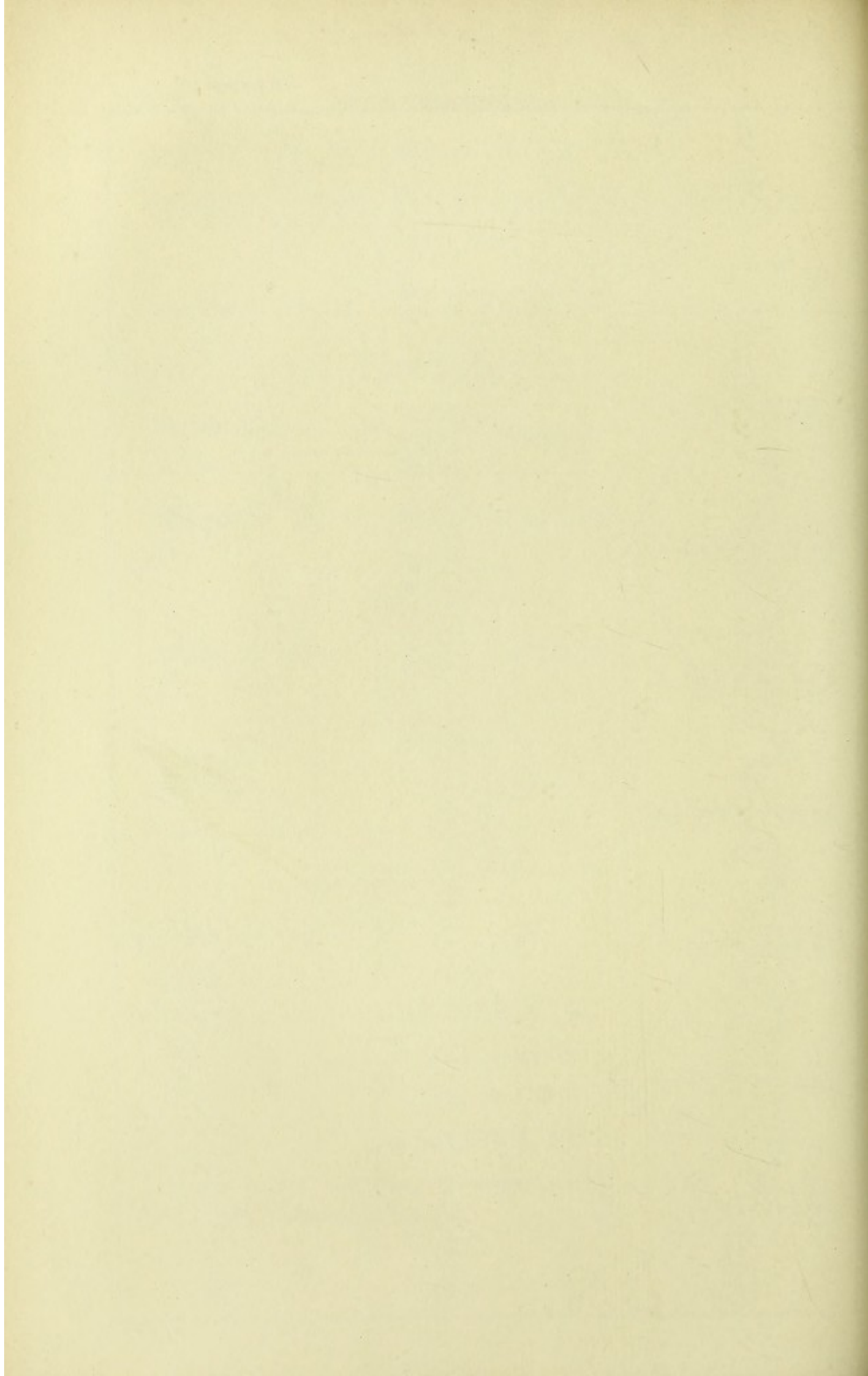
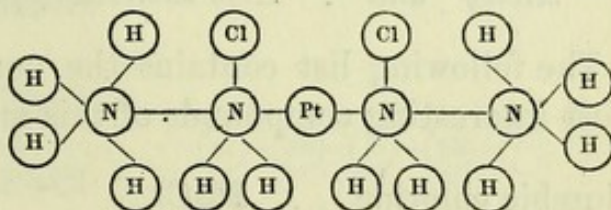
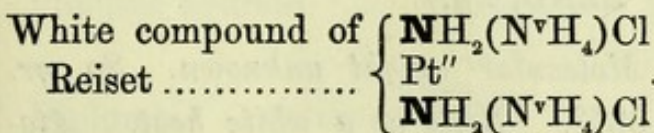
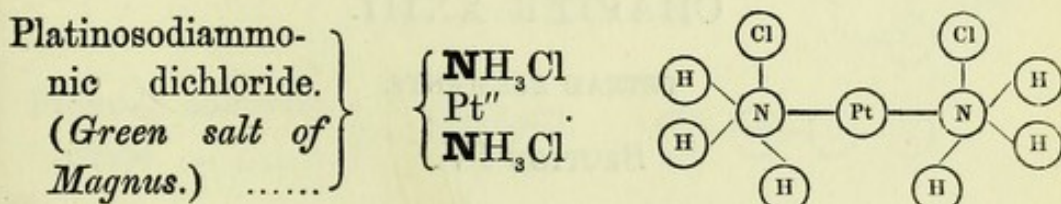
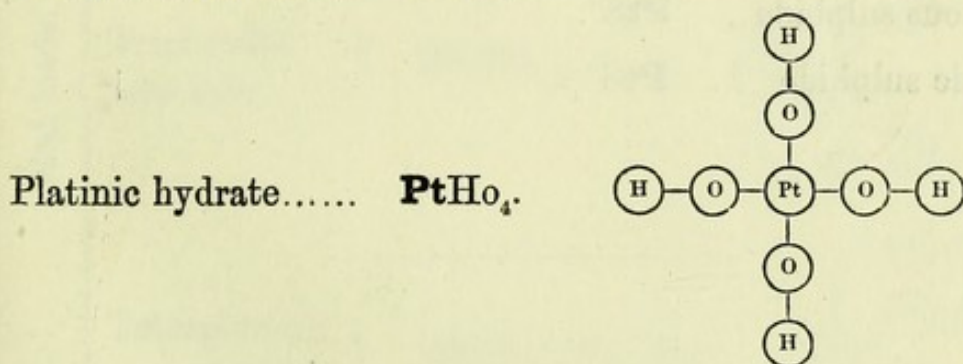
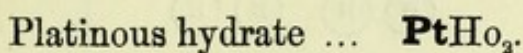
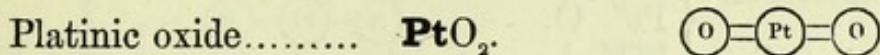
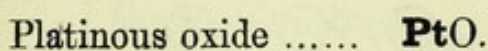
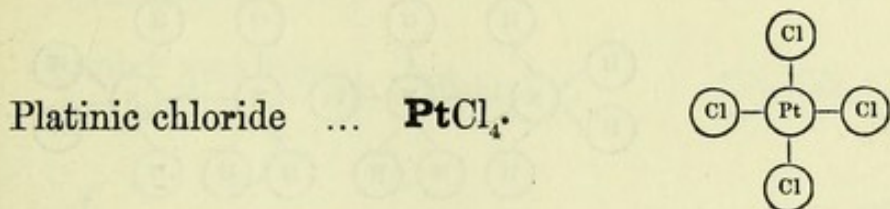
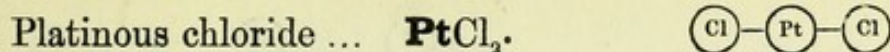


Fig. 15.

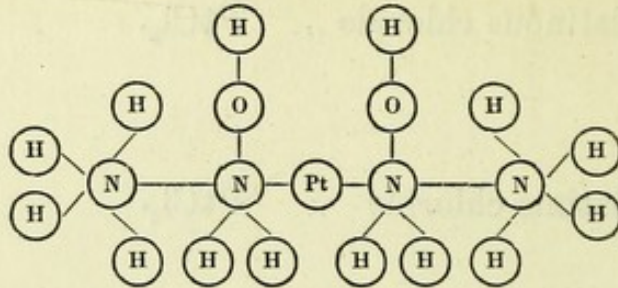




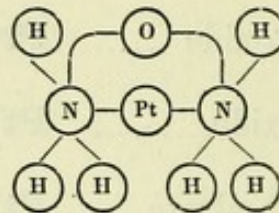
The following compounds will serve to illustrate the atomicity and general character of this metal:—



PlatOSO-diammon di-  
 ammonium dihy-  
 drate .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{NH}_2(\mathbf{N}^v\mathbf{H}_4)\mathbf{H}_o \\ \mathbf{Pt}'' \\ \mathbf{NH}_2(\mathbf{N}^v\mathbf{H}_4)\mathbf{H}_o \end{array} \right.$



DiplatOsammonic ox-  
 ide .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{NH}_3 \lrcorner \\ \mathbf{Pt}'' \text{ O} \\ \lrcorner \mathbf{NH}_3 \end{array} \right.$



Platinous sulphide ...  $\mathbf{PtS}''$ .

Platinic sulphide ...  $\mathbf{PtS}''_2$ .

## CHAPTER XXIII.

### TETRAD ELEMENTS.

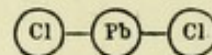
#### SECTION IV.

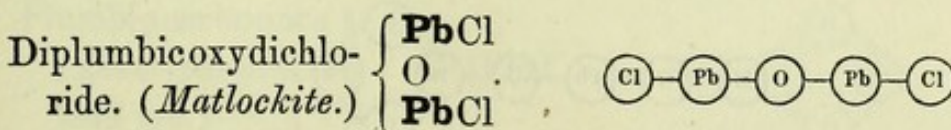
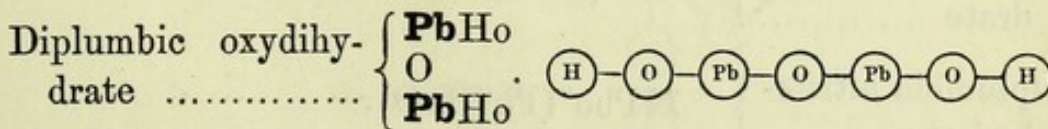
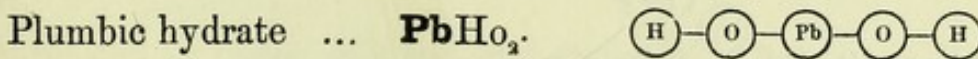
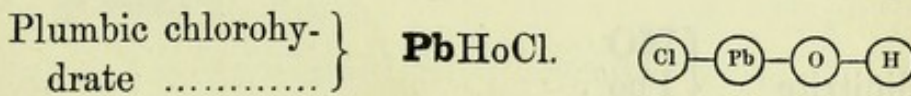
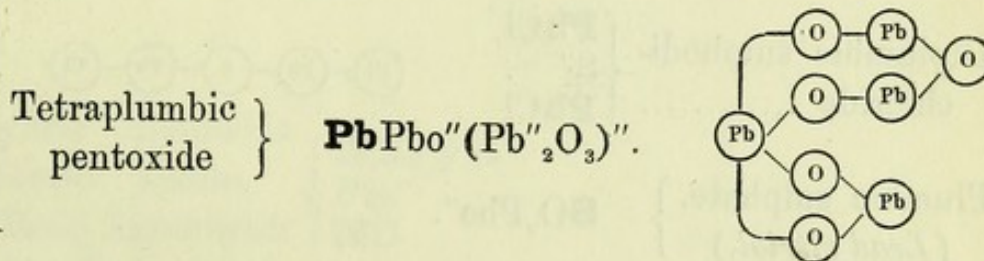
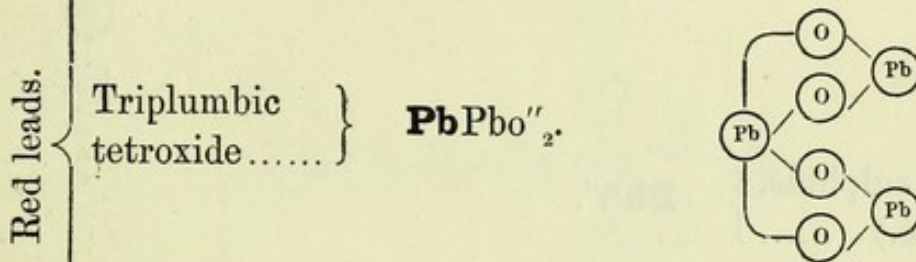
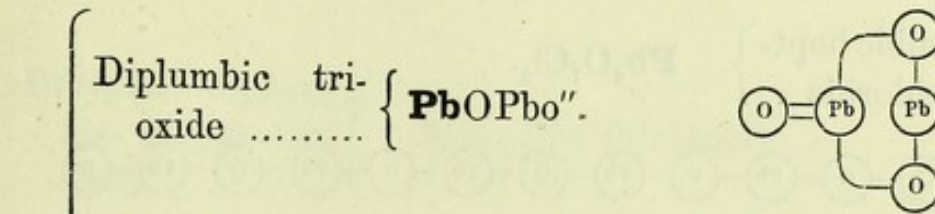
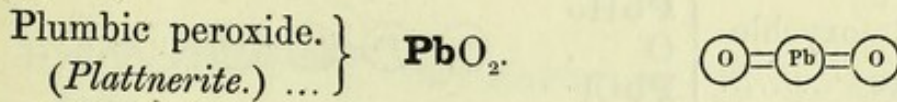
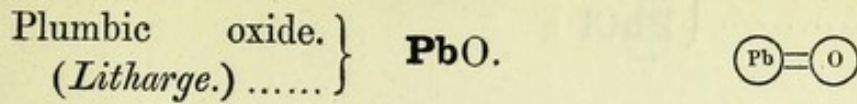
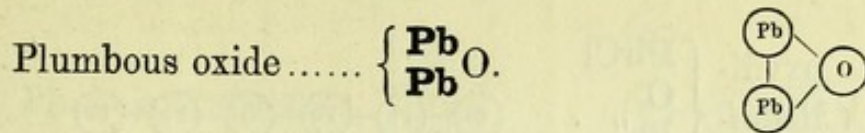
#### LEAD, Pb.

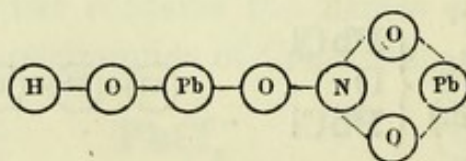
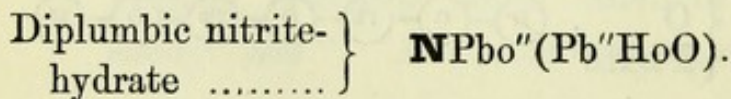
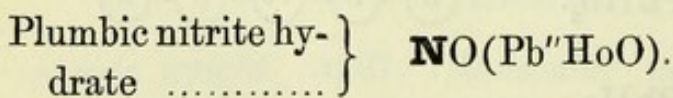
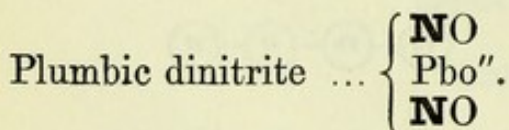
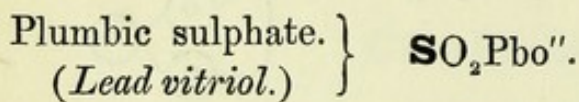
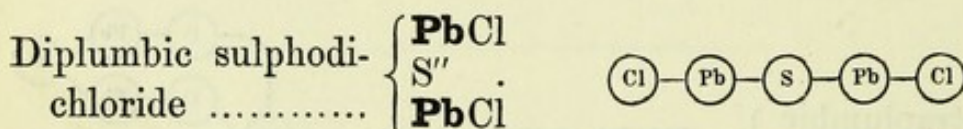
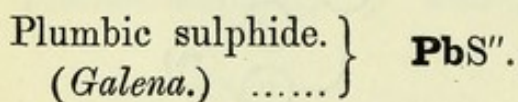
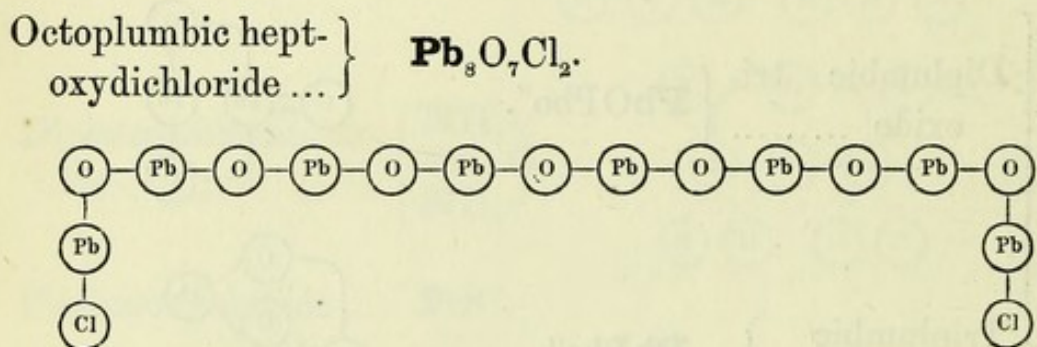
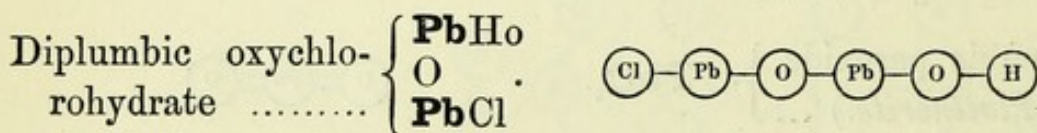
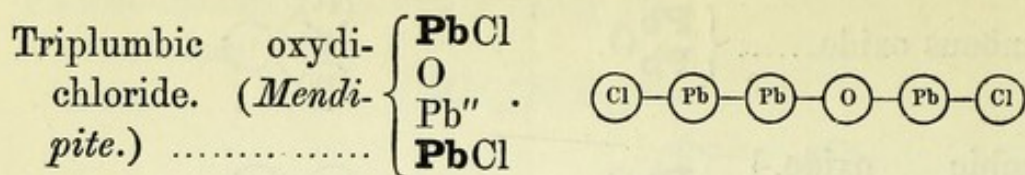
*Atomic weight = 207. Molecular weight unknown. Sp. gr. 11.445. Fuses at 335°. Boils at a white heat. Atomicity'' and ''v. Also sometimes pseudo-triatomic.*

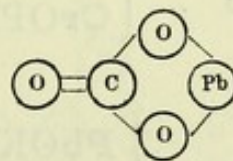
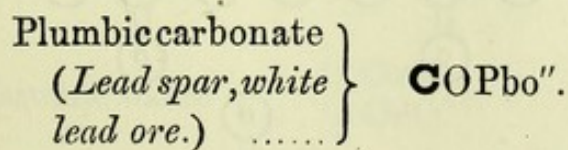
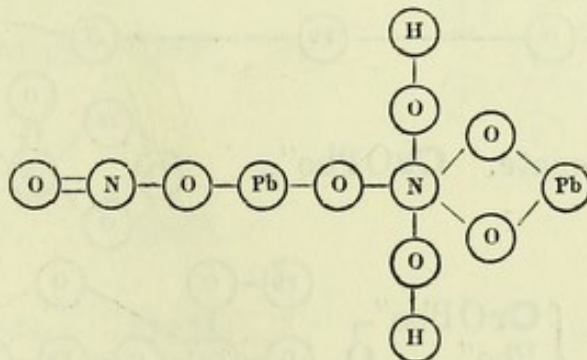
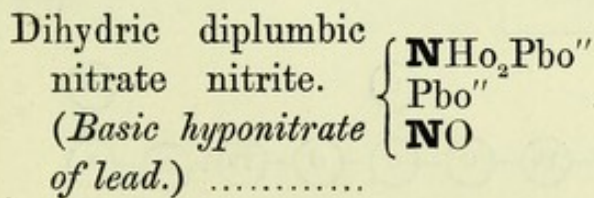
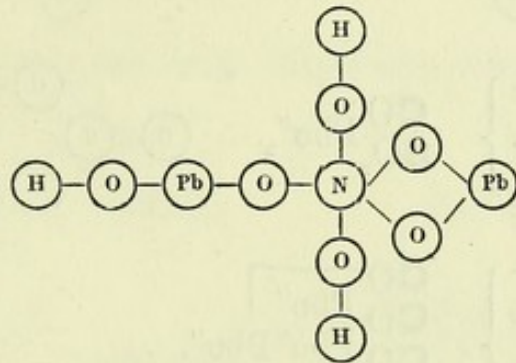
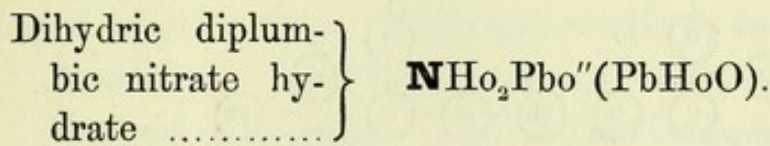
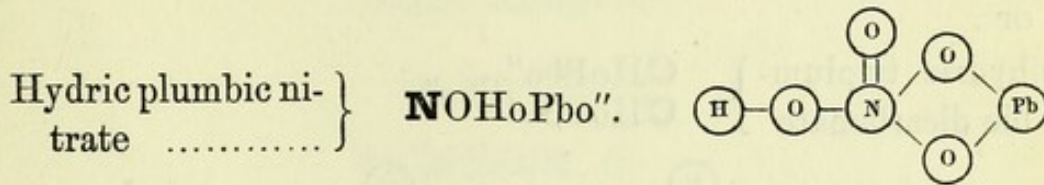
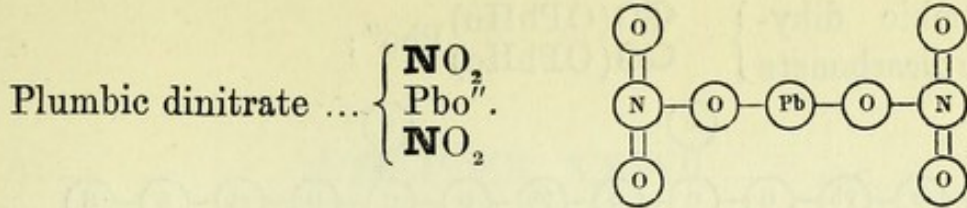
The following list contains the names and formulæ of the most interesting compounds of this metal:—

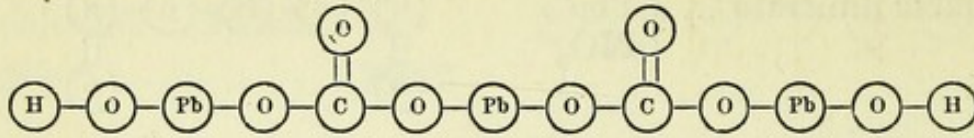
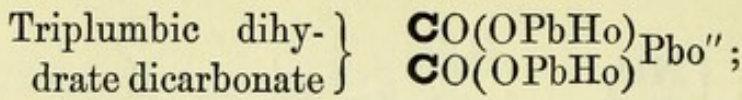
Plumbic chloride ...  $\mathbf{PbCl}_2$ .



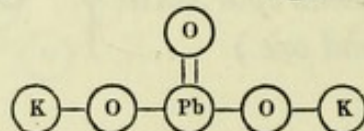
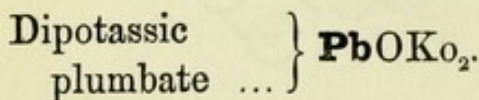
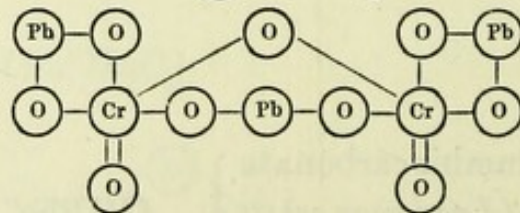
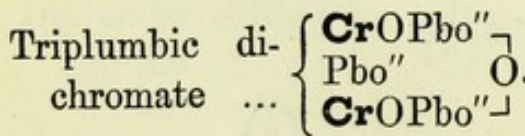
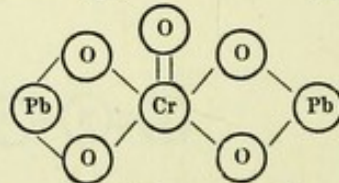
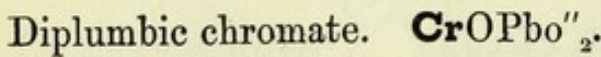
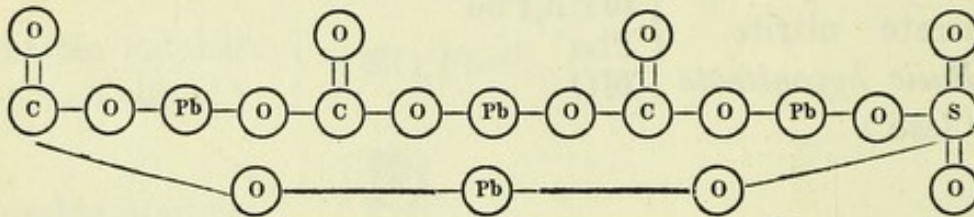
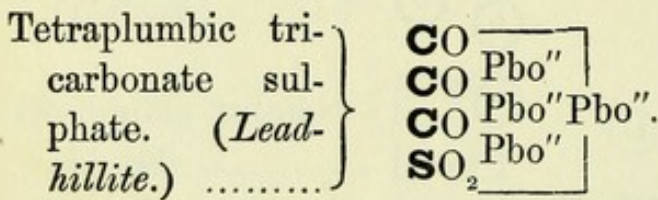
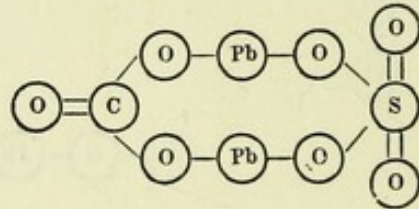
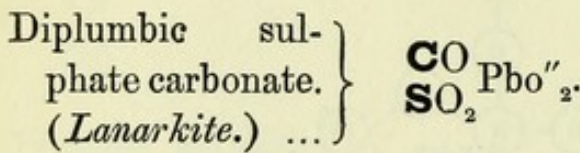
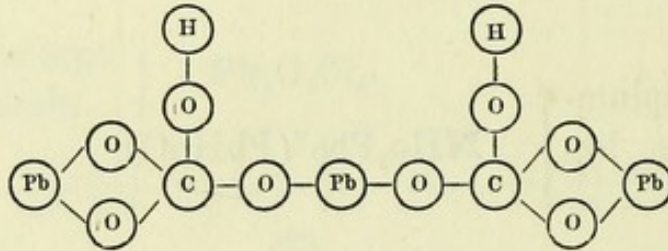
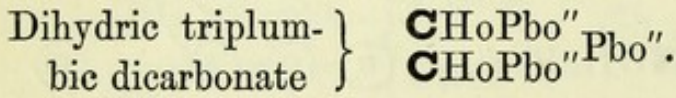






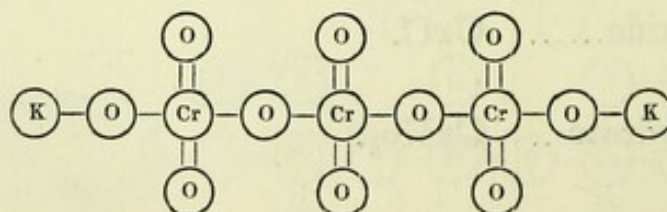
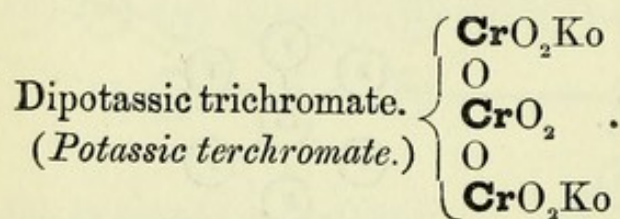
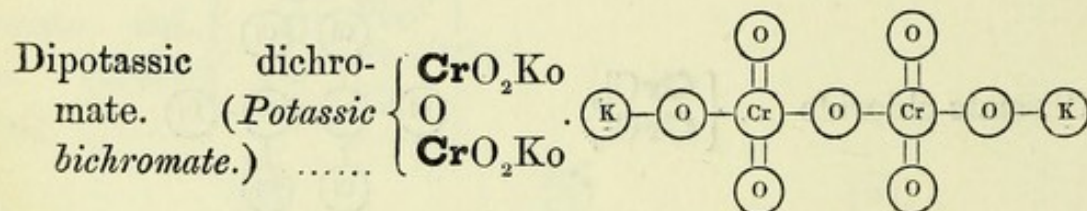
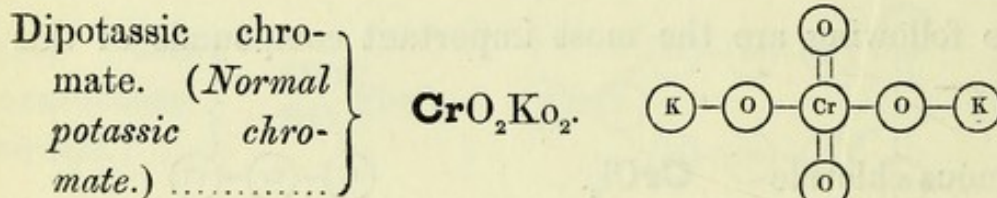
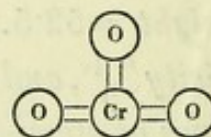
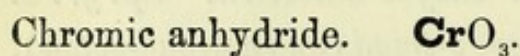
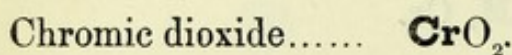
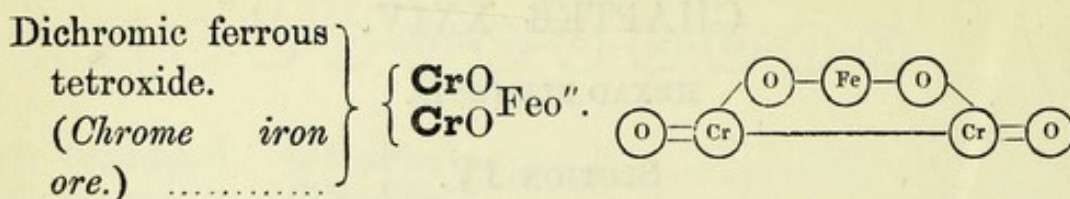
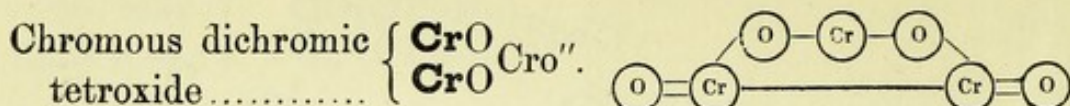


OR









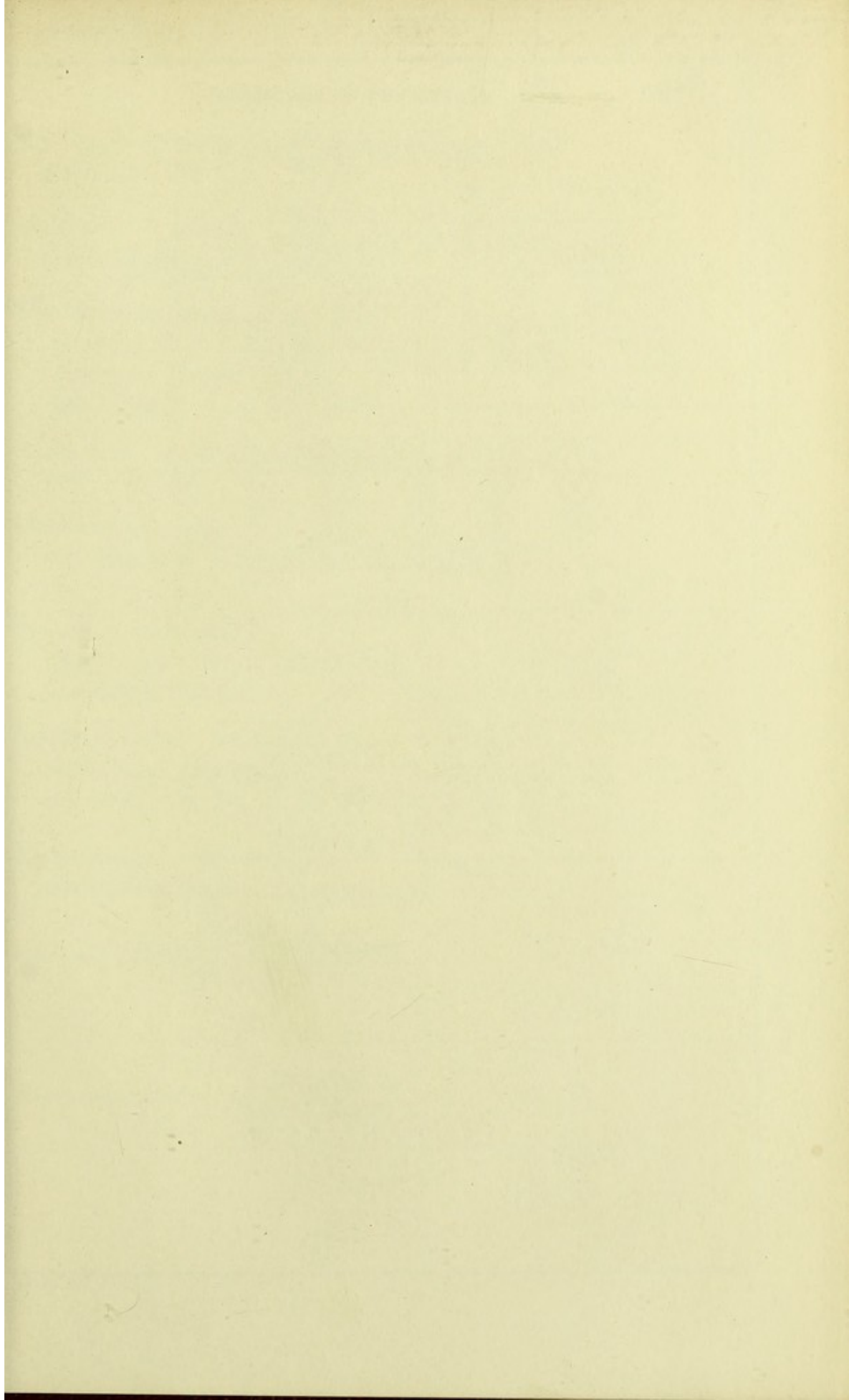


Fig. 1.

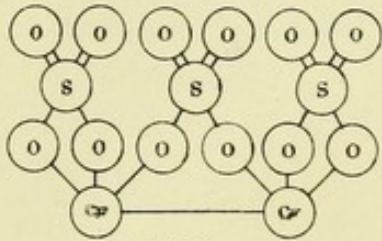
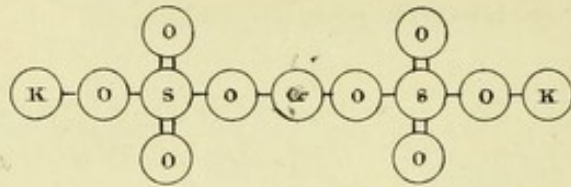


Fig. 2.

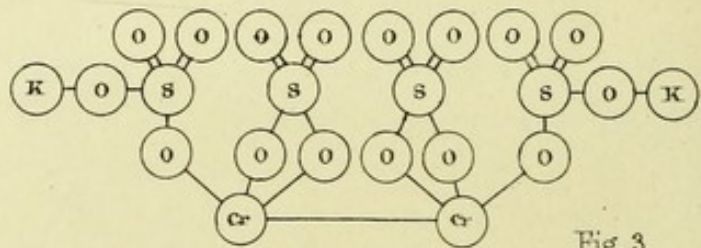


Fig. 3.

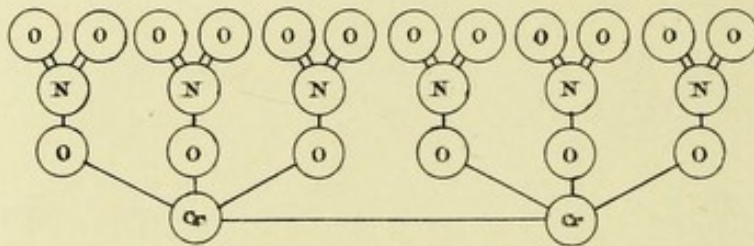


Fig. 4.

Fig. 5.

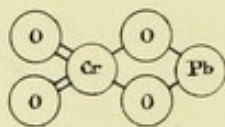
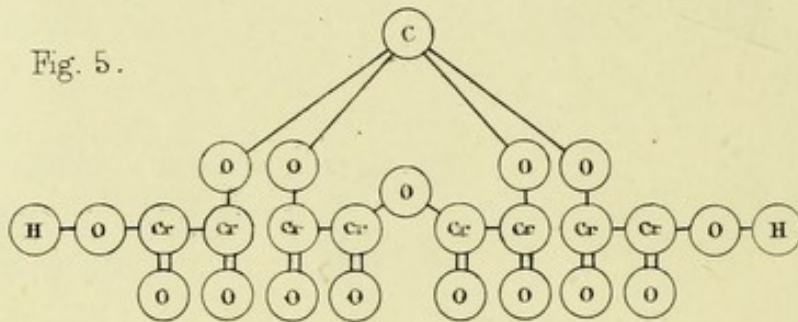


Fig. 6.

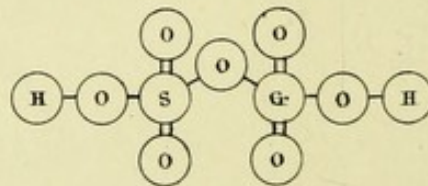
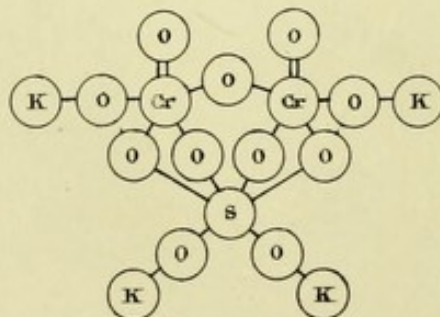
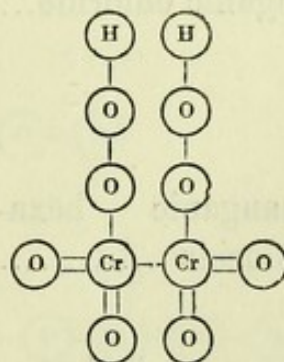
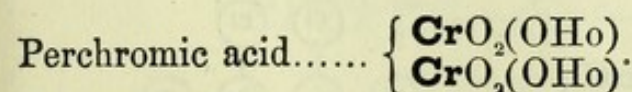
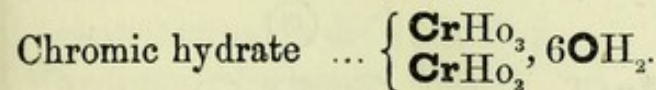
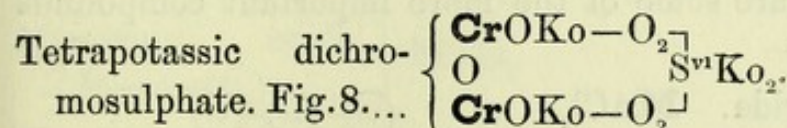
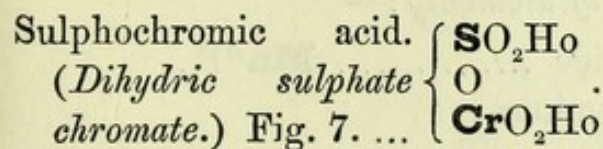
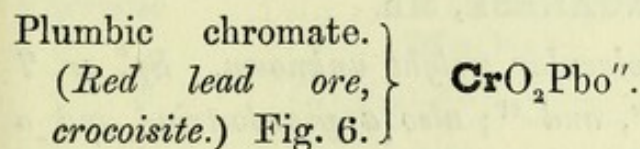
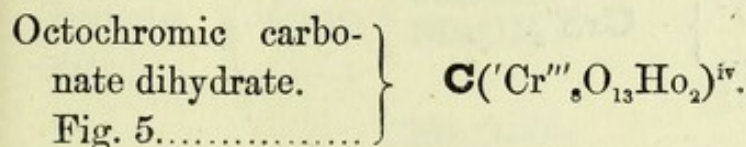
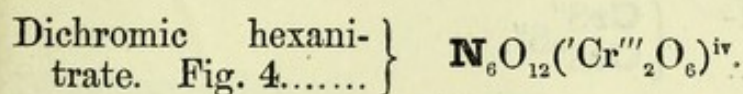
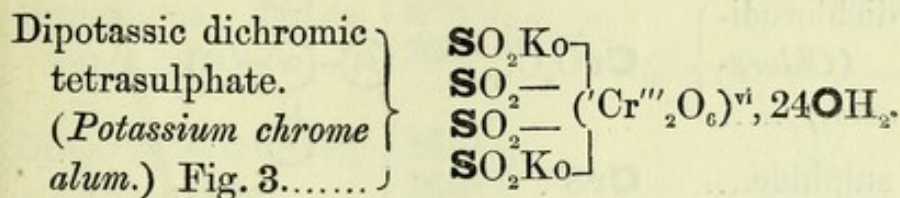
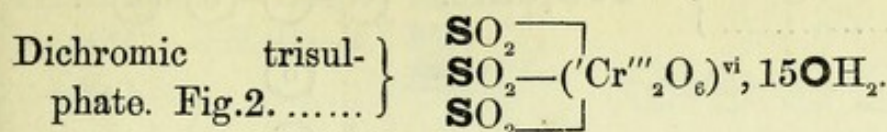
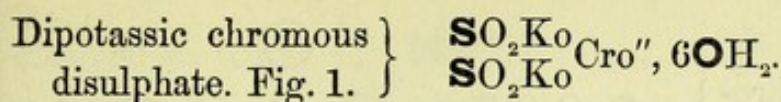
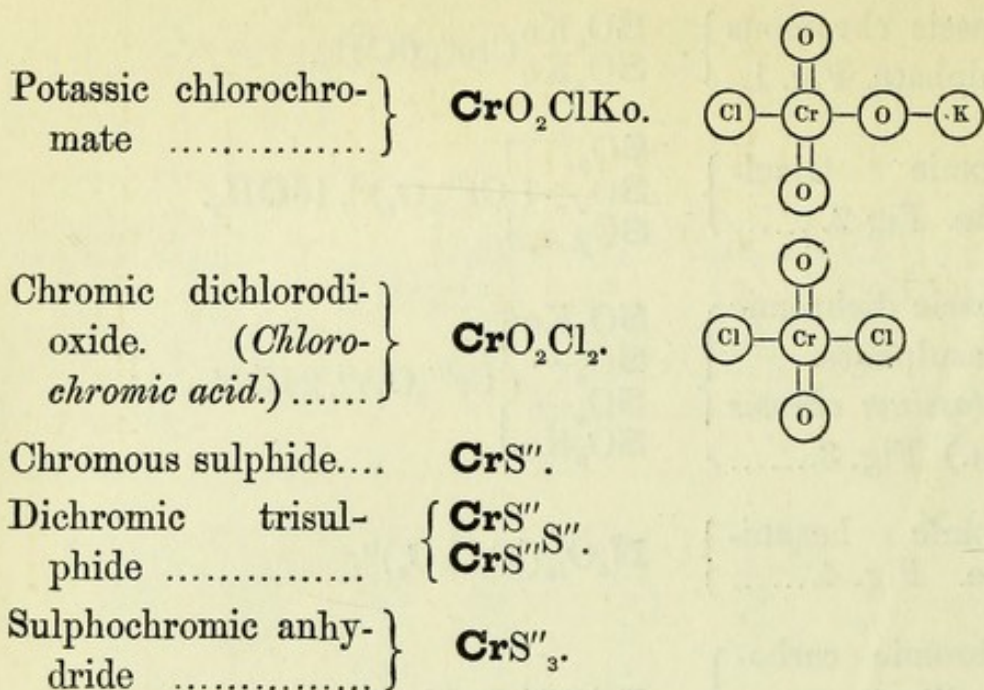


Fig. 7.

Fig. 8.







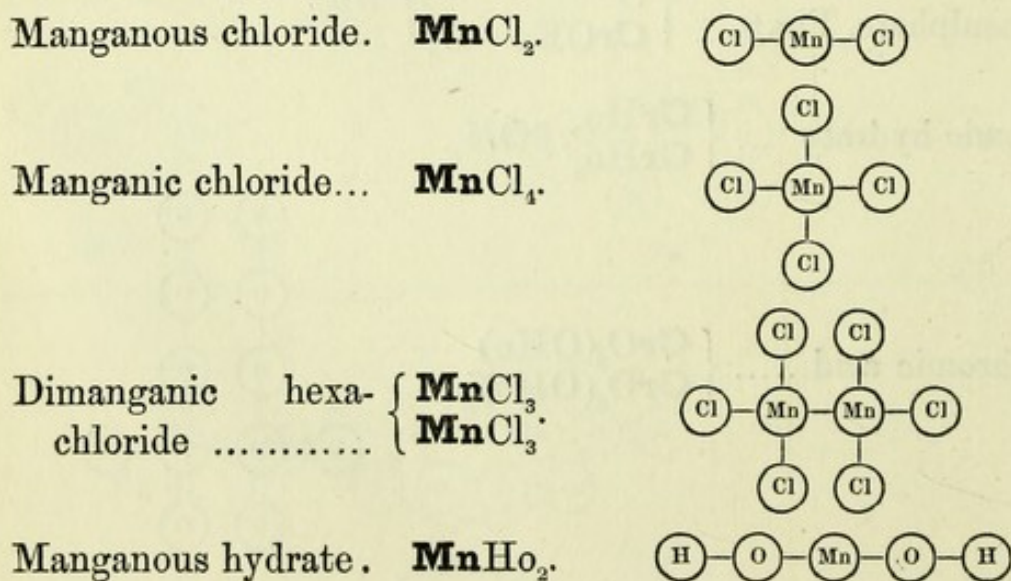
## MANGANESE, Mn.

*Atomic weight = 55. Molecular weight unknown. Sp. gr. 7 to 8. Atomicity'' , iv, and vi; also a pseudo-triad and a pseud-octad. Evidence of atomicity:—*

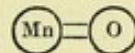
Manganic perfluoride .....  $\text{Mn}^{\text{vi}}\text{F}_6.$

Analogy with chromium.

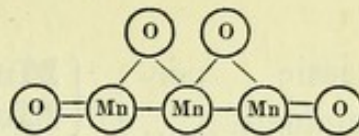
The following are some of the more important compounds of this element:—



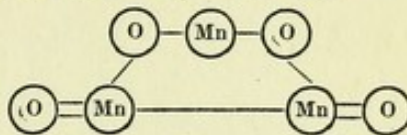
Manganous oxide ... **MnO.**



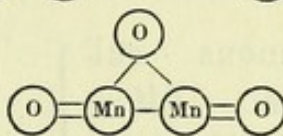
Trimanganic tetroxide. (*Hausmannite.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnO} \\ \mathbf{Mn} \\ \mathbf{MnO} \end{array} \right. \begin{array}{l} \text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{O} \end{array}$



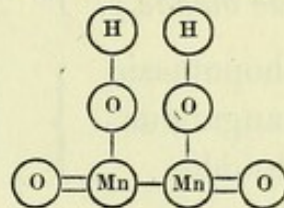
Manganous dimanganic tetroxide ...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnO} \\ \mathbf{MnO} \end{array} \right. \mathbf{Mn}^{\text{IV}}$



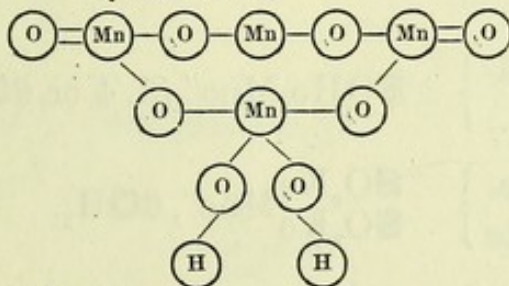
Dimanganic trioxide. (*Braunite.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnO} \\ \mathbf{MnO} \end{array} \right. \text{O}$



Dimanganic dioxyhydrate. (*Manganite.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnOH} \\ \mathbf{MnOH} \end{array} \right. \text{O}$

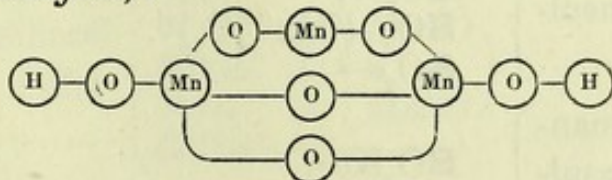


Varvicite .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnO}-\text{O} \\ \mathbf{Mn}^{\text{IV}} (\mathbf{Mn}^{\text{IV}}\text{Ho}^{\text{IV}})_2 \\ \mathbf{MnO}-\text{O} \end{array} \right.$

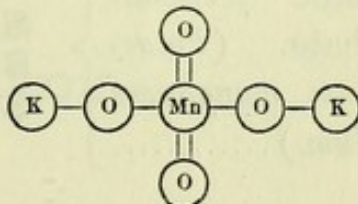


Manganic oxide. (*Pyrolusite.*) .....  $\left. \right\} \mathbf{MnO}_2$

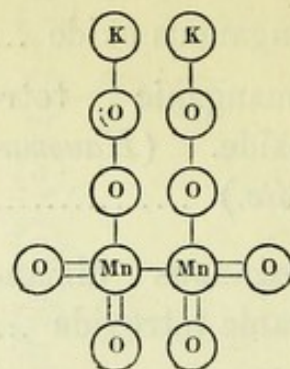
Manganous dimanganic tetroxide dihydrate. (*Psilomelane, Hartmangan.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnHo} \\ \mathbf{MnHo} \end{array} \right. \text{O}_2 \mathbf{Mn}^{\text{IV}}$



Dipotassic manganate **MnO<sub>2</sub>Ko<sub>2</sub>.**



Dipotassic per- }  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{MnO}_2(\text{OKo}) \\ \mathbf{MnO}_2(\text{OKo}) \end{array} \right.$   
 manganate ..... }



Manganous sul- }  $\mathbf{MnS}$ .  
 phide. (Man- }  
*ganese blende*.) }

Disulphopotassic }  $\mathbf{MnK}_2\text{S}_2$   
 trimanganous }  $\mathbf{Mn}$   
 disulphide ..... }  $\mathbf{MnK}_2\text{S}_2$

Manganous carbo- }  $\mathbf{COMno}''$ .  
 nate. (*Manga-* }  
*nese spar.*) ..... }

Dihydric manga- }  $\mathbf{SOHo}_2\text{Mno}''$ , (3, 4 or 6  $\mathbf{OH}_2$ ).  
 nous sulphate... }

Dipotassic manga- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\text{KoMno}''$ , 6  $\mathbf{OH}_2$ .  
 nous disulphate }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko}$

Aluminic manga- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$   
 nous tetrasul- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$   
 phate. (*Manga-* }  $\mathbf{Mno}''$  ( $\text{Al}'''_2\text{O}_6$ )<sup>vi</sup>, 24  $\mathbf{OH}_2$ .  
*nese aluminium* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$   
*alum.*) ..... }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$

Dimanganic trisu- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$   
 lphate ..... }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$  ( $\text{Mn}'''_2\text{O}_6$ )<sup>vi</sup>.  
 }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$

Dipotassic diman- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko}$   
 ganic tetrasul- }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$   
 phate. (*Potas-* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2$  ( $\text{Mn}'''_2\text{O}_6$ )<sup>vi</sup>, 24  $\mathbf{OH}_2$ .  
*sium manganese* }  $\mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko}$   
*alum.*) ..... }

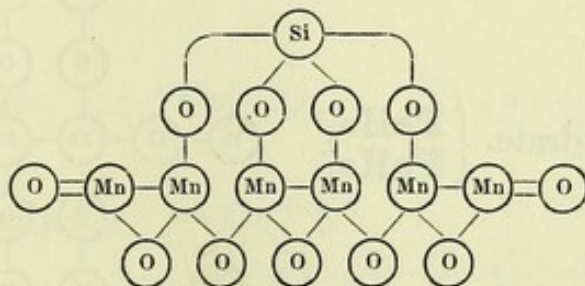
Dihydric dimanganous diphosphate }  $\mathbf{P}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_2\text{Mno}_2''$ .

Manganous silicate. (*Siliciferous manganese, red manganese, rother Mangankiesel, Rothbraunsteinerz.*) }  $\mathbf{SiOMno}''$ .

Dimanganous silicate. (*Tephroite.*) ..... }  $\mathbf{SiMno}''_2$ .

Dihydric dimanganic silicate dihydrate. (*Schwarzer Mangankiesel.*) ..... }  $\mathbf{SiHo}_2(\text{OMnHo})_2$ .

Hexmanganic monosilicate. (*Heterocline.*) ..... }  $\mathbf{Si}(\text{Mn}''_6\text{O}_{11})^{\text{iv}}$ .



Trigluccinic tetramanganous trisilicate sulphide. (*Helvine.*) .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{SiGo}'' \\ \text{Mno}'' \\ \mathbf{SiGo}'' \\ \text{Mno}'' \\ \mathbf{SiGo}'' \end{array} \right\} \left( \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Mn}''\text{O} \\ \text{S}'' \\ \text{Mn}''\text{O} \end{array} \right\} \right)''$ .

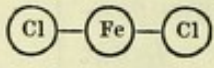
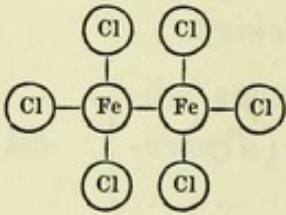
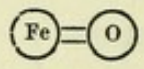
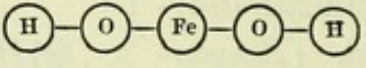
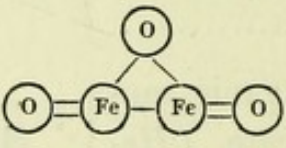
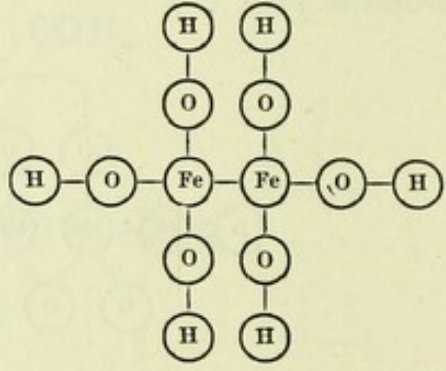
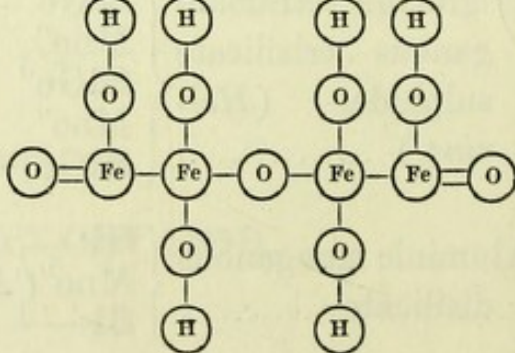
Aluminic manganous disilicate .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{Si} \\ \text{Mno}''(\text{Al}''_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}, 2\text{OH}_2 \\ \mathbf{Si} \end{array} \right\}$ .



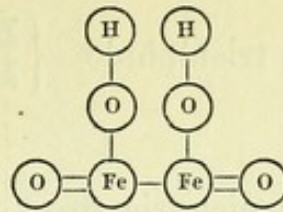
## IRON, Fe.

*Atomic weight* = 56. *Molecular weight unknown.* *Sp. gr.* 7.8.  
*Atomicity* " , iv, and vi. *Evidence of atomicity* :—*Analogy with chromium.*

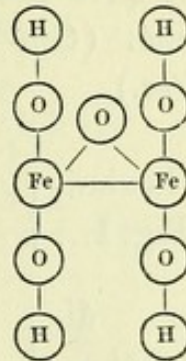
The following is a list of the chief compounds of iron :—

|  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| Ferrous chloride ...   | <b>FeCl<sub>2</sub></b>   |    |
| Ferric chloride .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeCl_3} \\ \mathbf{FeCl_3} \end{array} \right.$   |    |
| Ferrous oxide .....  | <b>FeO.</b>   |    |
| Ferrous hydrate.....   | <b>FeHo<sub>2</sub></b>   |    |
| Ferric oxide. ( <i>Red hæmatite, micaceous iron, oligist, specular iron or iron glance.</i> ) .....                | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeO} \\ \mathbf{FeO} \end{array} \right. \mathbf{O}.$   |  |
| Diferrie hexahydrate. $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeHo_3} \\ \mathbf{FeHo_3} \end{array} \right.$            |   |   |
| Tetraferrie trioxy-hexahydrate. ( <i>Compact brown iron ore, fibrous brown iron ore or brown hæmatite.</i> ) ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeOHo} \\ \mathbf{FeHo_2} \\ \mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{FeHo_2} \\ \mathbf{FeOHo} \end{array} \right.$ |   |

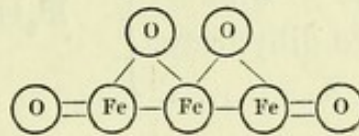
Diferric dioxy-dihydrate. (*Needle iron ore, brown iron ore.*)



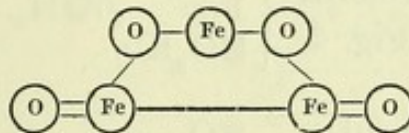
Diferric oxy-tetrahydrate. (Another variety of *brown iron ore.*)



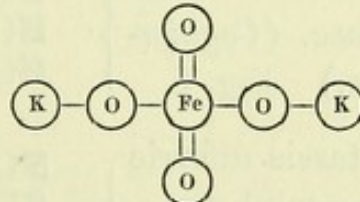
Triferric tetroxide ... {  $\text{FeO}_2$ ;  $\text{FeO}$  }



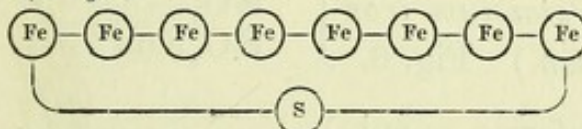
or Ferrous diferric tetroxide. (*Magnetic iron ore.*)



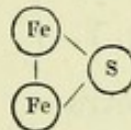
Potassic ferrate .....  $\text{FeO}_2\text{K}_2$ .



Octoferrous sulphide <sup>xiv</sup>( $\text{Fe}_8$ )"S".

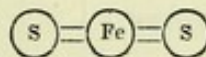


Diferrous sulphide... {  $\text{FeS}$  }

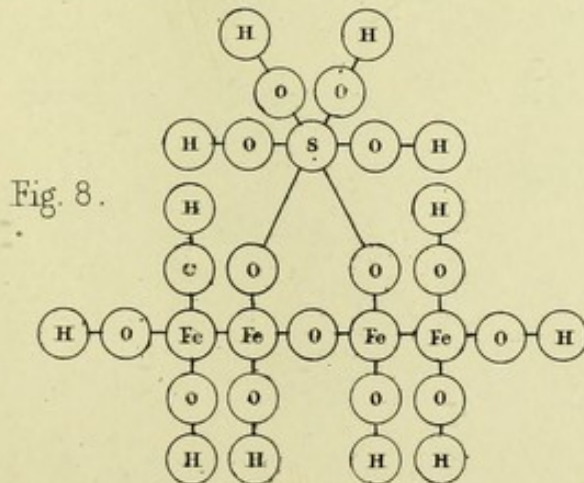
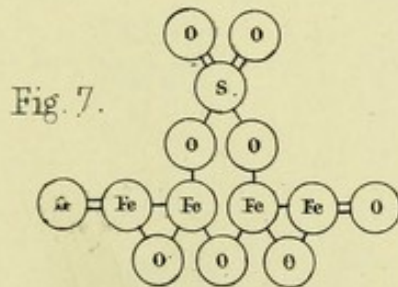
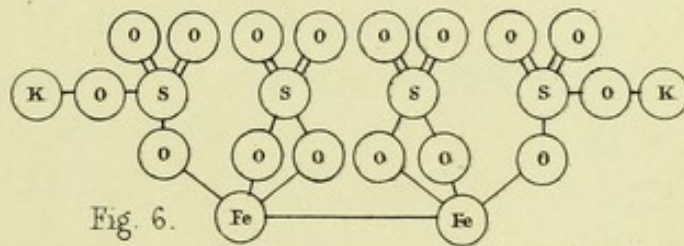
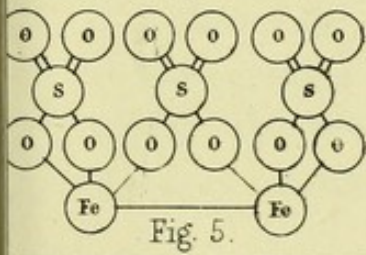
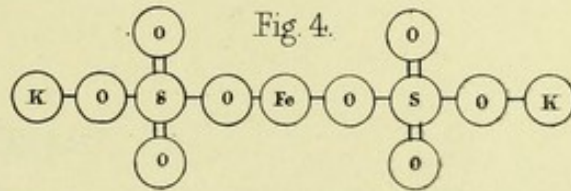
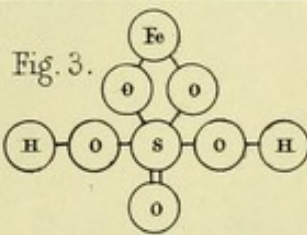
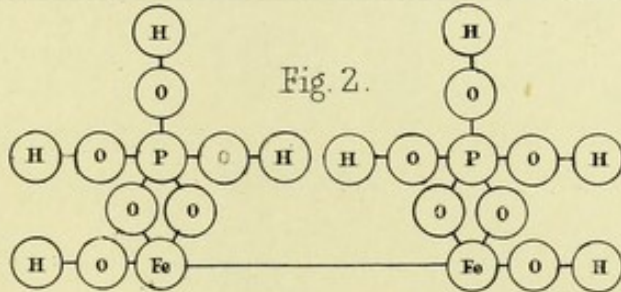
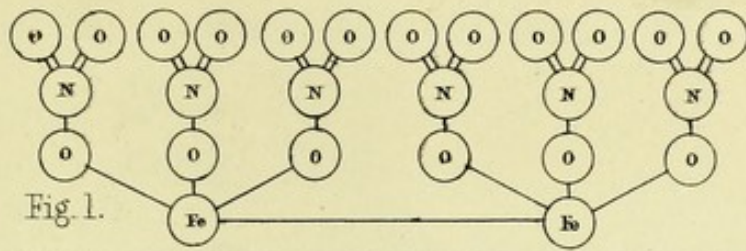


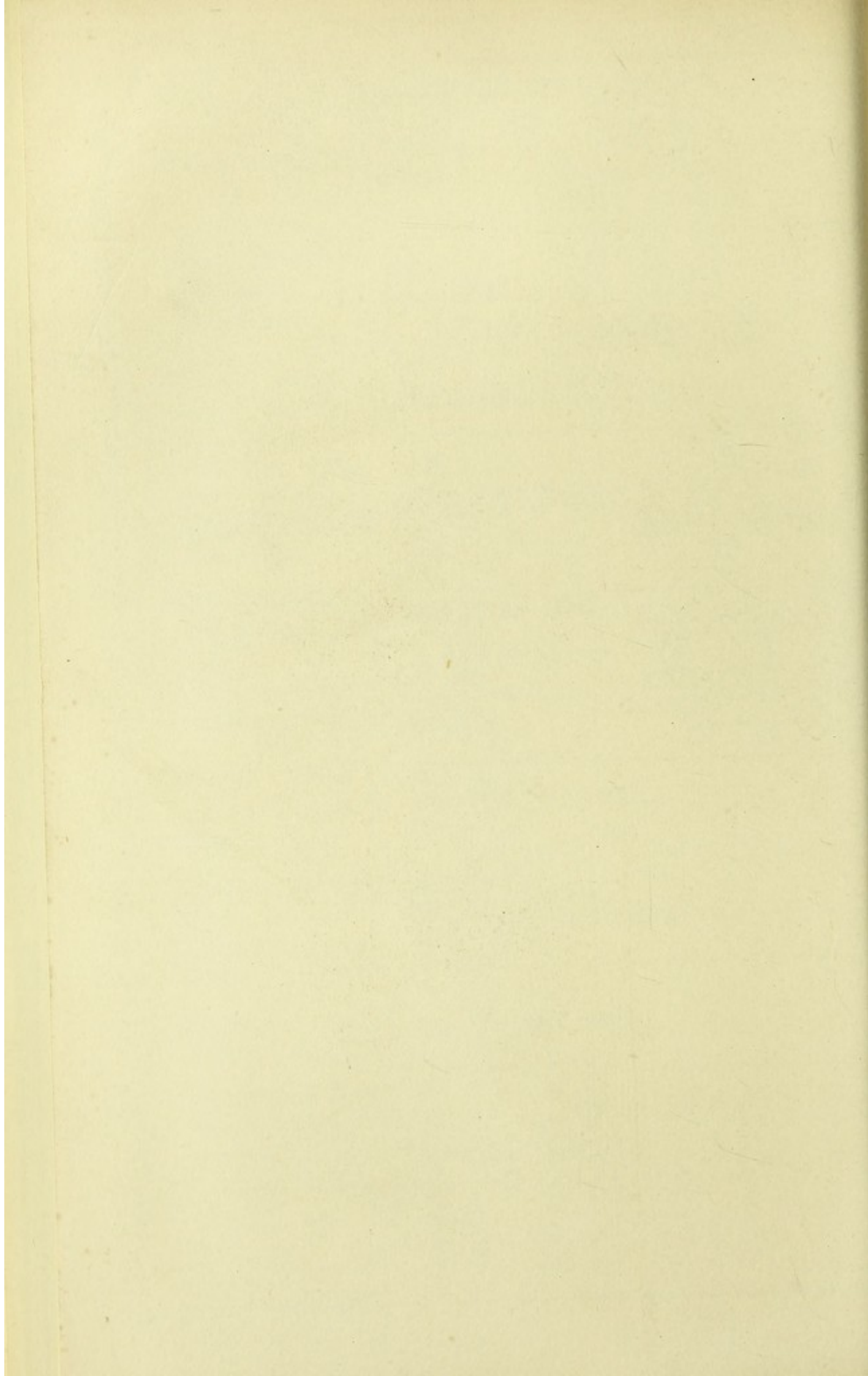
Ferrous sulphide ...  $\text{FeS}$ .

Ferric disulphide. (*Iron pyrites, martial pyrites.*)

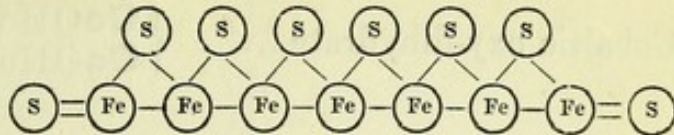


|  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| Diferrie trisulphide   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeS''} \\ \mathbf{FeS''S''} \end{array} \right.$  |  |
| Diferrie dicupric tetrasulphide. ( <i>Copper pyrites.</i> )  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{FeS} \\ \mathbf{FeS}(\text{Cu}_2\text{S''}_2)'' \end{array} \right.$  |  |
| Diferrie hexani-<br>trate. Fig. 1...   | $\mathbf{N}_6\text{O}_{12}(\text{Fe}'''\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}$   |  |
| Hexahydric di-<br>ferric diphos-<br>phate dihydrate.<br>Fig. 2 .....                               | $\mathbf{P}_2\text{Ho}_6(\text{Fe}'''\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_4)^{\text{iv}}$  |  |
| Ferrous sulphate.<br>Fig. 3 .....  | $\mathbf{SOHo}_2\text{Feo}'', 6\mathbf{OH}_2$   |  |
| Dipotassic ferrous di-<br>sulphate. Fig. 4.  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko} \\ \text{Feo}'', 6\mathbf{OH}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko} \end{array} \right.$   |  |
| Diferrie trisul-<br>phate. ( <i>Coquim-<br/>bite.</i> ) Fig. 5.                                    | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \end{array} \right\} (\text{Fe}'''\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}, 9\mathbf{OH}_2$                                     |  |
| Dipotassic diferrie<br>tetrasulphate.<br>( <i>Potassium iron<br/>alum.</i> ) Fig. 6.               | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko} \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2 \\ \mathbf{SO}_2\text{Ko} \end{array} \right\} (\text{Fe}'''\text{O}_6)^{\text{vi}}, 24\mathbf{OH}_2$ |  |
| Tetraferrie sul-<br>phate. Fig. 7.   | $\mathbf{SO}_2(\text{Fe}'''\text{O}_7)'', 6\mathbf{OH}_2$   |  |
| Tetrahydric tetra-<br>ferric sulphate<br>octohydrate.<br>( <i>Vitriol ochre.</i> )<br>Fig. 8 ..... | $\mathbf{SHo}_4(\text{Fe}'''\text{OHo}_8\text{O}_2)''$  |  |





Heptaferrie octo-  
sulphide. (*Magnetic pyrites.*) ... } **Fe<sub>7</sub>S<sub>8</sub>**.



Ferrous carbonate. } **COFeo''**.  
(*Spathic iron ore.*)

Ferrous nitrate ..... } **NO<sub>2</sub>**  
**Feo''**.  
**NO<sub>2</sub>**.

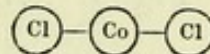
**COBALT, Co.**

*Atomic weight = 58.8. Molecular weight unknown. Sp.gr. 8.5.*

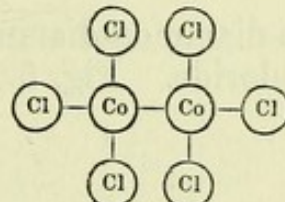
*Atomicity'', iv, and vi? also pseudo-triatomic.*

For evidence of the atomicity of cobalt see the following list of the chief compounds of this metal:—

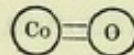
Cobaltous chloride **CoCl<sub>2</sub>**.



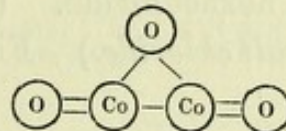
Cobaltic chloride ... { **CoCl<sub>3</sub>**.  
**CoCl<sub>3</sub>**.



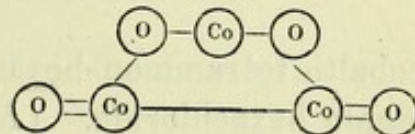
Cobaltous oxide ..... **CoO**.



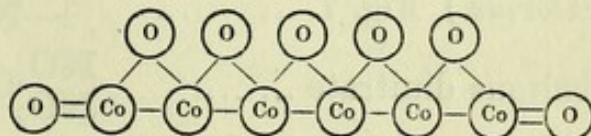
Cobaltic oxide ..... { **CoO**.  
**CoO**.

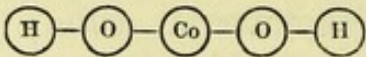
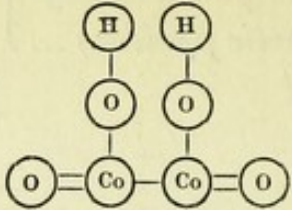


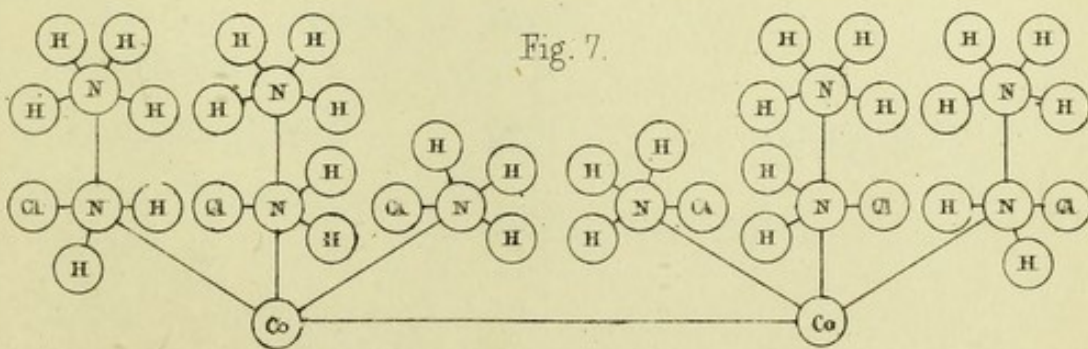
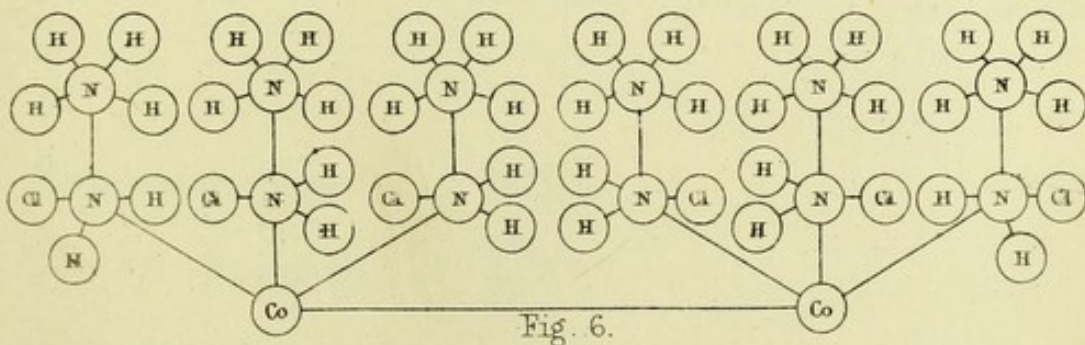
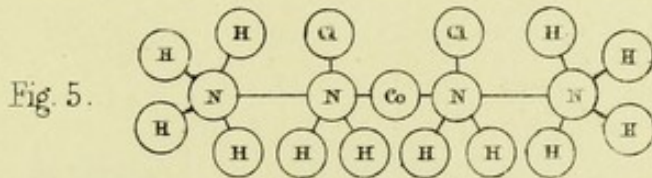
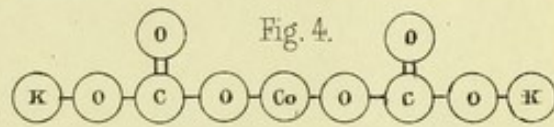
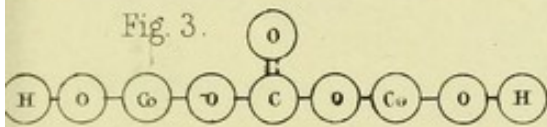
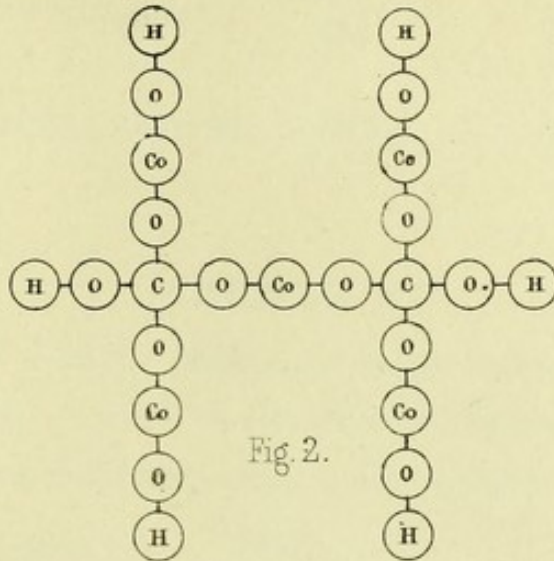
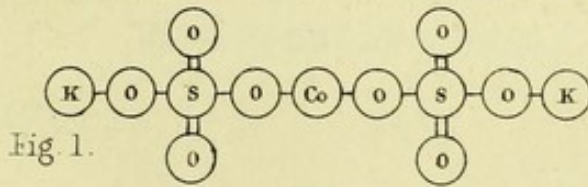
Cobaltous dicobaltic tetroxide ..... { **CoO**.  
**CoO**.



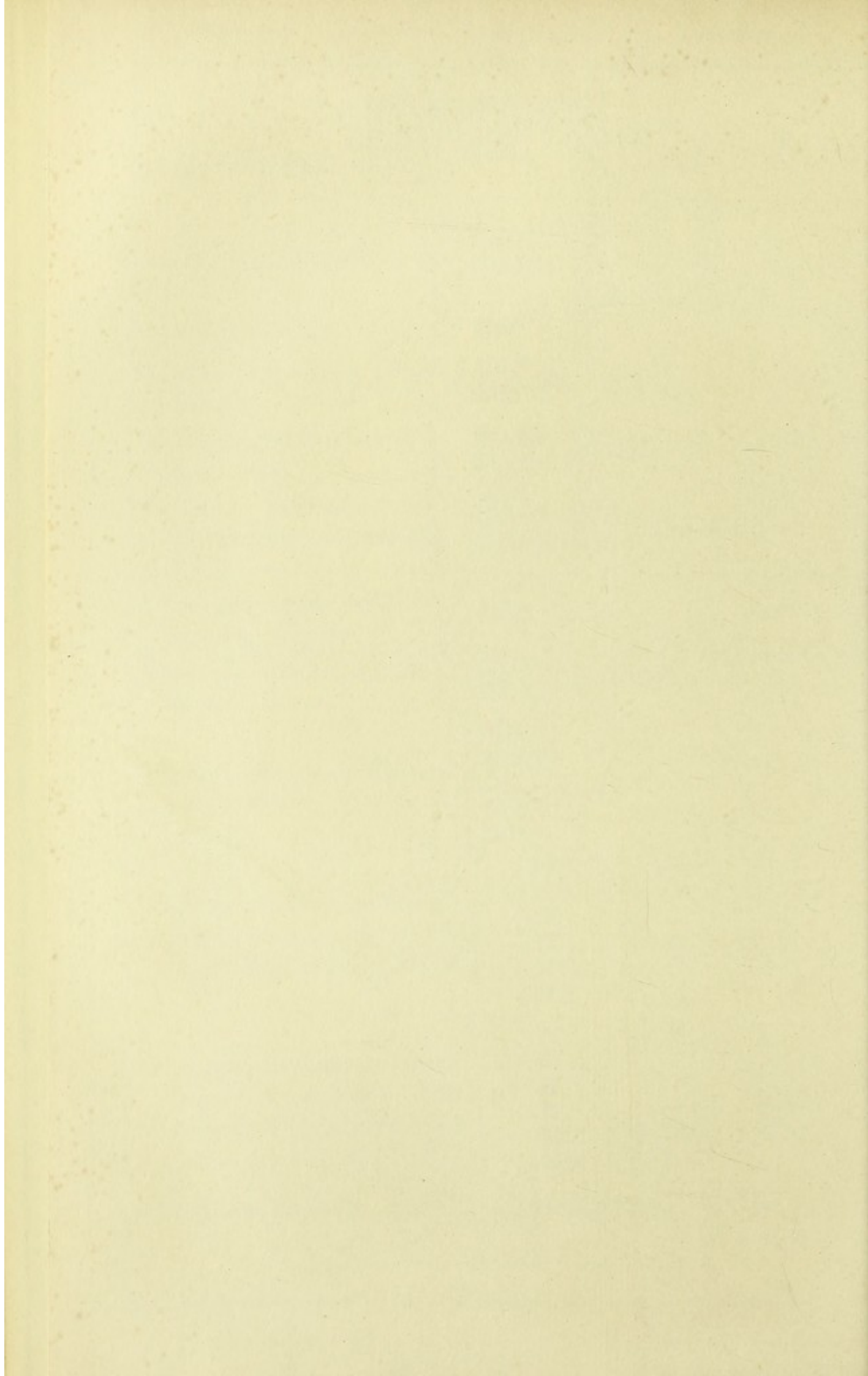
Hexacobaltic hept-oxide ..... } **Co<sub>6</sub>O<sub>7</sub>**.



|   |  |   |
|---|--|---|
| Cobaltous hydrate .....   | $\text{CoHo}_2$ .  |  |
| Cobaltic oxy-dihydrate .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CoOHo} \\ \text{CoOHo} \end{array} \right.$  |  |
| Cobaltous sulphide. ....  | $\text{CoS}''$ .   |   |
| Cobaltic sulphide. ( <i>Cobalt pyrites</i> .) .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CoS}'' \\ \text{CoS}''' \text{S}'' \end{array} \right.$  |   |
| Dipotassic cobaltous disulphate. Fig. 1. ....   | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ko} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ko} \end{array} \right\} \text{Coo}'', 6\text{OH}_2$ .   |   |
| Dihydric pentacobaltous dicarbonate tetrahydrate. Fig. 2 .....  | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{CHo}(\text{OCoo}''\text{Ho})_2 \\ \text{CHo}(\text{OCoo}''\text{Ho})_2 \end{array} \right\} \text{Coo}'', \text{OH}_2$ .  |   |
| Dicobaltous carbonate dihydrate. Fig. 3. ....   | $\text{Co}(\text{OCoo}''\text{Ho})_2$ .  |   |
| Dipotassic cobaltous dicarbonate. Fig. 4. ....  | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{CoKo} \\ \text{CoKo} \end{array} \right\} \text{Coo}'', 10\text{OH}_2$ .  |   |
| Cobaltoso-diammon-diammonic dichloride. Fig. 5. ...   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NH}_4 \\ \text{NH}_2\text{Cl} \\ \text{Co}'' \\ \text{NH}_2\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_4 \end{array} \right.$   |   |
| Dicobaltic hexammon-hexammonic hexachloride. ( <i>Lu-teo-cobalt chloride</i> .) Fig. 6.                         | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{Co}-\text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{Co}-\text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \end{array} \right.$ |   |
| Dicobaltic tetrammon-hexammonic hexachloride. ( <i>Roseo-cobalt or purpureo-cobalt chloride</i> .) Fig. 7. .... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{Co}-\text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_3\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_3\text{Cl} \\ \text{Co}-\text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \\ \text{NH}_2(\text{N}^\vee\text{H}_4)\text{Cl} \end{array} \right.$  |   |
| Cobaltous dinitrate .....   | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right\} \text{Coo}'', 6\text{OH}_2$ .   |   |

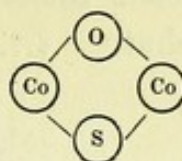






Cobaltic disulphide .....  $\text{CoS}_2$ .

Dicobaltous oxysulphide .....  $\text{Co}_2\text{OS}''$ .



Dihydric cobaltous sulphate..  $\text{SOHo}_2\text{Coo}'', 6\text{OH}_2$ .

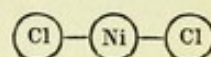
**NICKEL, Ni.**

*Atomic weight = 58.8. Molecular weight unknown. Sp. gr. 8.7.*

*Atomicity'', iv, and vi? also pseudo-triatomic.*

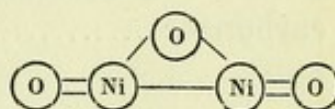
Annexed is a list of the chief compounds of this metal:—

Nickelous chloride .....  $\text{NiCl}_2$ .

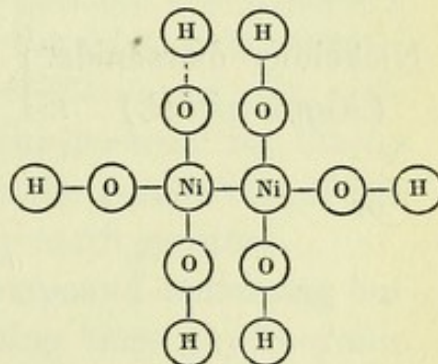


Nickelous oxide .....  $\text{NiO}$ .

Nickelic oxide .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NiO} \\ \text{NiO} \end{array} \right. \text{O}$ .



Nickelic hydrate .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NiHo}_3 \\ \text{NiHo}_3 \end{array} \right.$

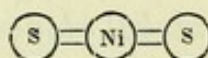


Nickelous hydrate .....  $\text{NiHo}_2$ .

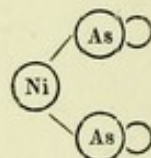
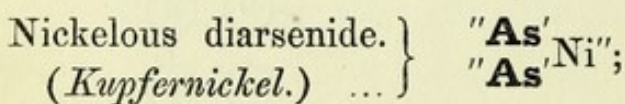
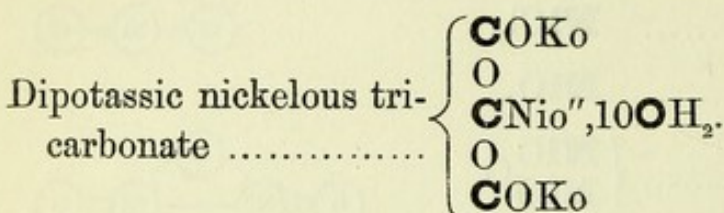
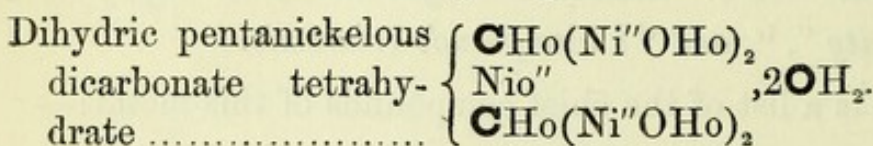
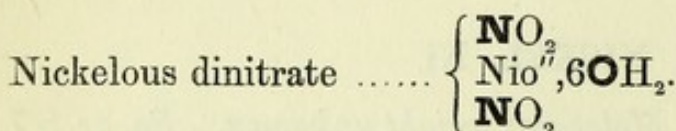
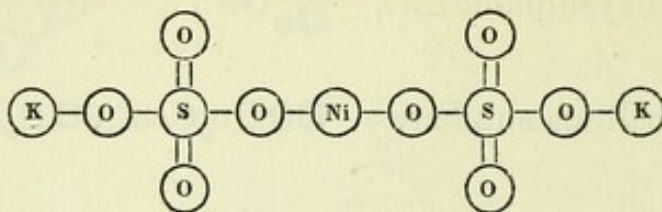
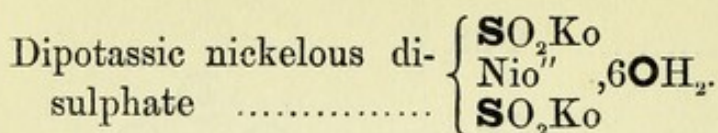
Dinickelous sulphide ...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Ni} \\ \text{Ni} \end{array} \right. \text{S}''$ .

Nickelous sulphide. }  $\text{NiS}''$ .  
*(Capillary pyrites, hair nickel.)* .....

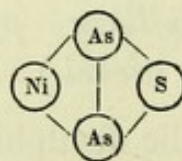
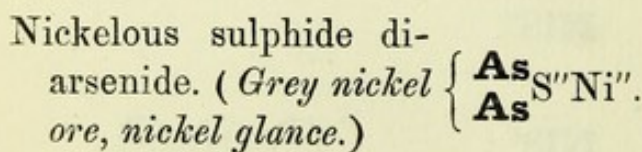
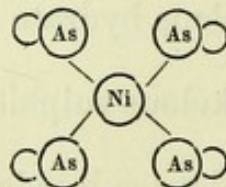
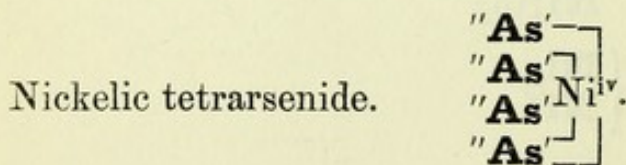
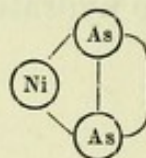
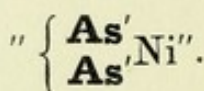
Nickelic disulphide .....  $\text{NiS}''_2$ .



Dihydric nickelous sulphate ..... }  $\text{SOHo}_2\text{Nio}'', 6\text{OH}_2$ .



or



## CHAPTER XXV.

## ORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

## INTRODUCTORY.

THE number of elements entering into the composition of organic compounds is usually very small.

The really essential element is carbon.

A large number of compounds consist of carbon united with only *one* other element, either hydrogen or nitrogen.

The members of another very large class contain only *three* elements,—carbon, hydrogen, and oxygen; carbon, hydrogen, and nitrogen; or carbon, nitrogen, and oxygen.

Others contain *four* elements, carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, and nitrogen.

Some contain sulphur, chlorine, bromine, iodine, silicon, phosphorus, boron, and metals; but these are comparatively rare, and those containing sulphur are alone found in nature.

Although the number of the elements entering into the composition of organic compounds is much smaller than that taking part in the formation of minerals, yet the complexity of the former class of compounds is frequently much greater.

There is no instance of an organic compound containing but two single atoms, and only one containing three (hydrocyanic acid, HCN).

On the other hand, the number of atoms in a single organic compound is sometimes very great. Thus:—

|            |          |     |        |
|------------|----------|-----|--------|
| Spermaceti | contains | 98  | atoms. |
| Stearin    | „        | 173 | „      |
| Margarin   | „        | 217 | „      |
| Albumen    | „        | 226 | „      |

In most, possibly in all, organic compounds *carbon is a tetrad*. It therefore forms with 1 atom of hydrogen a triad compound

radical, which exists in chloroform ( $\text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}$ ) $^{\text{iii}}\text{Cl}_3$ ; a dyad compound radical with 2 atoms of hydrogen, as in methylenic dichloride ( $\text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_2$ ) $^{\text{ii}}\text{Cl}_2$ ; and a monad compound radical with 3 atoms of hydrogen, as in methylic iodide ( $\text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_3$ )I. But in these compounds it will be seen that the carbon is always saturated and always a tetrad.

This is in conformity with the following general law:—"In every molecule of a chemical compound the sum of the bonds is always an even number," because every number, whether odd or even, when multiplied by 2 gives an even number. To this may be added the following law, to which no exception is known:—"The sum of the bonds in any molecule is at least twice as great as the active atomicity of the most polyad element in the compound."

*A compound organic radical consists, therefore, of one or more atoms of carbon in which one or more bonds are unsatisfied, and it is either a monad, dyad, &c. radical, according to the number of monad atoms required to complete its active atomicity.*

Such a radical, when a monad, triad, or pentad, cannot exist as a separate atom; like hydrogen or nitrogen, when isolated, it combines with itself, forming a diatomic molecule. It is only by the union of two atoms that the vacated bonds can be satisfied.

The following are two of the principal series of compound organic radicals:—

| Monads.   |  | Dyads.        |  |
|-----------|--|---------------|--|
| Methyl... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_3 \\ \text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_3 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Me} \\ \text{Me} \end{array} \right.$           | Methylene...  | $\text{C}^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_2$ or $\text{Me}^{\text{ii}}*$ .     |
| Ethyl ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_2^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_5 \\ \text{C}_2^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_5 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Et} \\ \text{Et} \end{array} \right.$       | Ethylene ...  | $\text{C}_2^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_4$ or $\text{Et}^{\text{ii}}$ .    |
| Propyl... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_3^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_7 \\ \text{C}_3^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_7 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Pr} \\ \text{Pr} \end{array} \right.$       | Propylene ... | $\text{C}_3^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_6$ or $\text{Pr}^{\text{ii}}$ .    |
| Butyl ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_4^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_9 \\ \text{C}_4^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_9 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Bu} \\ \text{Bu} \end{array} \right.$       | Butylene ...  | $\text{C}_4^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_8$ or $\text{Bu}^{\text{ii}}$ .    |
| Amyl ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_5^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_{11} \\ \text{C}_5^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_{11} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Ay} \\ \text{Ay} \end{array} \right.$ | Amylene ...   | $\text{C}_5^{\text{iv}}\text{H}_{10}$ or $\text{Ay}^{\text{ii}}$ . |

\* Only known in combination.

Organic radicals are the analogues of the monad, dyad, and triad elements of mineral chemistry.

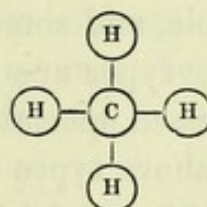
Such being the constitution of the organic radicals, it will now be necessary to investigate their functions in organic compounds, and to examine the general plan according to which these compounds are built up.

We shall be assisted in this investigation if we reduce the formulæ of these compounds to a few types or fundamental forms. In doing this it is necessary to avoid, as far as possible, all empirical grouping of atoms. Our formulæ must express, as exactly as possible, how the elements are combined with each other. Thus in a compound containing  $C_xH_yO_z$ , the formula ought to show, first, whether the hydrogen is combined with the carbon or with the oxygen, or if combined with both, it should indicate how many atoms are united with the carbon, and how many with the oxygen. Secondly, the formula ought to show whether the oxygen be united with the carbon or with the hydrogen, or partly with the one and partly with the other, or, lastly, whether it be performing the function of linking hydrogen to carbon.

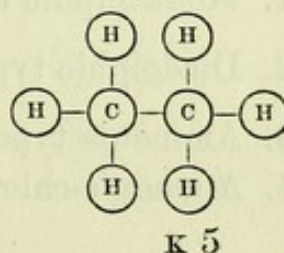
This information is most completely given, in notation, by making carbon the dominant or grouping element in non-nitrogenous compounds, and nitrogen in the remaining organic compounds.

Non-nitrogenous organic compounds, exclusive of organo-metallic bodies, can be conveniently considered under the two following types, viz. :—

1. The monadelphic, or marsh-gas }  
 type .....

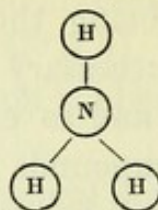


2. The diadelphic, or methyl type...

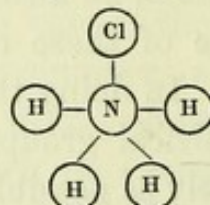


The nitrogenous organic compounds arrange themselves in the most convenient manner under the two following types:—

3. The ammonia type .....

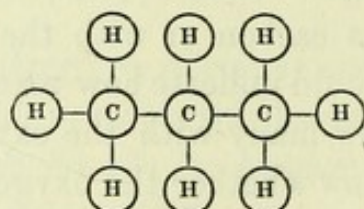


4. The ammoniac chloride type .....

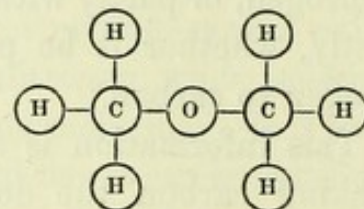


In addition to these types a few others will be occasionally necessary, such as—

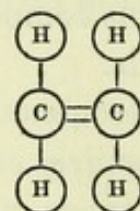
5. The triadelphic type .....



6. The double monadelphic type ...



7. The condensed diadelphic or }  
olefine type..... }



Double, and sometimes even treble ammonia and ammoniac-chloride types are required for certain compounds, but they do not need special description here.

The above types are written symbolically as follows:—

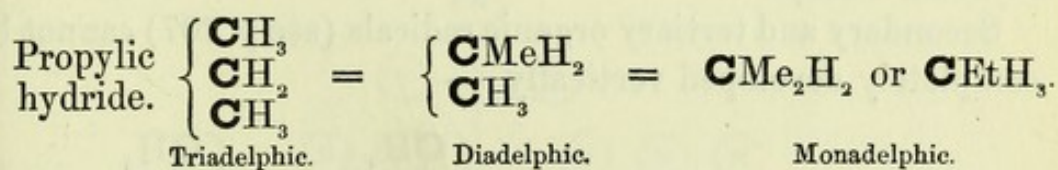
- |                                 |                                      |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 1. Monadelfic type .....        | <b>CH<sub>4</sub>.</b>               |
| 2. Diadelphic type .....        | <b>{ CH<sub>3</sub>.</b>             |
|                                 | <b>CH<sub>3</sub>.</b>               |
| 3. Ammonia type .....           | <b>N<sup>'''</sup>H<sub>3</sub>.</b> |
| 4. Ammoniac-chloride type ..... | <b>N<sup>v</sup>H<sub>4</sub>Cl.</b> |

- |                                    |   |   |
|------------------------------------|---|---|
| 5. Triadelphic type .....          | } | $\begin{matrix} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{matrix}$ |
| 6. Double monadelphic type .....   | } | $\begin{matrix} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{matrix}$    |
| 7. Condensed diadelphic type ..... | } | $\begin{matrix} \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \end{matrix}$                  |

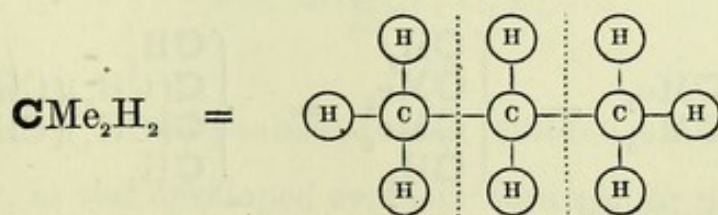
In order to facilitate the use of these symbolic types, it is advisable to become familiarized with the symbols of the following analogues of hydroxyl, in addition to those already given for inorganic compound radicals at p. 28, and for the monad and dyad organic radicals at p. 200 :—

|                |   |
|----------------|---|
| Methoxyl ..... | $\mathbf{CH}_3\mathbf{O}$ or Meo.               |
| Ethoxyl .....  | $\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5\mathbf{O}$ or Eto.    |
| Propoxyl ..... | $\mathbf{C}_3\mathbf{H}_7\mathbf{O}$ or Pro.    |
| Butoxyl .....  | $\mathbf{C}_4\mathbf{H}_9\mathbf{O}$ or Buo.    |
| Amoxyl .....   | $\mathbf{C}_5\mathbf{H}_{11}\mathbf{O}$ or Ayo. |

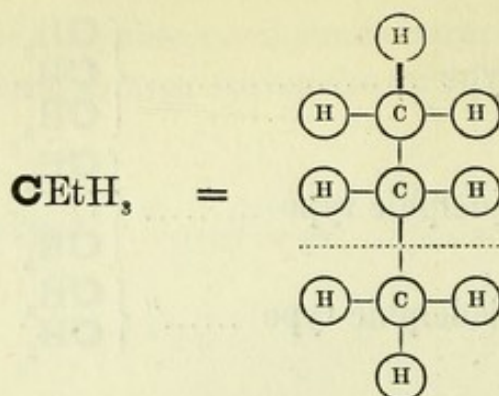
Formulæ written on the triadelphic type can be reduced to the diadelphic type, and those on the latter to the monadelphic type as follows :—



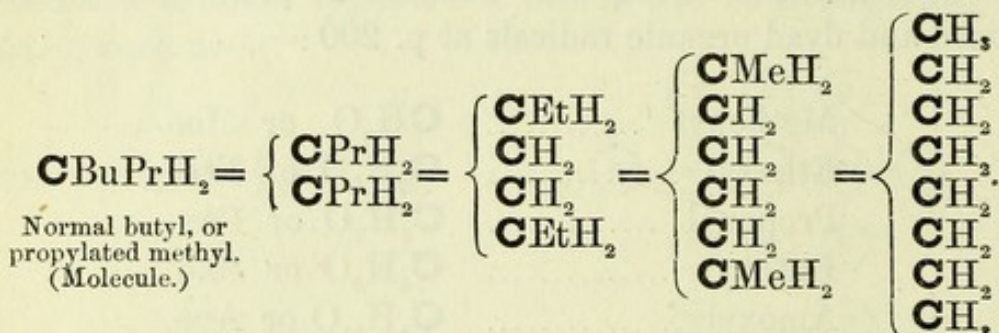
The above alternative monadelphic formulæ, although apparently different, are in reality identical, as can be easily proved by expressing both graphically, thus :—





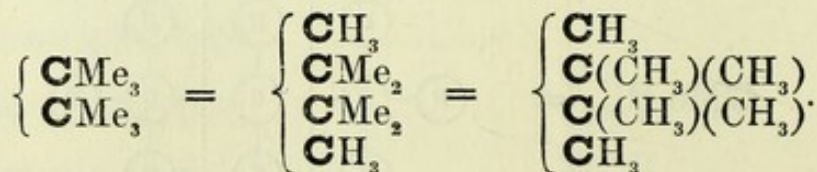
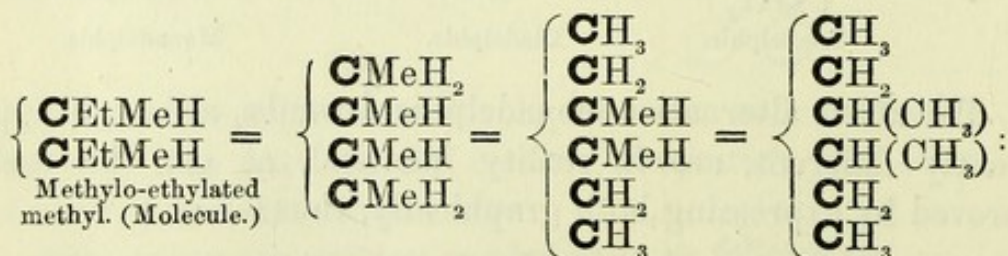


On the other hand, monadelphic formulæ, if they contain a sufficient number of carbon atoms, can be expanded into diadelphic, triadelphic, &c. formulæ in the following manner:—



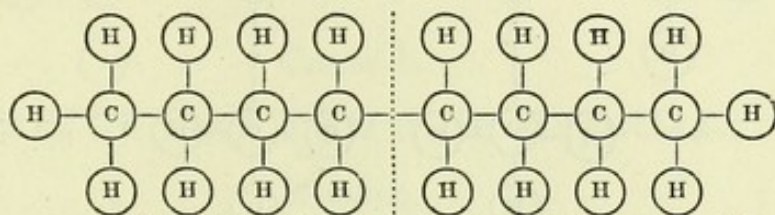
This development of normal butyl depends on the following facts:—1st, that normal butyl is propylated methyl; 2nd, that normal propyl is ethylated methyl; and 3rd, that ethyl is methylated methyl.

Secondary and tertiary organic radicals (see p. 207) cannot be completely developed vertically:—



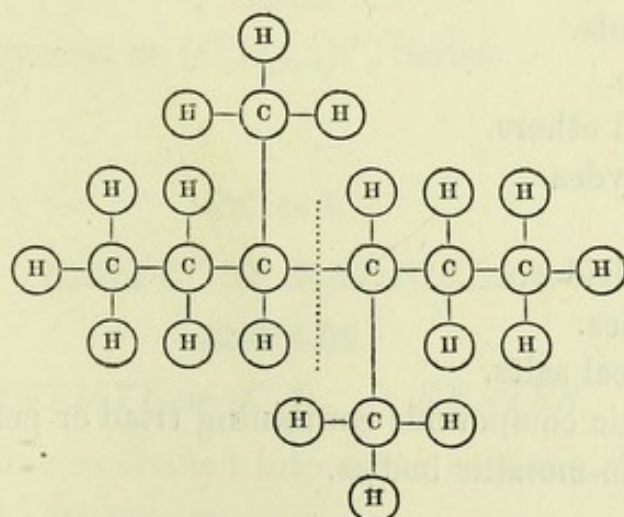
Trimethylated methyl. (Molecule.)

It will be seen, on comparing the above formulæ with the graphic representation of the respective compounds, that both express the same facts. Thus in the developed symbolic formula of normal butyl it is evident that the two extreme carbon atoms are united with three atoms of hydrogen and one of carbon, and all the intermediate carbon atoms with two of hydrogen and two of carbon, exactly as shown in the following graphic representation:—



Normal butyl or propylated methyl. (Molecule.)

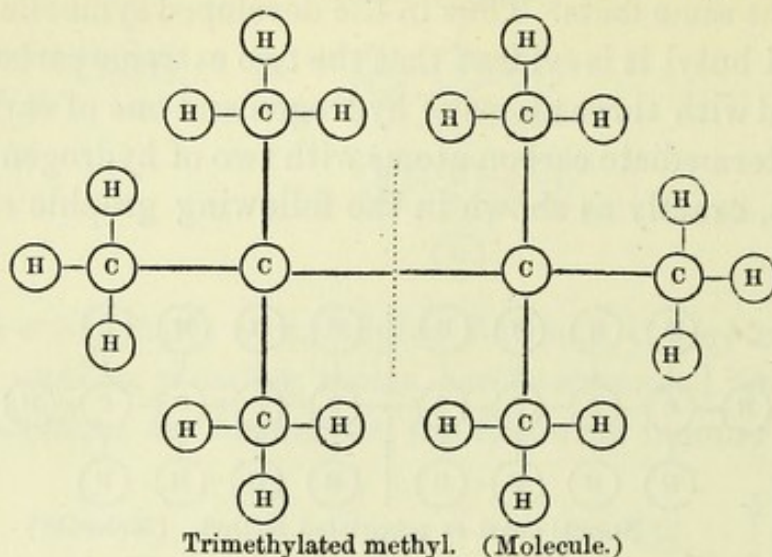
From the developed symbolic formula of methylo-ethylated methyl, it is evident that the two central carbon atoms are united with three atoms of carbon and one of hydrogen, that the two extreme carbon atoms are united with one atom of carbon and three of hydrogen, that the intermediate carbon atoms are joined to two hydrogen and two carbon atoms, and that the remaining carbon atoms are each combined with one atom of carbon and three of hydrogen, thus:—



Methylo-ethylated methyl. (Molecule.)

Lastly, in the developed symbolic formula for trimethylated methyl, the two central atoms of carbon are each united with

four carbon atoms, and all the remaining atoms of carbon are united with three of hydrogen, and one of carbon, thus:—



### CLASSIFICATION OF ORGANIC COMPOUNDS.

The most important organic compounds can be conveniently divided into the following twelve families:—

1. Organic radicals.
2. Hydrides of organic radicals.
3. Alcohols.
4. Ethers.
5. Haloid ethers.
6. Aldehydes.
7. Acids.
8. Anhydrides.
9. Ketones.
10. Ethereal salts.
11. Organic compounds containing triad or pentad nitrogen.
12. Organo-metallic bodies.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

## ORGANIC RADICALS.

This family of organic compounds is divided into two classes:—

Class I. Basyulous or positive radicals.

Class II. Chlorous or negative radicals.

## CLASS I.

*BASYLOUS OR POSITIVE RADICALS.*

## Monads.

Methyl or  $(C_nH_{2n+1})_2$  Series.

Vinyl or  $(C_nH_{2n-1})_2$  Series.

Phenyl or  $(C_nH_{2n-7})_2$  Series.

## Dyads.

Ethylene or  $C_nH_{2n}$  Series.

Acetylene or  $C_nH_{2n-2}$  Series.

Phenylene or  $C_nH_{2n-8}$  Series.

## Triads.

Glyceryl or  $(C_nH_{2n-1})'''_2$  Series.

## CLASS I.

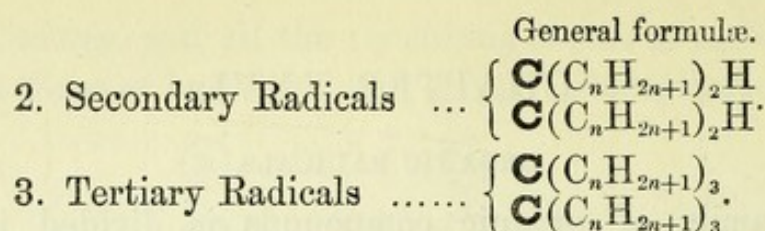
*BASYLOUS RADICALS.*

## MONADS.

*METHYL or  $(C_nH_{2n+1})_2$  SERIES.*

These radicals are divided into three sections, viz. Normal, secondary, and Tertiary:—

|                         |   |
|-------------------------|---|
|                         | General formula.  |
| 1. Normal Radicals..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2 \\ C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2 \end{array} \right.$ |



In the first of the above formulæ  $n$  may = 0, but in the others it must be a positive integer.

Examples of the secondary and tertiary series of radicals may be seen in the secondary and tertiary fatty acids. They have not yet been isolated.

It is evident that, besides the three series of radicals shown above, three other series, containing, in the same molecule, normal and secondary, normal and tertiary, and secondary and tertiary radicals, may exist; but up to the present time they have not been obtained.

### 1. Normal Radicals.

This series contains the radicals of the methylic series of alcohols.

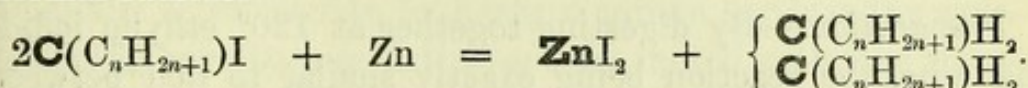
These radicals also enter into the composition of the normal series of fatty acids.

The following list contains all the radicals of this section that have been hitherto obtained:—

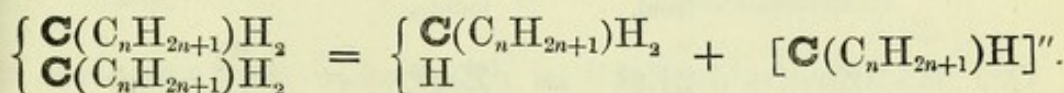
|              | Boiling-points.   |
|--------------|---|
| Methyl ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Me} \\ \text{Me}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$ ..... not known.  |
| Ethyl .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Et} \\ \text{Et}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CMeH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CMeH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$ ..... about $-23^\circ$ .            |
| Propyl ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Pr} \\ \text{Pr}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CEtH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CEtH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$ ..... $+68^\circ$ . |

|               |   | Boiling-<br>points. |
|---------------|---|---------------------|
| Butyl .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Bu} \\ \text{Bu}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CPrH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CPrH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ ..... | 119°.               |
| Amyl .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Ay} \\ \text{Ay}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CBuH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CBuH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ ..... | 159°.               |
| Caproyl ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Cp} \\ \text{Cp}' \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CAyH}_2 \\ \mathbf{CAyH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ ..... | 202°.               |

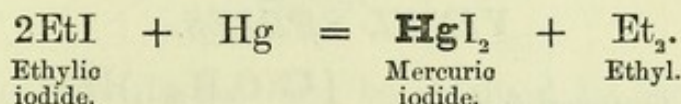
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of zinc on the iodides of the normal radicals:—



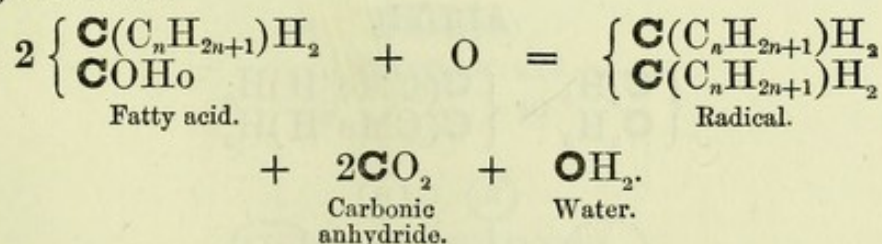
Part of the liberated radical is at the same time decomposed into the hydride of the radical and the corresponding dyad radical:—



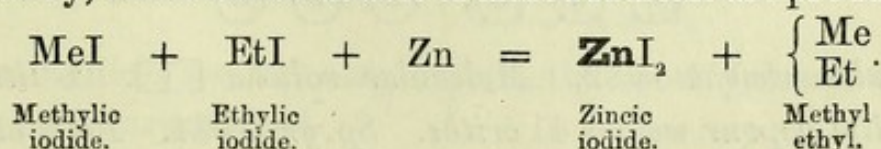
A remarkable special method for preparing ethyl consists in exposing mercury and ethylic iodide to the influence of sunlight:—



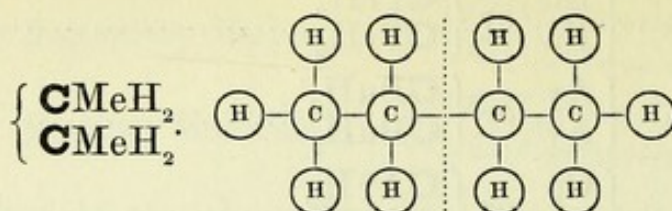
2. By the electrolysis of the salts of the normal fatty acids. In this process nascent oxygen acts upon the fatty acid, converting its oxatyl into carbonic anhydride, the positive radical being set free:—



3. By acting with zinc upon the iodides of two radicals simultaneously, the so-called double or mixed radicals are produced:—

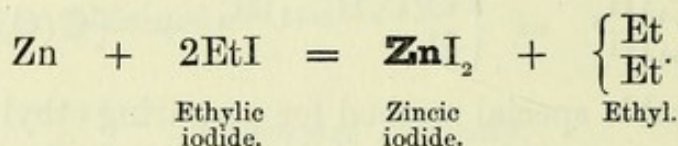
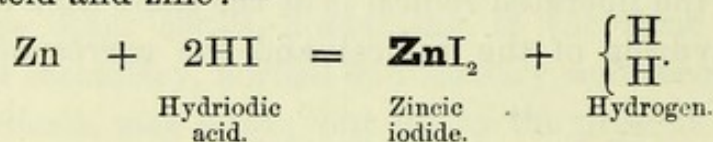


## ETHYL.

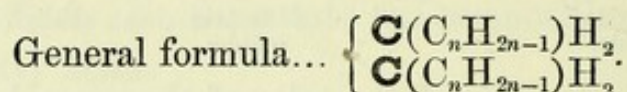


*Molecular weight* = 58. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethyl gas weighs 29 criths. Boils at about  $-23^\circ \text{C}$ .

*Preparation.*—By digesting together at  $120^\circ$  ethylic iodide and zinc, the reaction being exactly similar to that between hydriodic acid and zinc:—

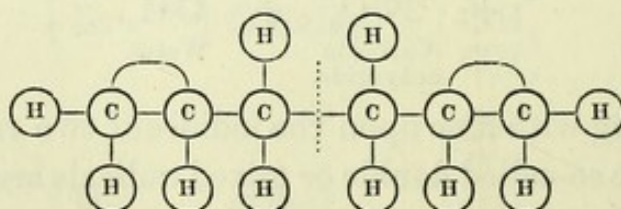
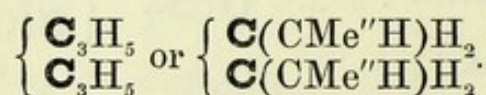


## VINYL SERIES.



The first member of this series—vinyl—has not yet been isolated.

## ALLYL.

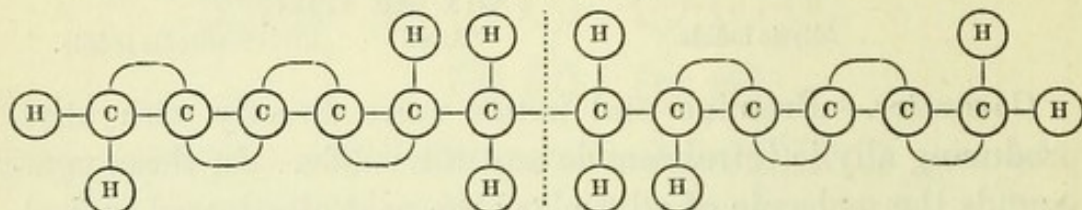
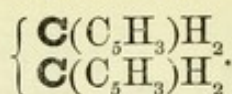


*Molecular weight* = 82. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of allyl vapour weighs 41 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.684. Boils at  $59^\circ$ .



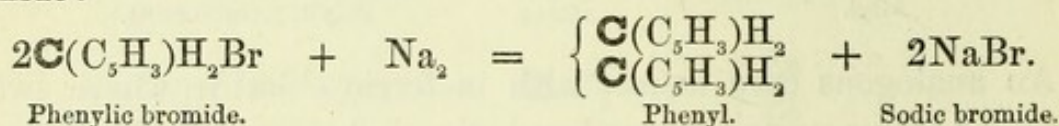


## PHENYL.

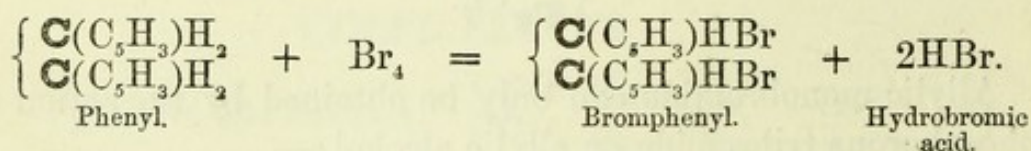


*Molecular weight* = 154. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of phenyl vapour weighs 77 criths. *Fuses at* 70°. *Boils at* 240°.

*Preparation.*—By the action of sodium on phenylic bromide:—



*Reaction.*—By treatment with bromine, phenyl produces bromphenyl and hydrobromic acid:—



## CHAPTER XXVII.

## BASYLOUS RADICALS.

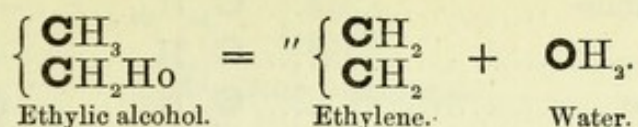
## DYADS.

ETHYLENE or  $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n}$  SERIES.

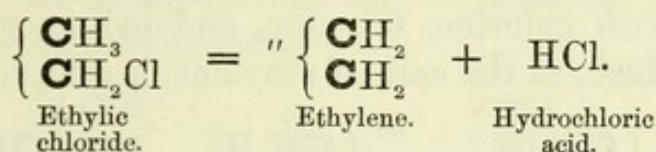
*Preparation.*—These compounds are produced as follows:—

1. In many cases of destructive distillation, where, however, the reaction cannot be traced.

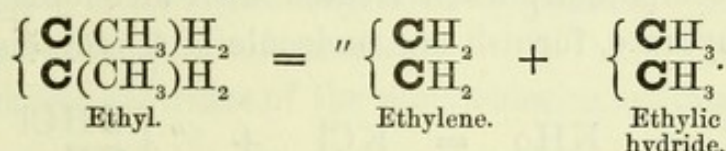
2. By the abstraction of the elements of water from the normal monacid alcohols of the methylic series, as for instance:—



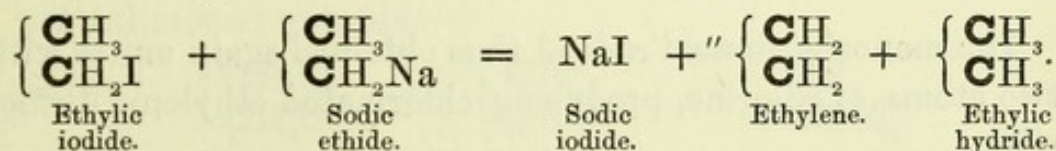
3. By passing the vapours of the haloid compounds of the normal monad radicals of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  series over heated lime, thus:—



4. By the transformation of the monad radicals at the moment of liberation from their compounds, when they split into dyad radicals and the hydrides of monad radicals:—



5. By the action of the iodide of a monad radical on the sodium compound of a monad radical:—



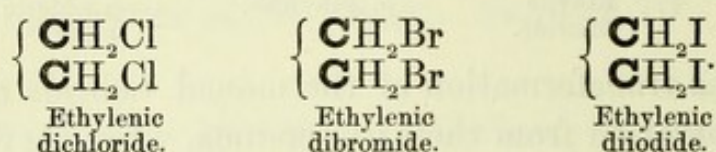
*Character.*—The lower members of this series of dyad radicals are gaseous, the higher solid, and the intermediate ones liquid.

The following list includes the known dyad radicals of this series, together with their fusing- and boiling-points:—

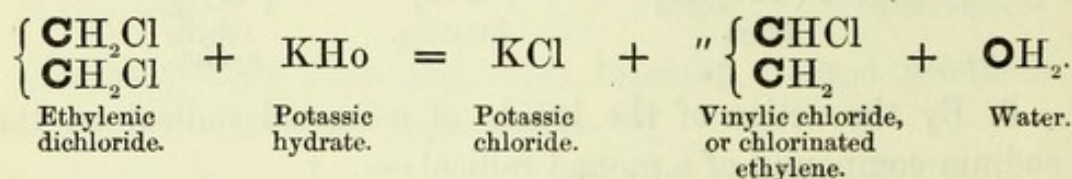
|                              |                                 | Fusing-<br>point. | Boiling-<br>point. |
|------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|
| Ethylene .....               | $\text{C}_2\text{H}_4$ .....    | —                 | —                  |
| Propylene .....              | $\text{C}_3\text{H}_6$ .....    | —                 | −17·8              |
| Butylene .....               | $\text{C}_4\text{H}_8$ .....    | —                 | +35·0              |
| Amylene .....                | $\text{C}_5\text{H}_{10}$ ..... | —                 | 55·0               |
| Hexylene .....               | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_{12}$ ..... | —                 | 39·0               |
| Heptylene or CEnanthylene... | $\text{C}_7\text{H}_{14}$ ..... | —                 | 55·0               |
| Octylene or Caprylene.....   | $\text{C}_8\text{H}_{16}$ ..... | —                 | 95·0               |

|                  |                                    | Fusing-<br>point. | Boiling-<br>point. |
|------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|
| Nonylene .....   | $\text{C}_9\text{H}_{18}$ .....    | —                 | 125°               |
| Paramylene ..... | $\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{20}$ ..... | —                 | —                  |
| Cetene .....     | $\text{C}_{16}\text{H}_{32}$ ..... | —                 | —                  |
| Cerotene .....   | $\text{C}_{27}\text{H}_{54}$ ..... | 57°               | 275                |
| Melene .....     | $\text{C}_{30}\text{H}_{60}$ ..... | 62                | 375.               |

*Reactions.*—1. The dyad radicals of this series all unite directly with chlorine, bromine, and iodine, producing compounds which, in the case of ethylene, are represented by



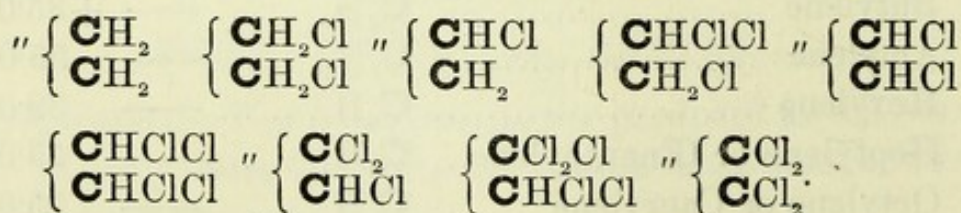
These compounds, when treated with alcoholic solution of potassic hydrate, furnish one molecule of a hydracid, thus:—



The monochlorinated radical thus obtained again unites with two atoms of chlorine, producing chlorinated ethylenic dichloride,



which, by further treatment with alcoholic potash, yields dichlorinated ethylene; and so, by alternate treatments with chlorine and potassic hydrate, ethylene becomes transformed into tetrachlorinated ethylene. The following formulæ show the first, intermediate, and final compounds:—



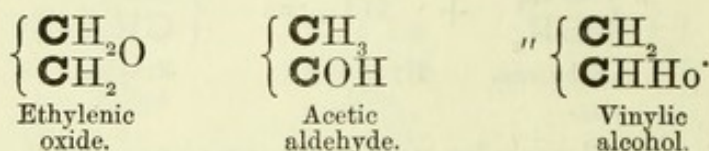


whilst the corresponding compounds of ethylidene give lactic acid. The boiling-points of their chlorides also differ, ethylenic dichloride boiling at  $85^{\circ}$ , whilst ethylidenic dichloride boils at  $64^{\circ}$ ; on the other hand, ethylenic oxide boils at  $13^{\circ}5$ , whilst ethylidenic oxide (aldehyde) boils at  $20^{\circ}$ .

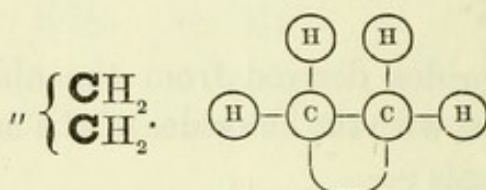
The oxides of the dyad radicals are isomeric—

1. With the corresponding aldehydes.
2. With the alcohols of the vinylic or  $C_nH_{2n-1}Ho$  series.

The nature of this isomerism is seen from the following formulæ:—



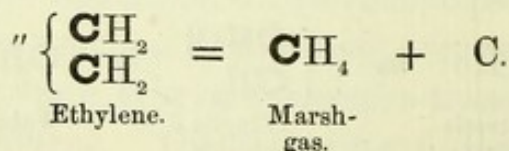
### ETHYLENE.



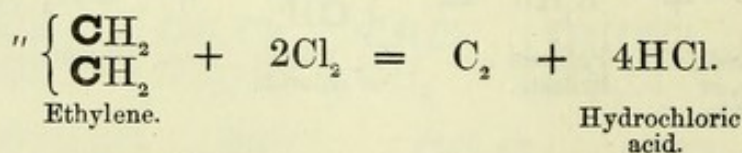
*Molecular weight* = 28. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs* 14 *criths*.

*Preparation*.—See general methods (p. 213).

*Reactions*.—1. Decomposed into carbon and marsh-gas by passing through a red-hot tube:—

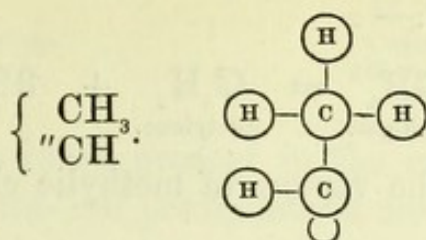


2. Burns in chlorine with deposition of carbon:—



Ethylidene, the isomer of ethylene, has not yet been isolated,

unless the hydrocarbon  $C_2H_4$  derived from the transformation of ethyl be this body. The formula of ethylidene is doubtless



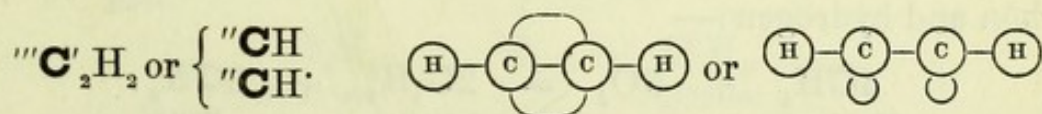
### ACETYLENE or $C_nH_{2n-2}$ SERIES.

Acetylene is the only radical belonging to this series which is well known. The series comprises the following members:—

|                  |            |
|------------------|------------|
| Acetylene.....   | $C_2H_2$ . |
| Allylene .....   | $C_3H_4$ . |
| Crotonylene..... | $C_4H_6$ . |

These radicals stand in the same relation to the alcohols of the vinylic series as ethylene bears to ethylic alcohol. They are also probably capable of assuming tetrad functions.

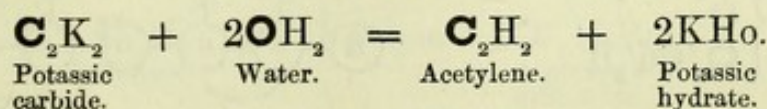
### ACETYLENE.



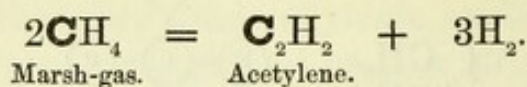
*Molecular weight* = 26. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 13 criths.

*Preparation*.—1. By synthesis from its elements. When an electric arc from a powerful voltaic battery passes between carbon poles in an atmosphere of hydrogen, acetylene is produced.

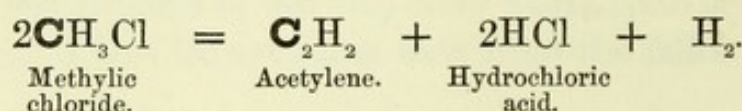
2. By the action of water on potassic carbide:—



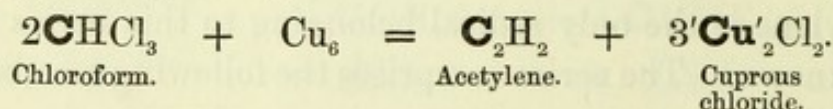
3. By the action of heat upon olefiant gas or the vapours of alcohol, ether, or wood-spirit, or by passing induction sparks through marsh-gas:—



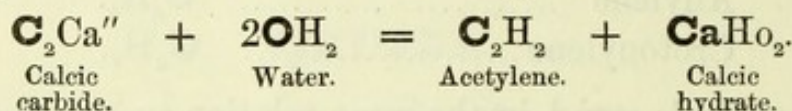
4. By heating the vapour of methylic chloride to low redness:—



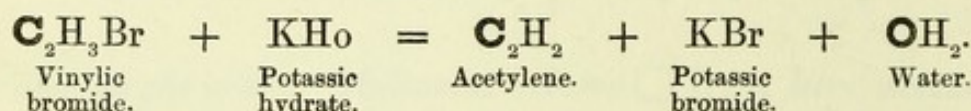
5. By passing the vapour of chloroform over ignited copper:—



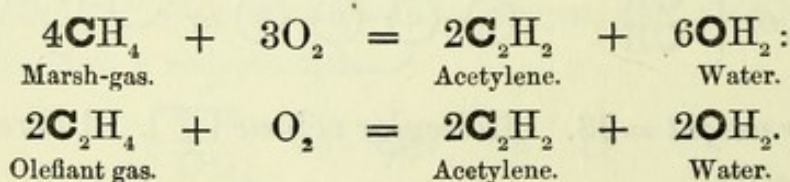
6. By the action of calcic carbide upon water:—



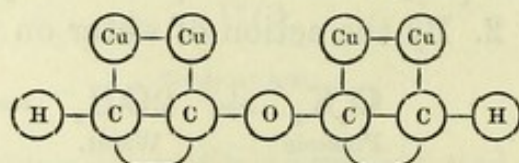
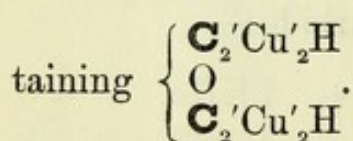
7. From vinylic bromide, one of the derivatives of ethylene, acetylene may be obtained by the action of alcoholic potash:—

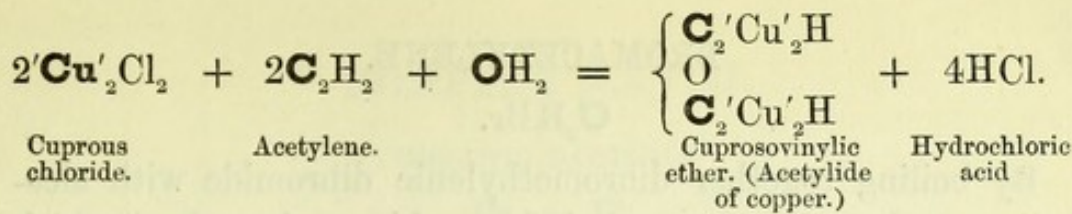


8. By the incomplete combustion of bodies containing carbon and hydrogen:—

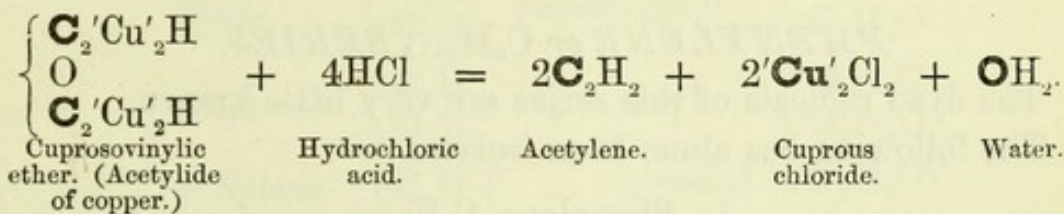


The crude acetylene, obtained by any of these processes, is best purified by passing it through an ammoniacal solution of cuprous chloride, with which it forms a red precipitate con-

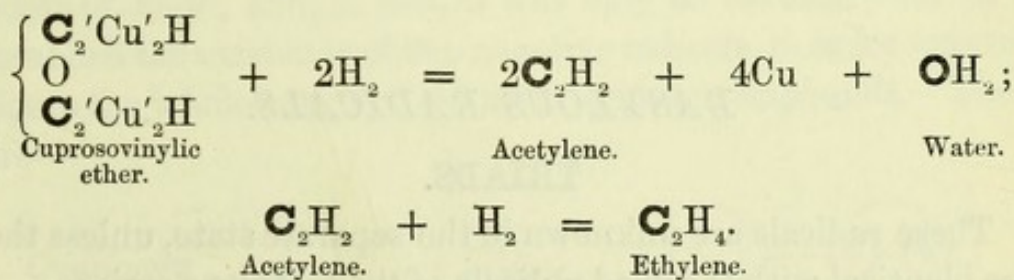




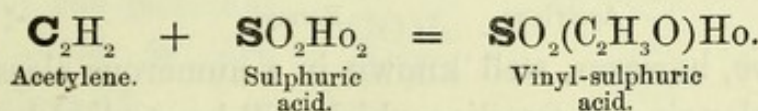
If ethylene have been present in the crude acetylene, the liquid containing the red precipitate is next heated to boiling, in order to decompose a compound which ethylene forms with copper. The cuprosovinyllic ether is then collected upon a filter and washed. On heating cuprosovinyllic ether with hydrochloric acid, pure acetylene is evolved :—



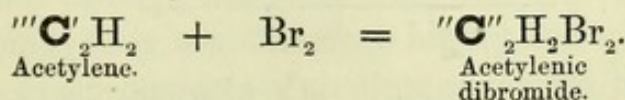
*Reactions.*—1. When cuprosovinyllic ether is heated with zinc and dilute ammonia, the nascent hydrogen evolved by the action of the zinc upon the ammonia unites with acetylene, producing ethylene :—



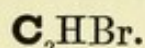
2. Acetylene is absorbed by sulphuric acid, producing vinyl-sulphuric acid :—



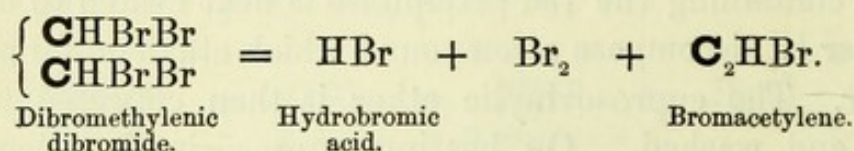
3. Acetylene unites with bromine, forming acetylenic dibromide :—





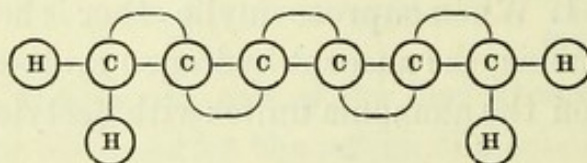
**BROMACETYLENE.**

By boiling together dibromethylenic dibromide with alcoholic potash, a spontaneously inflammable gas is evolved, which is bromacetylene.

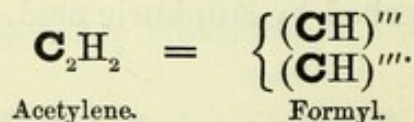
*PHENYLENE or C<sub>n</sub>H<sub>2n-8</sub> SERIES.*

The dyad radicals of this series are very little known. The following has alone been isolated:—

Phenylene, C<sub>6</sub>H<sub>4</sub>.

*BASYLOUS RADICALS.***TRIADS.**

These radicals are unknown in the separate state, unless they are identical with the dyad radicals of the acetylene series:—



They are, however, well known in a numerous class of compounds belonging to families which will be studied hereafter.

---

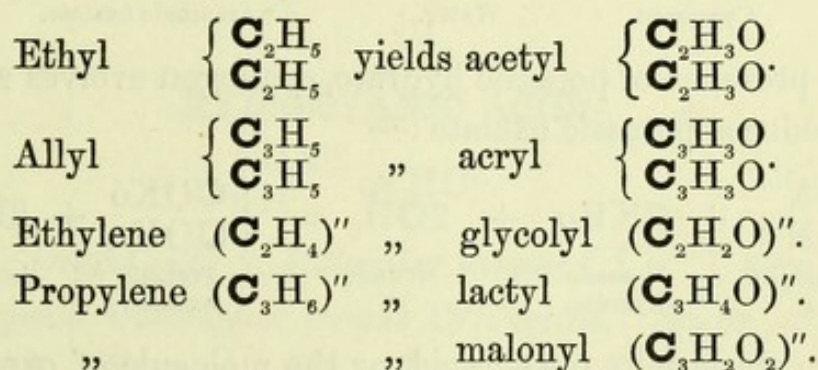
## CHAPTER XXVIII.

## ORGANIC RADICALS.

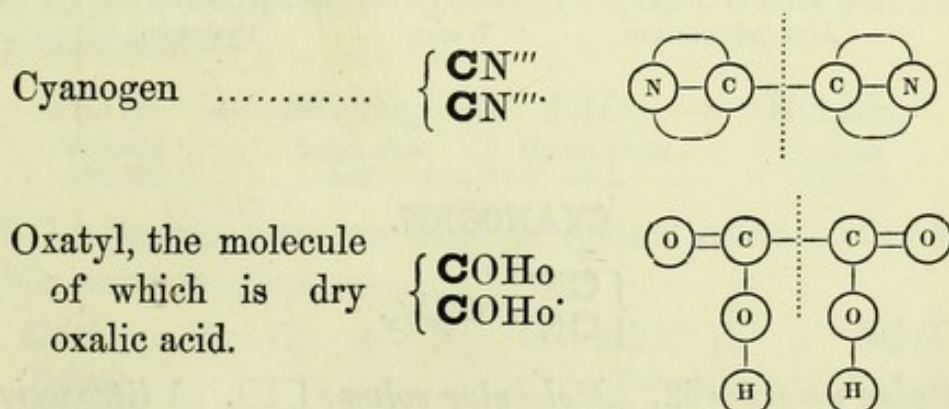
## CLASS II.

*CHLOROUS OR NEGATIVE RADICALS.*

Every positive or basylous radical may be looked upon as the source of a chlorous or negative radical, which is generated by displacing a portion of the hydrogen of the former by oxygen. Thus:—



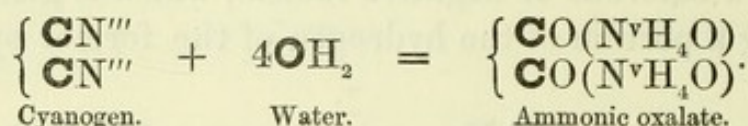
The constitution of the so-called compounds of these negative radicals may, however, be more simply explained from another point of view; and, in fact, it will only be necessary for us to establish the existence of two negative radicals, in order to investigate the whole range of chlorous organic compounds. These are—



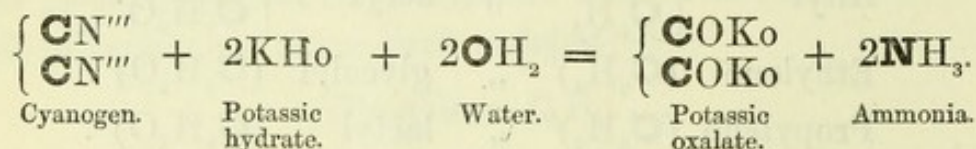
These two radicals are the acidifying principles of nearly all organic acids; they are therefore highly important compounds. The atom of each consists of an atom of carbon, one bond of which

is free to combine with other elements or groups of elements, the other three bonds being saturated, in cyanogen by triad nitrogen, and in oxatyl by one atom of oxygen and one of hydroxyl. In the molecules of both, the two free bonds of the carbon saturate each other.

These radicals are also closely related to each other. Thus, if cyanogen be dissolved in water, it is soon transformed into ammoniac oxalate:—

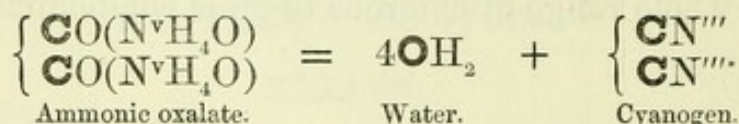


In the presence of potassic hydrate, cyanogen evolves ammonia and produces potassic oxalate:—

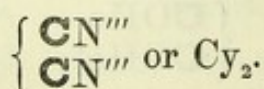


From these salts oxalic acid, or the molecule of oxatyl, may of course be readily obtained by the action of sulphuric acid.

In the converse manner, oxatyl may be converted into cyanogen, by transforming it into ammoniac oxalate and submitting the salt to the action of heat:—



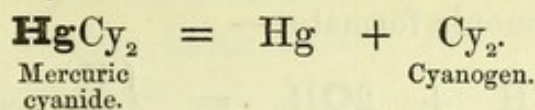
### CYANOGEN.



*Molecular weight* = 52. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs* 26 *criths*. *Fuses at*  $-34^\circ$ . *Boils at*  $-20^\circ.7$ .

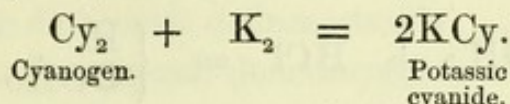
*Occurrence*.—Amongst the gases of blast furnaces,—a proof of its withstanding an extremely high temperature.

*Preparation.*—By the action of heat on mercuric cyanide :—

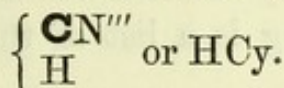


This equation only partially expresses the reaction, as a brown non-volatile compound (paracyanogen),  $\text{Cy}_n$ , is simultaneously produced.

*Reaction.*—Cyanogen unites directly with potassium :—

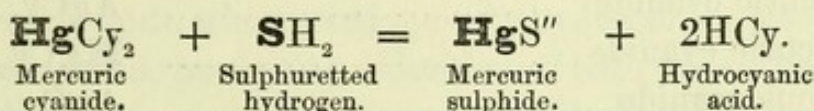


### HYDROCYANIC ACID.

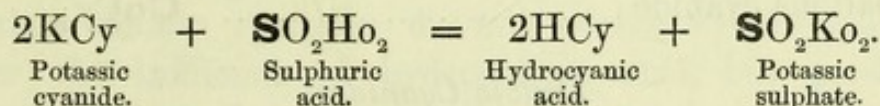


*Molecular weight* = 27. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of hydrocyanic acid vapour weighs 13.5 criths. *Sp. gr. of liquid* 0.7058. *Fuses at*  $-15^\circ$ . *Boils at*  $26^\circ.5$ .

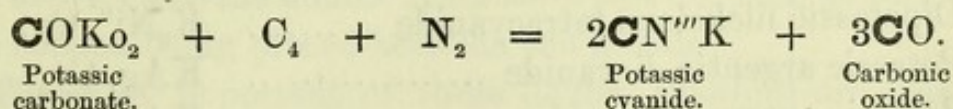
*Preparation.*—1. In the anhydrous condition, by passing hydrosulphuric acid over mercuric cyanide :—



2. By distilling potassic cyanide, or ferrocyanide, with dilute sulphuric acid :—



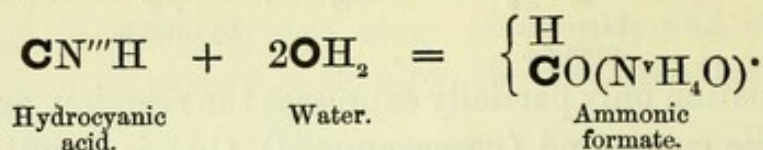
3. By passing nitrogen over an ignited mixture of potassic carbonate and carbon :—



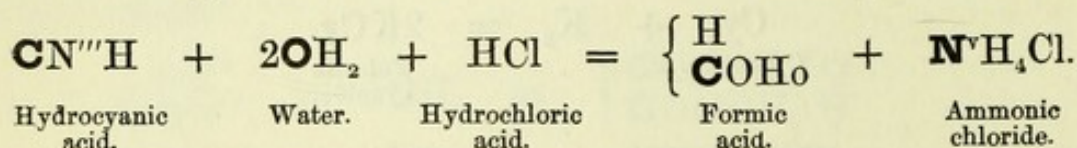
The potassic cyanide thus formed is then treated according to process No. 2.

*Reactions.*—1. Hydrocyanic acid in contact with water slowly

passes, partly into ammoniac oxalate as mentioned at p. 222, and partly into ammoniac formate:—



2. If hydrocyanic acid be mixed with concentrated hydrochloric acid, formic acid and ammoniac chloride are produced:—



3. The displacement of the hydrogen in hydrocyanic acid by metals gives rise to a very extensive series of single and double cyanides. The following is a list of the most important of these compounds:—

*Single Cyanides.*

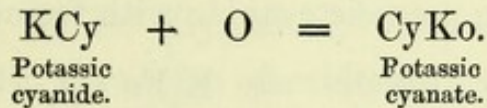
|                         |                                     |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Potassic cyanide.....   | KCy.                                |
| Zincic cyanide .....    | <b>Zn</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |
| Cadmic cyanide .....    | <b>Cd</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |
| Nickelous cyanide ..... | <b>Ni</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |
| Argentie cyanide .....  | AgCy.                               |
| Mercuric cyanide .....  | <b>Hg</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |
| Aurous cyanide .....    | AuCy.                               |
| Cuprous cyanide .....   | 'Cu' <sub>2</sub> Cy <sub>2</sub> . |
| Ferrous cyanide.....    | <b>Fe</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |
| Cobaltous cyanide ..... | <b>Co</b> Cy <sub>2</sub> .         |

*Double Cyanides.*

|   |   |
|---|---|
| Dipotassic zincic tetracyanide .....    | K <sub>2</sub> Zn'', Cy <sub>4</sub> .  |
| Dipotassic cadmic tetracyanide .....    | K <sub>2</sub> Cd'', Cy <sub>4</sub> .  |
| Dipotassic nickelous tetracyanide ..... | K <sub>2</sub> Ni'', Cy <sub>4</sub> .  |
| Potassic argentie dicyanide .....       | KAg, Cy <sub>2</sub> .                  |
| Potassic aurous dicyanide .....         | KAu, Cy <sub>2</sub> .                  |
| Potassic auric tetracyanide .....       | KAu'''Cy <sub>4</sub> .                 |
| Dipotassic cuprous tetracyanide .....   | K <sub>2</sub> 'Cu'', Cy <sub>4</sub> . |
| Dipotassic platinous tetracyanide ..... | K <sub>2</sub> Pt'', Cy <sub>4</sub> .  |

|   |                            |
|---|----------------------------|
| Tetrapotassic diplatonic decacyanide .....                              | $K_4, 'Pt'''_2 Cy_{10}$ .  |
| Tetrapotassic ferrous hexacyanide. (Potassic ferrocyanide.) .....       | $K_4, Fe'' Cy_6$ .         |
| Hexapotassic diferric dodecacyanide. (Potassic ferricyanide.) .....     | $K_6, 'Fe'''_2 Cy_{12}$ .  |
| Hexapotassic dicobaltic dodecacyanide. (Potassic cobalticyanide.) ..... | $K_6, 'Co'''_2 Cy_{12}$ .  |
| Hexapotassic dichromic dodecacyanide ...                                | $K_6, 'Cr'''_2 Cy_{12}$ .  |
| Hexapotassic dimanganic dodecacyanide...                                | $K_6, 'Mn'''_2, Cy_{12}$ . |

The cyanides of the alkali metals when fused in contact with air, absorb oxygen, producing cyanates:—



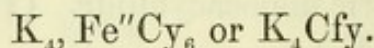
Some of the single cyanides, as potassic cyanide, are readily decomposed by acids; others, as ferrous and aurous cyanides, may be boiled with moderately strong acids without decomposition.

Most of the insoluble single cyanides dissolve in solutions of the alkaline cyanides, forming double cyanides. Some of these double compounds, when acted upon by hydrochloric acid, evolve hydrocyanic acid, producing chlorides of both metals, as in the case of dipotassic zincic tetracyanide. These are called *easily decomposable cyanides*, and are indicated in the above Table by the comma being placed between the cyanogen and the metals.

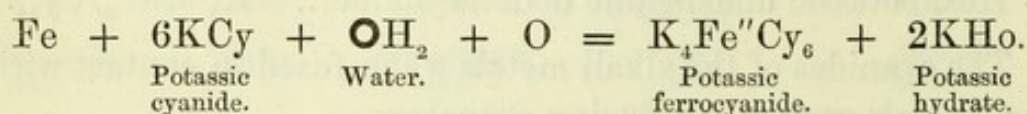
Other double cyanides do not evolve hydrocyanic acid under the influence of hydrochloric acid, but produce a chloride of one of the metals, the remaining elements of the compound uniting with hydrogen to form a complex acid. In the above Table the double cyanides of this class are indicated by the comma being placed between the metals.

The most important of these double cyanides are the potassic ferrocyanide  $K_4, Fe'' Cy_6$ , and the potassic ferricyanide  $K_6, 'Fe'''_2 Cy_{12}$ .

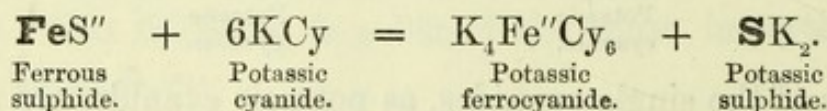
### POTASSIC FERROCYANIDE.



*Preparation.*—1. By placing a mixture of iron filings with solution of potassic cyanide in contact with the air, oxygen is absorbed and potassic ferrocyanide produced:—

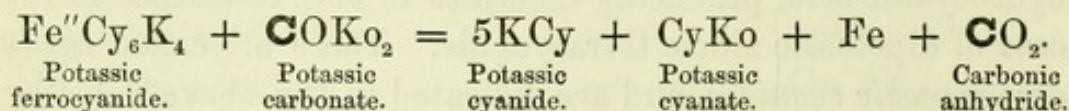


2. By digesting potassic cyanide with ferrous sulphide:—

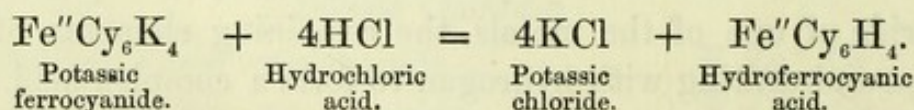


3. On a manufacturing scale it is prepared by fusing nitrogenous animal matter with potassic carbonate and iron filings in iron vessels, lixiviating the resulting mass with water, and crystallizing.

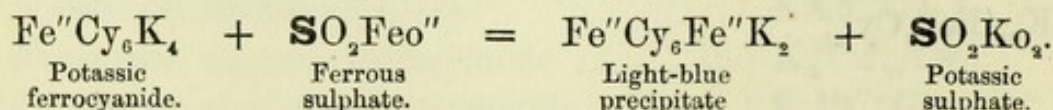
*Reactions.*—1. Potassic ferrocyanide, when fused with potassic carbonate, forms potassic cyanide and cyanate:—



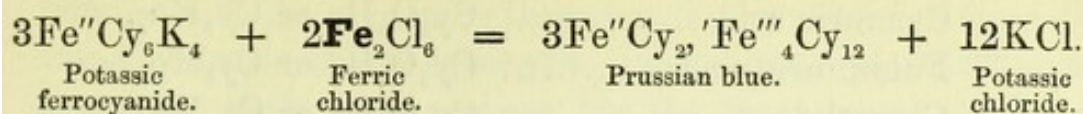
2. By mixing solution of potassic ferrocyanide with ether and hydrochloric acid, hydroferrocyanic acid is precipitated:—



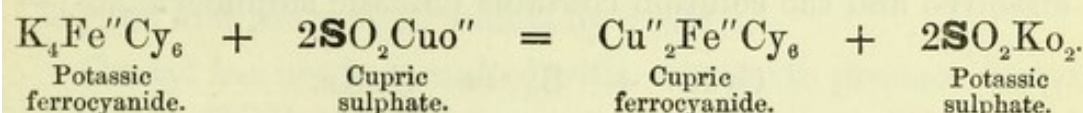
3. Potassic ferrocyanide produces, with solutions of ferrous salts, a light-blue precipitate, which rapidly becomes dark blue in contact with the air:—



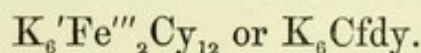
4. With ferric salts it gives prussian blue:—



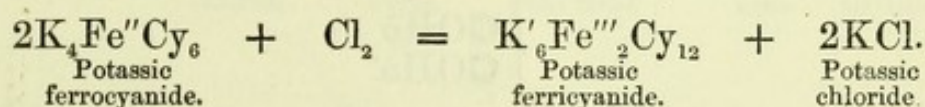
5. With cupric salts it gives a red precipitate of cupric ferrocyanide:—



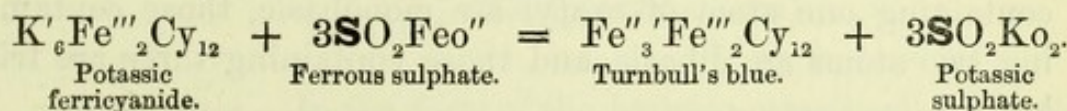
### POTASSIC FERRICYANIDE.



*Preparation.*—By the action of oxidizing substances, such as chlorine and nitric acid, on potassic ferrocyanide:—

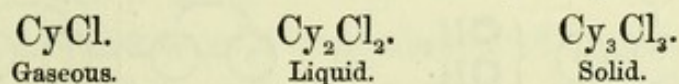


*Reaction.*—Potassic ferricyanide produces no precipitate with solutions of ferric salts, but causes a deep-blue precipitate with ferrous compounds:—



### OTHER COMPOUNDS OF CYANOGEN.

There are three isomeric chlorides of cyanogen:—



*The molecular volume of all three cyanogen chlorides is*  $\square\square$ .

1 litre of gaseous cyanogen chloride weighs ..... 61.5 criths.

1 litre of vapour of liquid cyanogen chloride weighs 123 „

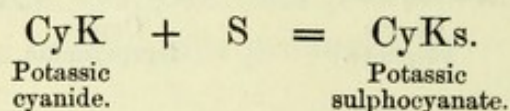
1 litre of vapour of solid cyanogen chloride weighs 184.5 „

Cyanogen produces, with hydroxyl, three isomeric acids and an isomeric neutral body:—



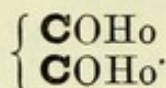
|                       |  |
|-----------------------|--|
| Cyanic acid .....     | CyOH or CyHo.  |
| Cyanuric acid .....   | Cy <sub>3</sub> O <sub>3</sub> H <sub>3</sub> or Cy <sub>3</sub> Ho <sub>3</sub> . |
| Fulminuric acid ..... | Cy <sub>3</sub> O <sub>3</sub> H <sub>3</sub> or Cy <sub>3</sub> Ho <sub>3</sub> . |
| Cyamelide .....       | Cy <sub>n</sub> O <sub>n</sub> H <sub>n</sub> or Cy <sub>n</sub> Ho <sub>n</sub> . |

When potassic cyanide is boiled with sulphur, the latter is dissolved and the solution contains potassic sulphocyanate:—



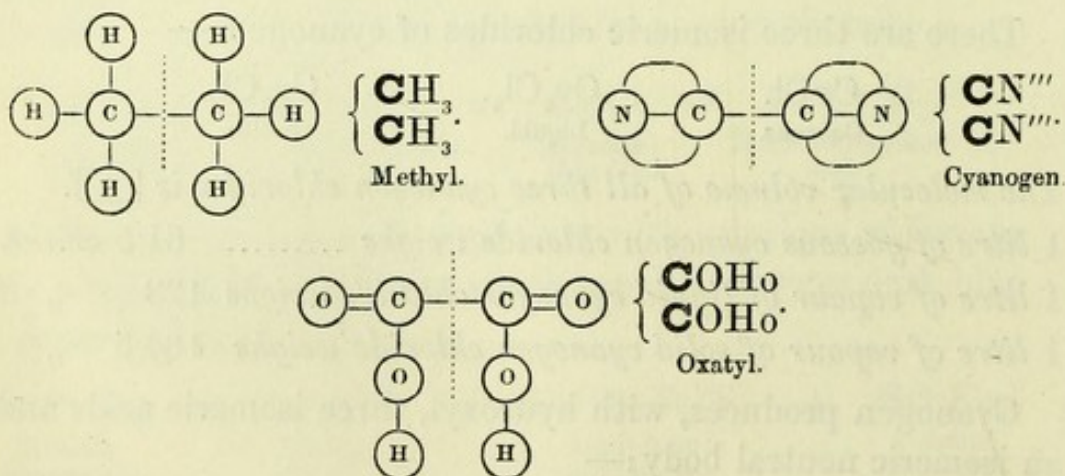
This compound produces with ferric salts a blood-red colour.

### OXATYL.



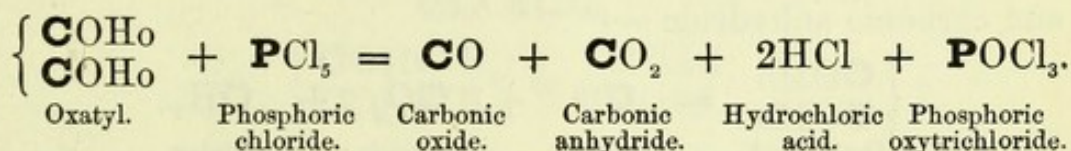
This radical, in the isolated condition, constitutes dry oxalic acid; and in combination with hydrogen and other radicals it enters into the composition of nearly all organic acids. Acids containing one atom of oxatyl are monobasic, those containing two atoms are dibasic, and those containing three are tribasic.

The relations between methyl, oxatyl, and cyanogen are very simple:—

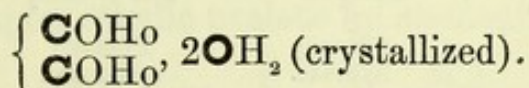


In methyl the two carbon atoms are united together by one bond of each, the remaining three bonds of each atom being saturated by three atoms of hydrogen. In cyanogen the carbon atoms are united in the same manner, but the three remaining bonds of each carbon atom are saturated by triad nitrogen; whilst in oxatyl the three remaining bonds are saturated with the dyad oxygen and the monad radical hydroxyl.

Oxatyl has not been united with chlorine to produce oxatylic chloride ( $\text{COH}_0\text{Cl}$ ); nor has its hydroxyl been replaced by chlorine to form  $\begin{cases} \text{COCl} \\ \text{COCl} \end{cases}$ . When treated with phosphoric chloride, it yields carbonic oxide and carbonic anhydride:—



### OXALIC ACID.



*Occurrence.*—In the form of the hydric potassic salt in *Oxalis acetosella*, and in the form of different salts in many other plants, and also in the animal organism.

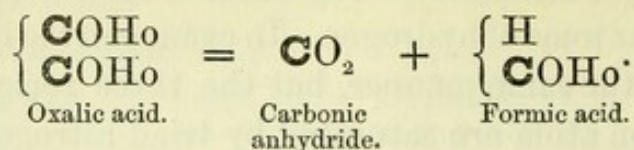
*Preparation.*—1. From its elements through the medium of cyanogen. (See p. 222.)

2. By the oxidation of a large number of organic compounds. Most organic substances are converted by oxidizing agents into oxalic acid before their final transformation into carbonic anhydride and water: thus sugar is transformed into oxalic acid by the action of nitric acid.

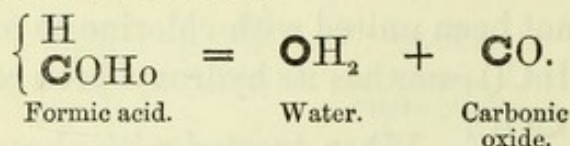
3. By heating sawdust with a mixture of potash and soda, oxalates of these bases are formed.

*Transformations.*—1. By the action of heat, oxalic acid is trans-

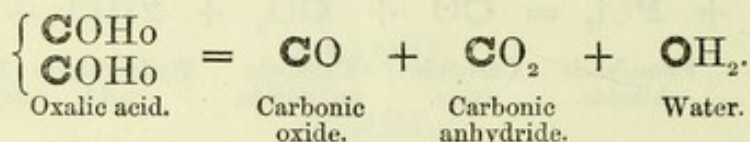
formed into carbonic anhydride and oxalylic hydride, or formic acid:—



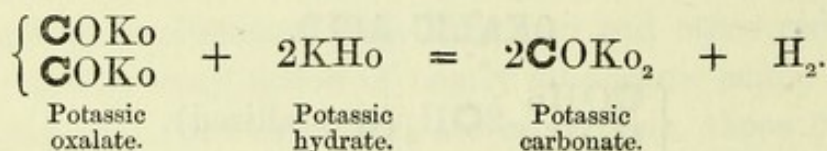
A portion of the formic acid is at the same time decomposed into water and carbonic oxide:—



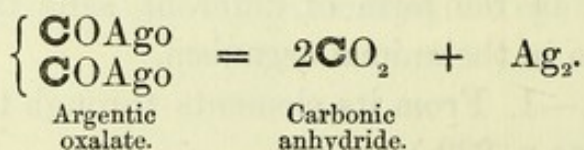
2. Substances having a strong attraction for water, as sulphuric acid, transform oxalic acid into water, carbonic oxide, and carbonic anhydride:—



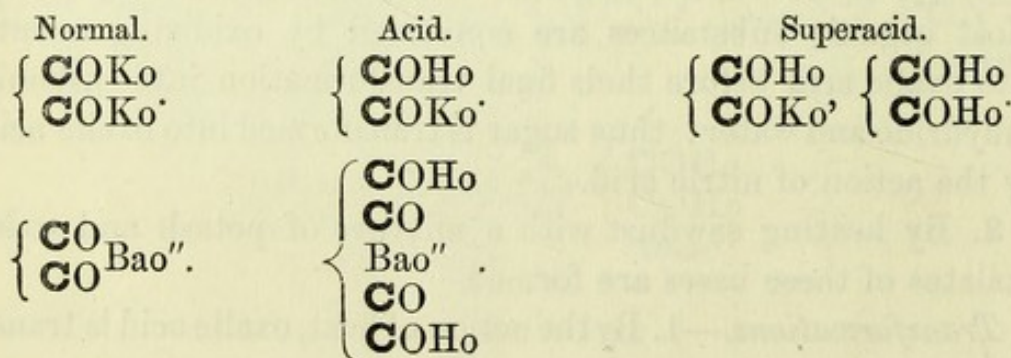
3. Heated with an excess of alkali, oxalic acid (or an oxalate) yields hydrogen and a carbonate:—



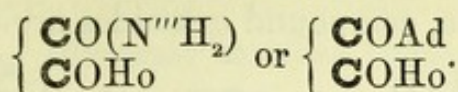
4. Argentic oxalate explodes when heated, producing silver and carbonic anhydride:—



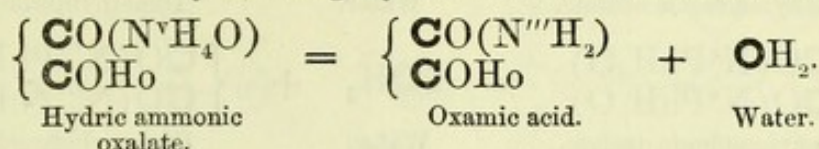
*Salts of Oxalic acid.*—Oxalic acid forms three series of salts:—



## OXAMIC ACID.

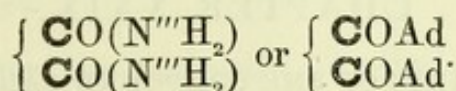


*Preparation.*—By heating hydric ammonic oxalate to 230°:—

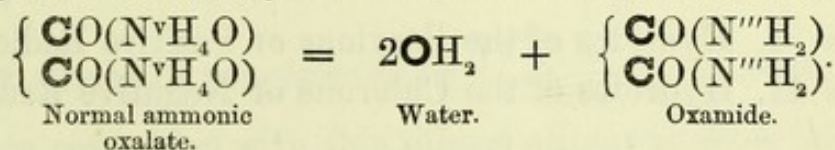


*Reaction.*—By boiling oxamic acid with water it is retransformed into hydric ammonic oxalate.

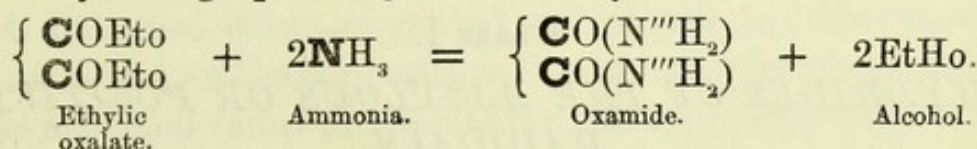
## OXAMIDE.



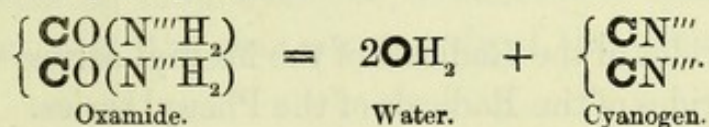
*Preparation.*—1. By distilling normal ammonic oxalate:—



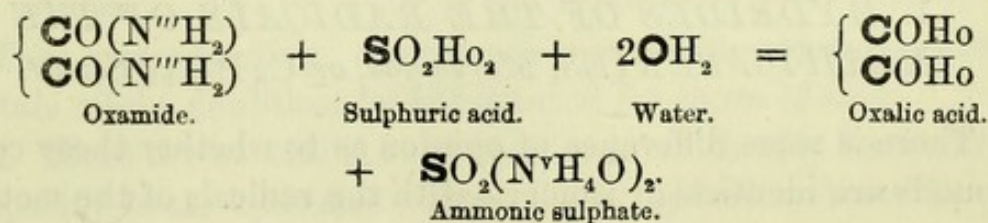
2. By acting upon ethylic oxalate by ammonia:—



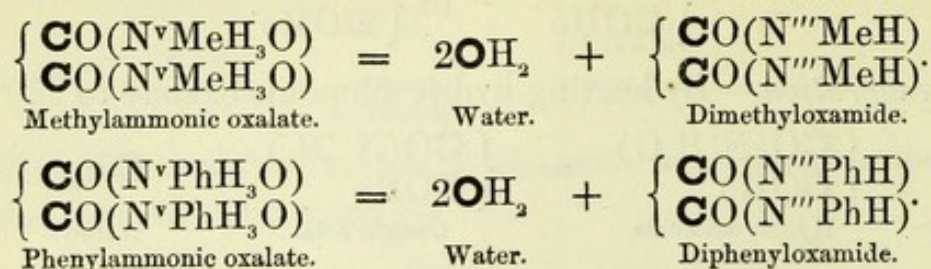
*Reactions.*—1. Oxamide, when heated with phosphoric anhydride, evolves cyanogen:—



2. Dilute acids convert it into oxalic acid and ammonic salts:—



By distilling the oxalates of the compound ammonias instead of ammoniac oxalate, compound oxamides are obtained:—



## CHAPTER XXIX.

### HYDRIDES OF THE COMPOUND RADICALS.

This family is divided into two classes:—

Class I. Hydrides of the Basyloous or Positive Radicals.

Class II. Hydrides of the Chlorous or Negative Radicals.

#### CLASS I.

#### *HYDRIDES OF THE BASYLOUS OR POSITIVE RADICALS.*

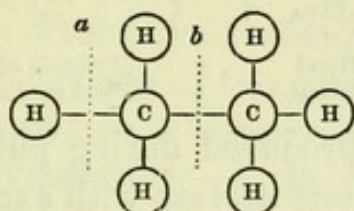
Two series of hydrides belonging to this class are well known; they are:—

1. Hydrides of the Radicals of the Methyl series.
2. Hydrides of the Radicals of the Phenyl series.

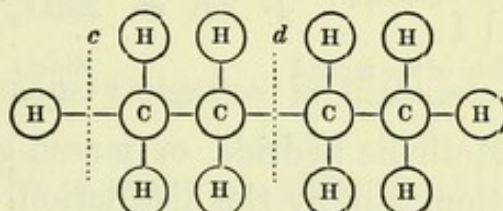
#### *1. HYDRIDES OF THE RADICALS OF THE METHYL SERIES, Marsh-gas, or C<sub>n</sub>H<sub>2n+2</sub> Series.*

There is some difference of opinion as to whether these compounds are identical or isomeric with the radicals of the methyl

series. Thus methyl and ethylic hydride both contain  $C_2H_6$ , and ethyl and butylic hydride both contain  $C_4H_{10}$ . The graphic formulæ exhibit no difference between these pairs of bodies respectively. Thus:—



Methyl or ethylic hydride.



Ethyl or butylic hydride.

These formulæ do not show us whether the molecule of methyl or ethylic hydride will separate at *a* and so be represented by the formula  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{H} \end{array} \right.$ ; or at *b*, and so be written thus,

$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$ ; or whether the molecule of ethyl or butylic hydride

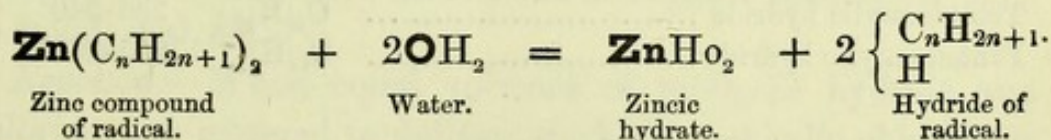
will separate at *c* and so be formulated  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_3\text{H}_7)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{H} \end{array} \right.$ ; or at *d*,

when it should be represented by  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{H}_2 \end{array} \right.$ . Some experi-

ments in connexion with this subject appear to show that these compounds are isomeric.

A difference between methyl and ethylic hydride can only be conceived on the supposition that the four bonds of carbon have not equal values in combination, an hypothesis which is not altogether unsupported by facts.

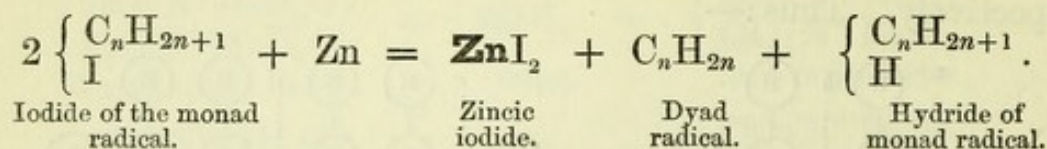
*Preparation.*—1. There is only one process of general application for preparing these hydrides; it consists in bringing water into contact with the zinc compounds of the respective radicals:—



The corresponding compounds containing more positive metals might doubtless be substituted for those of zinc.

2. There are several special processes which may be used for preparing these hydrides. Thus all the hydrides above that of

methyl may be obtained, together with the corresponding dyad radical, by acting upon the iodide of the monad radical by zinc:—



Methylic hydride, or marsh-gas, is produced during putrefaction, and by the distillation of potassic acetate with excess of potassic hydrate.

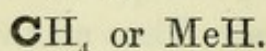
The destructive distillation of coal and of allied substances also furnishes a large number of the members of this series.

*Character.*—They are all distinguished by their great chemical indifference, and by their forming substitution compounds containing chlorine, bromine, &c.

The following list contains the hydrides of the monad radicals at present studied:—

|                                     |                                       | Boiling-points.   |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-------------------|
| Methylic hydride, or Marsh-gas..... | MeH or C H <sub>4</sub>               |                   |
| Ethylic hydride .....               | EtH or C <sub>2</sub> H <sub>6</sub>  |                   |
| Propylic or tritylic hydride .....  | PrH or C <sub>3</sub> H <sub>8</sub>  |                   |
| Butylic or tetrylic hydride .....   | BuH or C <sub>4</sub> H <sub>10</sub> | slightly above 0° |
| Amylic or pentylic hydride .....    | AyH or C <sub>5</sub> H <sub>12</sub> | 30°               |
| Hexylic or caproylic hydride .....  | CpH or C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>14</sub> | 68°               |
| Heptylic hydride .....              | C <sub>7</sub> H <sub>16</sub>        | 92- 94°           |
| Octylic hydride .....               | C <sub>8</sub> H <sub>18</sub>        | 116-118°          |
| Nonylic hydride.....                | C <sub>9</sub> H <sub>20</sub>        | 136-138°          |
| Decatylic hydride .....             | C <sub>10</sub> H <sub>22</sub>       | 160-162°          |
| Endecatylic hydride .....           | C <sub>11</sub> H <sub>24</sub>       | 180-184°          |
| Dodecatylic hydride .....           | C <sub>12</sub> H <sub>26</sub>       | 196-200°          |
| Tridecatylic hydride .....          | C <sub>13</sub> H <sub>28</sub>       | 216-218°          |
| Tetradecatylic hydride .....        | C <sub>14</sub> H <sub>30</sub>       | 236-240°          |
| Pentadecatylic hydride .....        | C <sub>15</sub> H <sub>32</sub>       | 255-260°          |

**METHYLIC HYDRIDE, Marsh-gas, Light Carburetted  
Hydrogen, Fire-damp.**



*Molecular weight* = 16. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre weighs*  
8 criths.

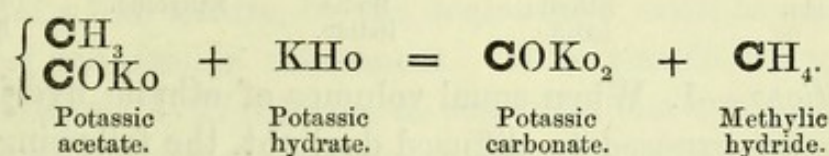
*Occurrence*.—1. As a product of the decomposition of organic substances out of contact with air.

2. Evolved in coal-mines.

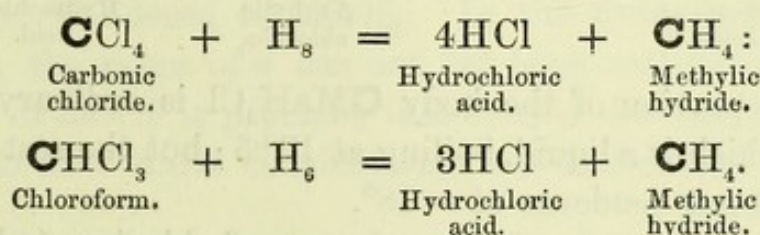
3. The gas of the mud-volcano at Bulganak in the Crimea is nearly pure marsh-gas.

*Preparation*.—1. By the action of water on zincic methide. (See general reaction, p. 233.)

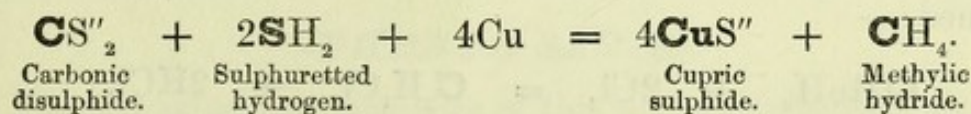
2. By distilling two parts of potassic acetate, two of potassic hydrate, and three of lime:—



3. By the reduction of carbonic chloride or of chloroform with sodium amalgam and water:—

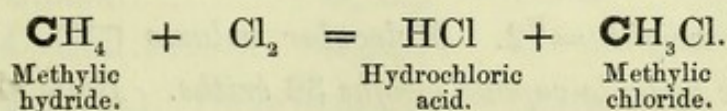


4. By passing carbonic disulphide and hydrosulphuric acid, or carbonic disulphide and steam, over ignited copper:—



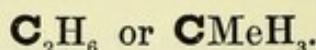
5. By the destructive distillation of organic substances, such as wood, coal, &c.

*Reaction*.—When equal volumes of methyllic hydride and chlorine are exposed to diffused daylight, methyllic chloride is formed:—





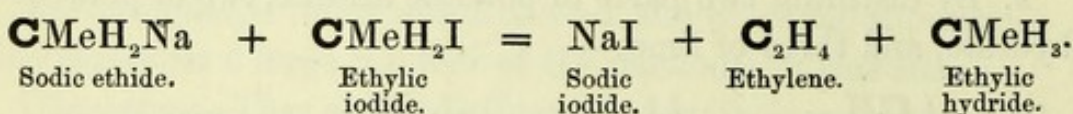
## ETHYLIC HYDRIDE.



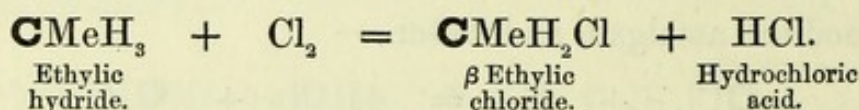
*Molecular weight* = 30. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre weighs 15 criths.

*Preparation.*—1. By the action of water on zincic ethide (see p. 233).

2. By the action of ethylic iodide on sodic ethide, ethylene being simultaneously produced:—

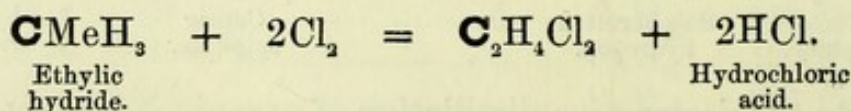


*Reactions.*—1. When equal volumes of ethylic hydride and chlorine are exposed to diffused daylight, the following action takes place:—

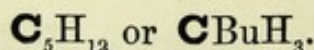


A small portion of the body  $\mathbf{CMeH}_2\mathbf{Cl}$  is ordinary ethylic chloride, which is a liquid, boiling at  $12^\circ.5$ ; but the rest is a gas which does not condense at  $-18^\circ$ .

2. When a mixture of two volumes of chlorine and one of ethylic hydride is exposed to the action of diffused daylight, an oily liquid having the composition of ethylenic dichloride is formed:—



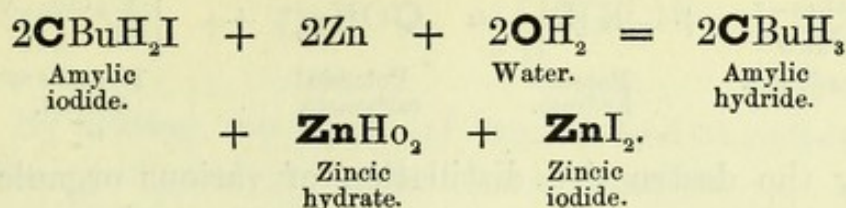
## AMYLIC HYDRIDE.



*Molecular weight* = 72. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of amylic hydride-vapour weighs 36 criths. Boils at  $30^\circ$ .

*Occurrence.*—In petroleum and coal-oil.

*Preparation.*—By digesting zinc and amylic iodide with water or alcohol at 100°:—



### PARAFFIN.

This body is produced, together with numerous other compounds of a like nature, by the destructive distillation of bog-head coal and similar substances. It is also found in petroleum and asphalt. If chlorine be passed into melted paraffin, the latter is slowly attacked, hydrochloric acid being evolved. In this reaction paraffin resembles the hydrides of the monad radicals, and differs from the dyad radicals, to which class it was formerly considered to belong. In the formula  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+2}$  for paraffin, the value of  $n$  has not yet been satisfactorily determined; in fact it is probable that several distinct hydrides of the class now under consideration are confounded under this name.

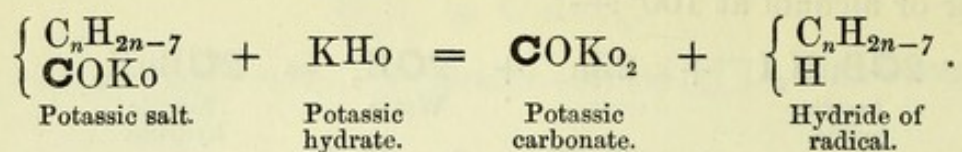
## 2. HYDRIDES OF THE RADICALS OF THE PHENYL SERIES.

The following five members of this series are known, viz.:—

|              | Formula.                     | Boiling-point. | Sp. gr. |
|--------------|------------------------------|----------------|---------|
| Benzol ..... | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_6$       | 80·5           | 0·85    |
| Toluol ..... | $\text{C}_7\text{H}_8$       | 110·0          | 0·87    |
| Xylol .....  | $\text{C}_8\text{H}_{10}$    | 128·5          | —       |
| Cumol.....   | $\text{C}_9\text{H}_{12}$    | 148·5          | 0·87    |
| Cymol.....   | $\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{14}$ | 171·4          | 0·86    |

*Preparation.*—1. These hydrides are produced by the distilla-

tion of the alkaline salts of the acids containing the same positive radicals, with excess of potassic hydrate:—



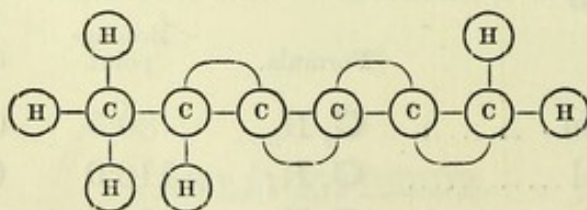
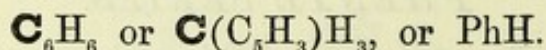
2. By the destructive distillation of various organic substances, such as coal.

*Properties.*—These hydrides are distinguished from those of the radicals of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  series by being less indifferent to chemical agents. By treatment with strong nitric acid they yield nitro-compounds:—

Thus Benzol,  $\text{C}_6\text{H}_6$ , gives nitrobenzol,  $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5(\text{N}^v\text{O}_2)$ .  
 „ Toluol,  $\text{C}_7\text{H}_8$ , „ nitrotoluol,  $\text{C}_7\text{H}_7(\text{N}^v\text{O}_2)$ .  
 „ Xylol,  $\text{C}_8\text{H}_{10}$ , „ nitroxylol,  $\text{C}_8\text{H}_9(\text{N}^v\text{O}_2)$ .  
 „ Cumol,  $\text{C}_9\text{H}_{12}$ , „ nitrocumol,  $\text{C}_9\text{H}_{11}(\text{N}^v\text{O}_2)$ .  
 „ Cymol,  $\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{14}$ , „ nitrocymol,  $\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_{13}(\text{N}^v\text{O}_2)$ .

Under the influence of reducing agents, these nitro-compounds yield aniline and its homologues.

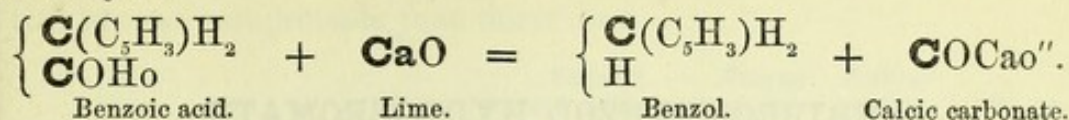
**BENZOL**, *Benzene, Benzine, Phenylie Hydride,*  
*Bicarburet of Hydrogen.*



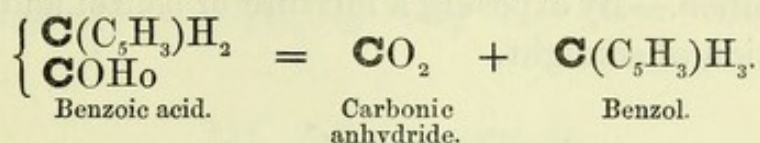
*Molecular weight* = 78. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of benzol-vapour weighs 39 criths. *Fuses* at  $5^{\circ}5$ . *Boils* at  $80^{\circ}5$ .

*Occurrence.*—In Rangoon petroleum and in coal-tar.

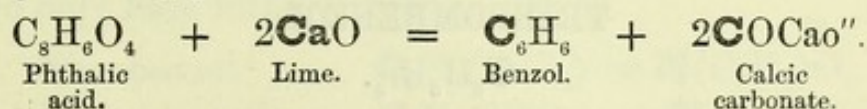
*Preparation.*—1. By heating benzoic acid with excess of lime or baryta:—



2. By heating the vapour of benzoic acid to redness, when it splits into benzol and carbonic anhydride:—



3. By heating phthalic acid with lime:—



4. By passing fats through red-hot tubes.

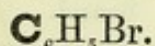
5. By the destructive distillation of coal.

6. In small quantity, when the vapour of acetic acid or of alcohol is passed through a red-hot tube.

## SUBSTITUTION DERIVATIVES OF BENZOL.

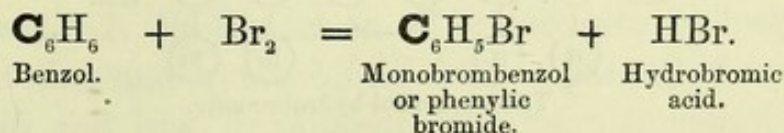
### I. Bromo Compounds.

#### MONOBROMBENZOL.

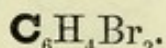


*Boils at* 150°.

*Preparation.*—By acting with two atoms of bromine on boiling benzol:—



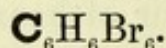
#### DIBROMBENZOL.



*Fuses at* 89°. *Boils at* 219°.

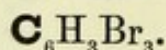
*Preparation.*—By treating monobrombenzol with excess of bromine.

### TRIBROMBENZOL HYDROBROMATE.



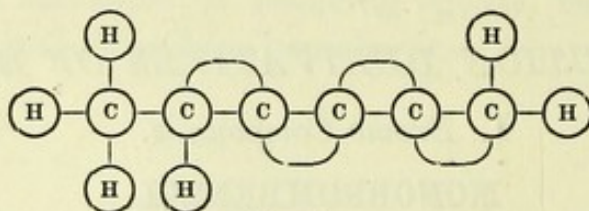
*Preparation.*—By exposing a mixture of benzol and bromine to the action of sunlight.

### TRIBROMBENZOL.

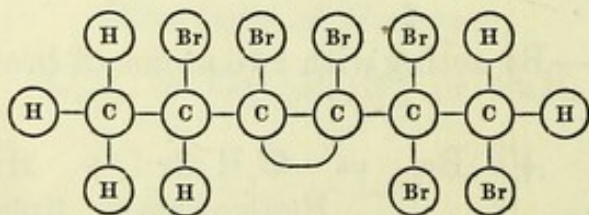


*Preparation.*—By boiling the previous compound with alcoholic potash.

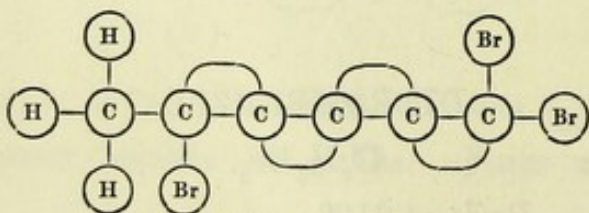
The following graphic formulæ show the probable atomic relations subsisting between benzol, tribrombenzol hydrobromate, and tribrombenzol :—



Benzol.



Tribrombenzol hydrobromate.



Tribrombenzol.

II. *Chloro-compounds.*

Benzol forms three chloro- substitution compounds, similar to the bromo-compounds just described.

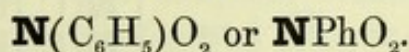
|                      |                                     | State of<br>aggregation. | Fusing-<br>point. | Boiling-<br>point. | Sp. gr. |
|----------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------|
| Monochlorbenzol...   | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{Cl}$ ,   | Liquid...                | —                 | 136°.              | —       |
| Dichlorbenzol .....  | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{Cl}_2$ , | Solid ...                | 89°.              | —                  | —       |
| Trichlorbenzol ..... | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_3\text{Cl}_3$ , | Oily ...                 | —                 | 210°               | 1.457.  |

III. *Nitro-compounds.*

Two only have hitherto been produced.

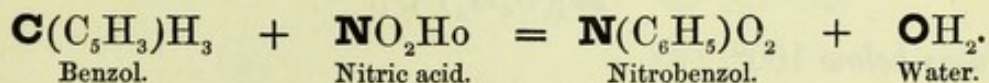
|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| Nitrobenzol .....   | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5(\text{N}^{\vee}\text{O}_2)$ or $\text{N}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)\text{O}_2$ .       |
| Dinitrobenzol ..... | $\text{C}_6\text{H}_4(\text{N}^{\vee}\text{O}_2)_2$ or $\text{N}_2(\text{C}_6\text{H}_4)''\text{O}_4$ . |

## NITROBENZOL.

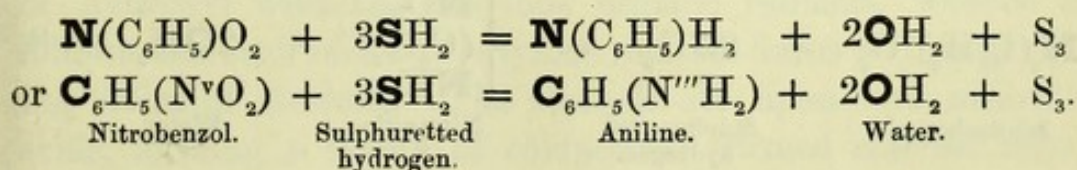


*Molecular weight* = 123. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of nitrobenzol vapour weighs 61.5 criths. *Fuses at* 3°. *Boils at* 220°.

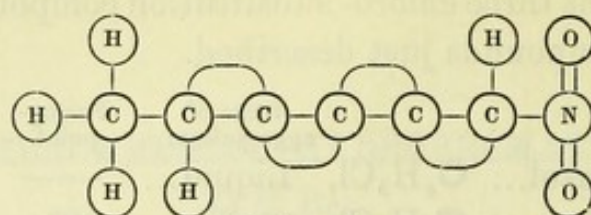
*Preparation.*—By the action of nitric acid on benzol:—



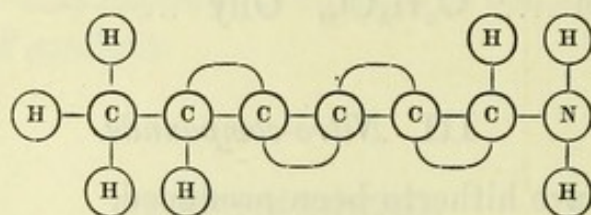
*Reactions.*—1. By the action of reducing or hydrogenating agents, as zinc and hydrochloric acid, sulphuretted hydrogen, acetic acid and iron, or potassic arsenite, nitrobenzol is converted into aniline:—



The relation between nitrobenzol and aniline will be seen in the following graphic formulæ :—

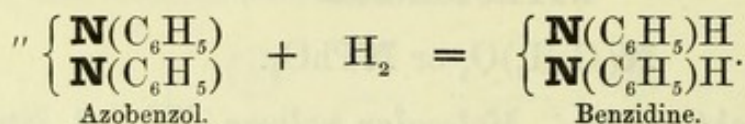
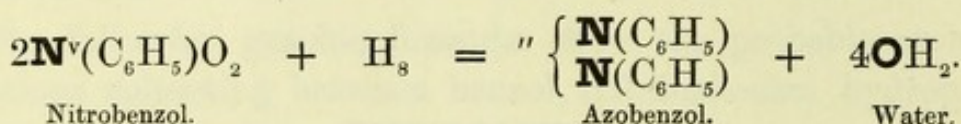


Nitrobenzol.

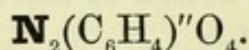


Aniline.

2. By the action of sodium amalgam and water, nitrobenzol is converted into azobenzol, and finally into benzidine :—



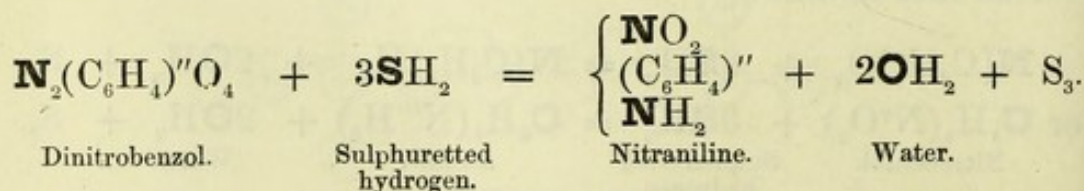
### DINITROBENZOL.



*Fuses below 100°.*

*Preparation.*—By treating nitrobenzol with a mixture of concentrated nitric and sulphuric acids.

*Reaction.*—By the action of sulphuretted hydrogen, dinitrobenzol is converted into nitraniline :—



CLASS II.  
*HYDRIDES OF CHLOROUS OR NEGATIVE  
 RADICALS.*

Only two of these are known :—

Cyanic hydride or Hydrocyanic acid.

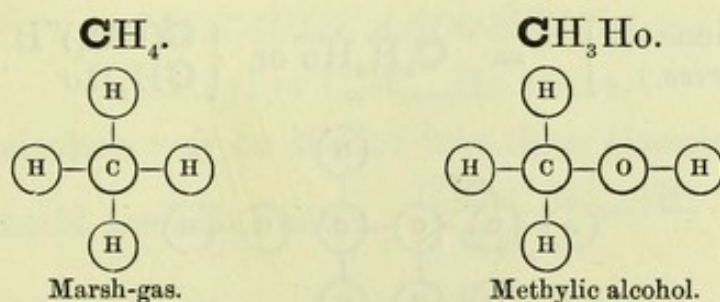
Oxalylic hydride or Formic acid.

The first has already been considered (p. 223); and the second will be more conveniently studied in connexion with the fatty acids (p. 304).

## CHAPTER XXX.

### THE ALCOHOLS.

THE alcohols form one of the most important of the families of organic compounds. The simplest member of this family is methylic alcohol, which is derived from marsh-gas by the substitution of one atom of hydroxyl for one of hydrogen.



The alcohols have been termed the hydrated oxides of the basylous radicals; but this is erroneous, as they do not contain water. They may more correctly be defined as the compounds of hydroxyl with the basylous organic radicals, whence it follows that each series of basylous radicals forms a corresponding series of alcohols. The alcohols act upon and saturate acids, forming a family of compounds termed *ethereal salts*.

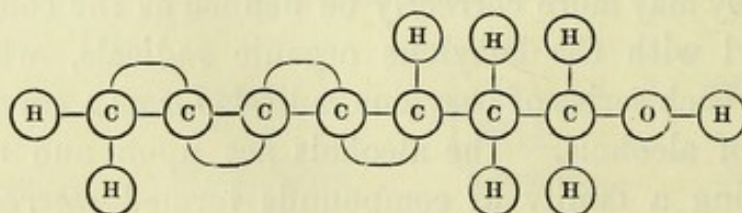
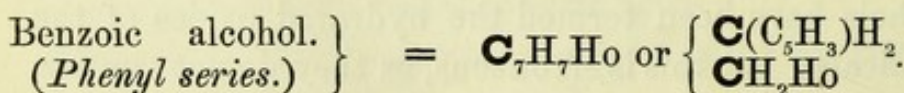
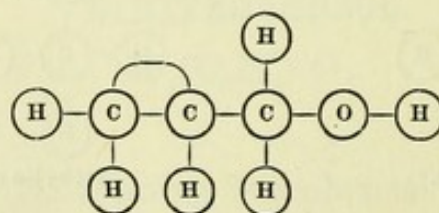
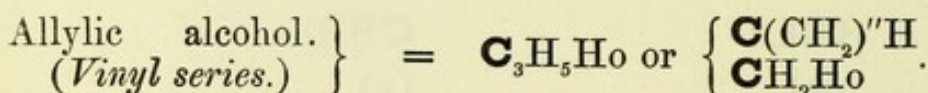
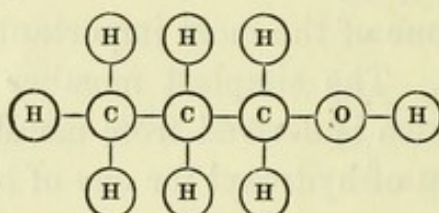
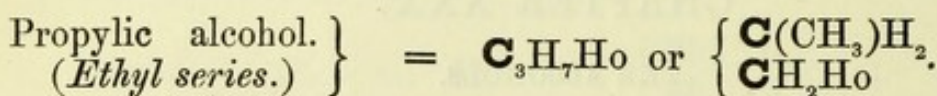


The acidity or acid-saturating power of the alcohols depends upon the number of atoms of hydroxyl which they contain: the monad radicals give monacid alcohols, the dyad radicals diacid alcohols, &c. We have thus the annexed three principal subdivisions of the alcohol family.

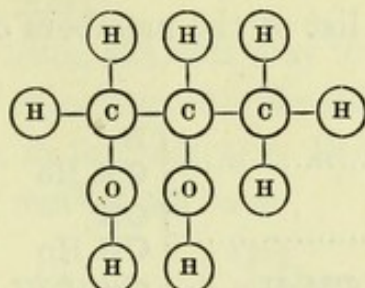
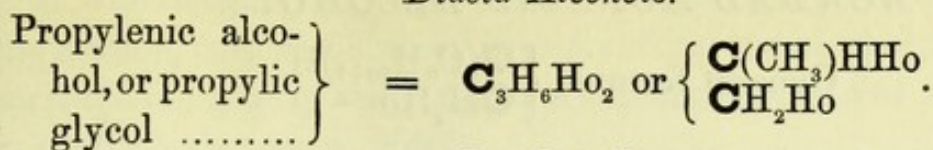
| Monacid.                             | Diacid.                              | Triacid.                                 |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--|
| Methyl or $C_nH_{2n+1}Ho$<br>series. | Glycol or $C_nH_{2n}Ho_2$<br>series. | Glycerin or $C_nH_{2n-1}Ho_3$<br>series. |
| Vinyl or $C_nH_{2n-1}Ho$<br>series.  |                                      |  |
| Phenyl or $C_nH_{2n-7}Ho$<br>series. |                                      |  |

The following symbolic and graphic formulæ will exemplify the arrangement of the bonds in these three subdivisions:—

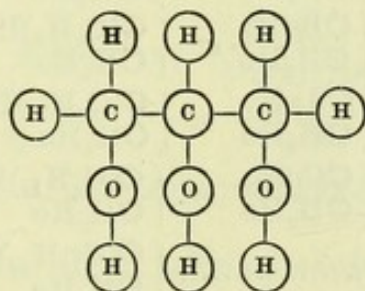
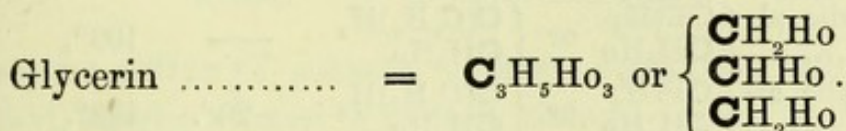
*Monacid Alcohols.*



*Diacid Alcohols.*



*Triacid Alcohols.*



**MONACID ALCOHOLS:**

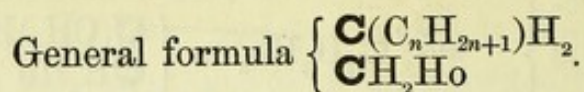
Methyl or  $C_nH_{2n+1}HO$  series.

These alcohols may be divided into three classes viz. :—

1. Monacid normal alcohols  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2 \\ CH_2HO \end{array} \right.$ .
2. " secondary "  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2 \\ C(C_mH_{2m+1})HHO \end{array} \right.$ .
3. " tertiary "  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2 \\ C(C_mH_{2m+1})_2HO \end{array} \right.$ .

In the general formula of the normal alcohols  $n$  may = 0, and even the whole radical  $C(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2$  may be replaced by hydrogen, as is the case in methylic alcohol. In the formulæ of the secondary and tertiary alcohols  $n$  may also = 0, but  $m$  must always be a positive integer.

*NORMAL MONACID ALCOHOLS.*



The following is a list of the members of this class :—

|   |   | Fusing-<br>points. | Boiling-<br>points. |
|---|---|--------------------|---------------------|
| Methylic alcohol .....                  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{H} \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$   | —                  | 66°·5.              |
| Ethylic alcohol .....                   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_3 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$   | —                  | 78°·4.              |
| Propylic or tritylic al-<br>cohol ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{M}\mathbf{e}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_3)\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$      | —                  | 96°.                |
| Butylic or tetrylic al-<br>cohol .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{E}\mathbf{t}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$    | —                  | 109°.               |
| Amylic or pentylic al-<br>cohol .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{P}\mathbf{r}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_3\mathbf{H}_7)\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$    | -20°.              | 132°.               |
| Caproylic or hexylic<br>alcohol.....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{B}\mathbf{u}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_4\mathbf{H}_9)\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$    | —                  | —                   |
| Enanthylic or heptylic<br>alcohol.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_5\mathbf{H}_{11})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | —                  | —                   |
| Caprylic or octylic al-<br>cohol .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{C}\mathbf{p}\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_6\mathbf{H}_{13})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | —                  | 178°.               |
| Cetylic alcohol .....                   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{14}\mathbf{H}_{29})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$   | 49° - 50°.         | —                   |
| Cerotic alcohol .....                   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{25}\mathbf{H}_{51})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$   | 79°.               | —                   |
| Melissic alcohol .....                  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{28}\mathbf{H}_{57})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$   | 85°.               | —                   |

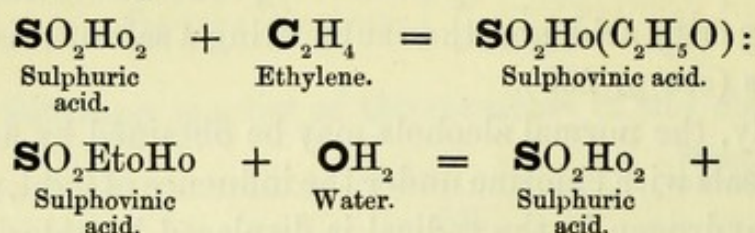
The lower members of the class are liquid, and the higher solid. There is a rise of about 19° in the boiling-point for every addition of CH<sub>2</sub>. They are produced in a variety of operations, such as destructive distillation, fermentation, and animal secretion, but by reactions which cannot usually be traced.

*Relations of the normal C<sub>n</sub>H<sub>2n+1</sub>Ho alcohols to the monad C<sub>n</sub>H<sub>2n+1</sub> radicals.*

1. The radicals C<sub>n</sub>H<sub>2n+1</sub> which are combined with hydroxyl in the normal alcohols may be separated, by first converting the alcohol into an iodide (see p. 283), and subsequently acting on the iodide by zinc (see p. 209).



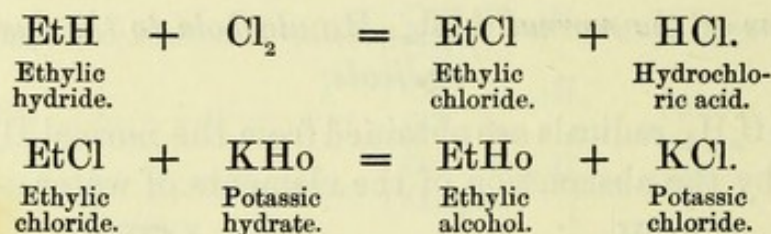
Or by uniting the dyad radicals with sulphuric acid, and distilling the product with water:—



*Relations of the normal  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}\text{HO}$  alcohols to the hydrides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals.*

1. When the alcohols are converted into iodides (see p. 283) and the latter digested with zinc and water at  $100^\circ$ , the corresponding hydrides are produced (see p. 237).

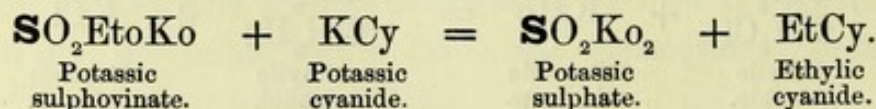
2. When the hydrides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals are acted upon by chlorine under the influence of light, they produce the chlorides of the radicals, from which the alcohols may be obtained by the action of potassic hydrate:—



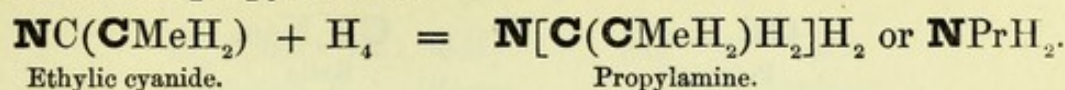
The greater quantity of the chlorine compound so formed is isomeric with the chloride of the radical, and possibly gives a corresponding isomeric alcohol.

*Relations of the normal  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}\text{HO}$  alcohols to the radical cyanogen. Ascent of the alcohol series. Mendius's reaction.*

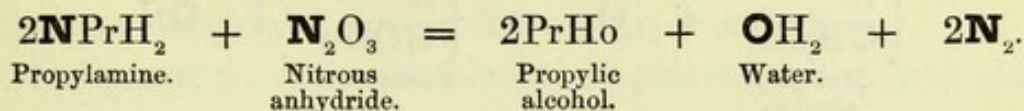
By the dry distillation of potassic sulphovinate and its homologues with potassic cyanide, the cyanides of the radicals are produced:—



By treatment with nascent hydrogen, this cyanide is converted into propylamine :—

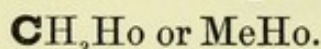


By the action of nitrous anhydride, propylamine is transformed into propylic alcohol :—



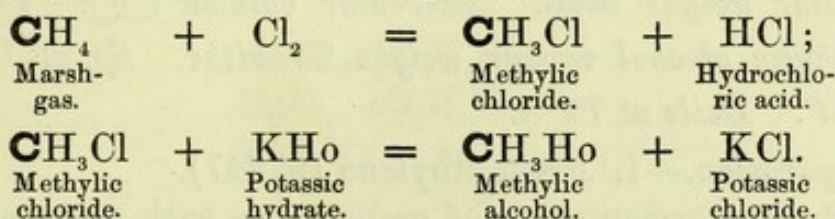
It is obvious that by repeating these reactions on propylic alcohol, butylic alcohol would be obtained, the homologous series of alcohols being ascended one step at each repetition of the process.

### METHYLIC ALCOHOL, *Wood Spirit, Pyroxylic Spirit.*

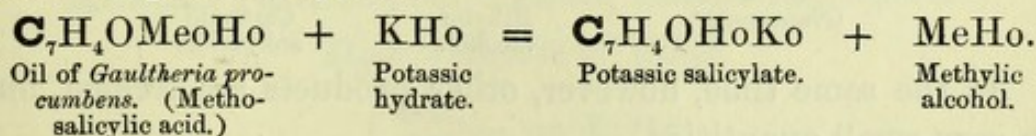


*Molecular weight* = 32. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of methylic alcohol vapour weighs 16 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.798. Boils at 66°.5.

*Preparation.*—1. From marsh-gas, by the action of chlorine and subsequent treatment with potassic hydrate :—

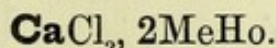


2. From the essential oil of *Gaultheria procumbens*, by the action of potassic hydrate—

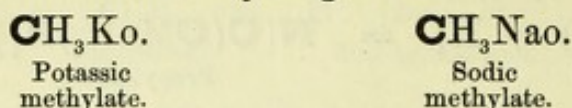


3. By the destructive distillation of wood.

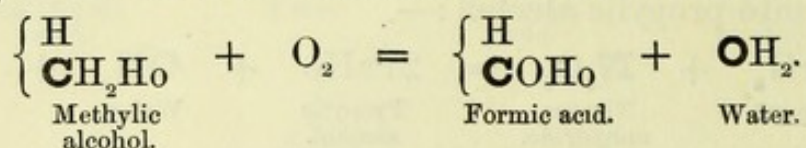
*Reactions.*—1. Methylic alcohol unites with some salts in the capacity of water of crystallization, as, for instance,—



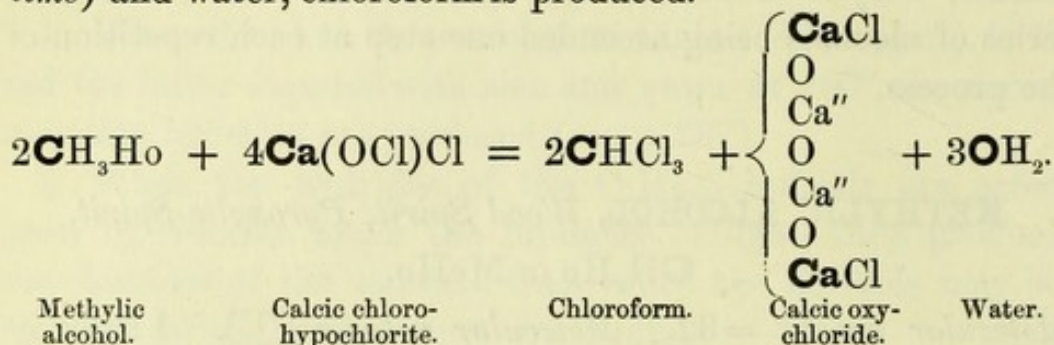
2. By the action of potassium and sodium, methylates are formed with elimination of hydrogen:—



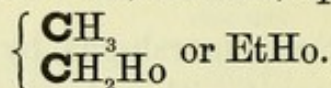
3. By oxidation it is transformed into formic acid:—



4. When distilled with calcic chloro-hypochlorite (*chloride of lime*) and water, chloroform is produced.



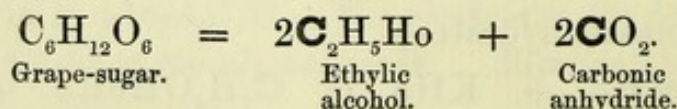
### ETHYLIC ALCOHOL, *Alcohol, Spirit of Wine.*



*Molecular weight* = 46. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylic alcohol vapour weighs 23 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.792 at 20°. *Boils at* 78°.4.

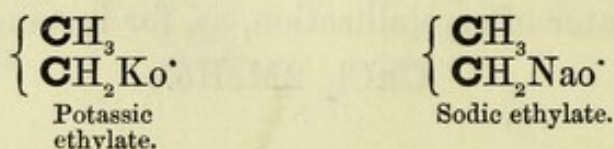
*Preparation.*—1. From ethylene (p. 247).

2. By the fermentation of grape-sugar with yeast at about 22°:—



At the same time, however, other products are formed, but in very small quantities.

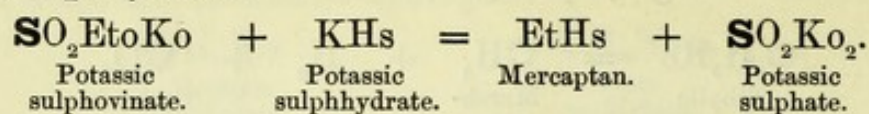
*Reactions.*—1. Treated with potassium or sodium, alcohol forms ethylates:—



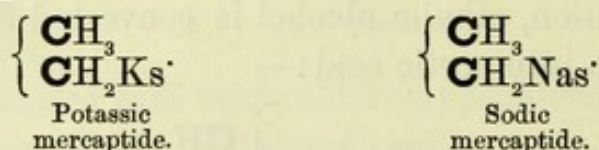




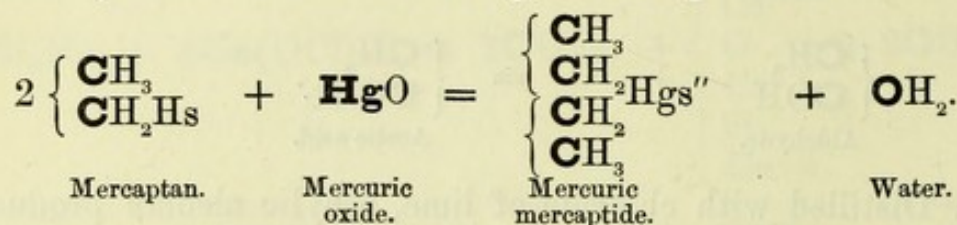
*Preparation.*—By distilling potassic sulphovinate with potassic sulphhydrate:—



*Reactions.*—1. By the action of potassium and sodium on mercaptan, an atom of hydrogen is displaced by the metal, producing mercaptides:—



2. Mercaptan acts upon mercuric oxide with great energy, a white crystalline mercuric mercaptide being formed:—



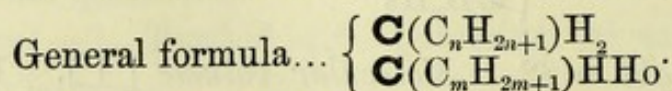
*Propylic alcohol*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeH}_2 \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ , is obtained from the fusel oil of the marc brandy of the south of France.

*Butylic alcohol*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CEtH}_2 \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ , is contained in the fusel oil produced in the preparation of spirit from the molasses of beet-root sugar.

*Amylic alcohol*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CPrH}_2 \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ , is the chief constituent of the fusel oil obtained in the manufacture of alcohol from potatoes or grain.

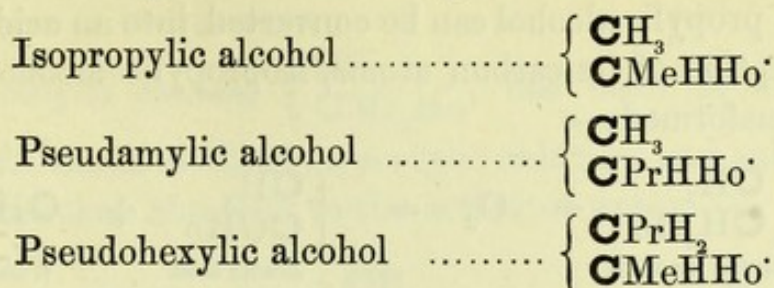
As far as these alcohols have been studied, they resemble, in their chemical relations, the two previously described.

### SECONDARY MONACID ALCOHOLS.

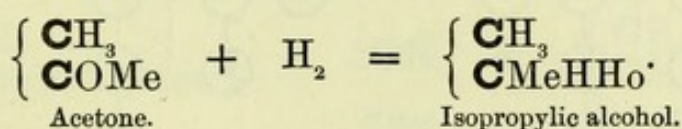


The secondary alcohols differ from the normal in yielding by oxidation ketones instead of acids.

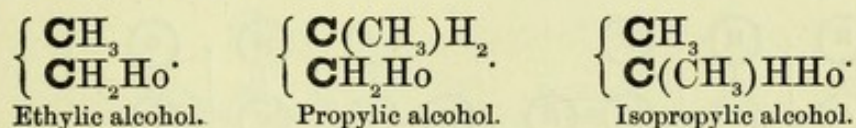
Three secondary alcohols are at present known:—



The first is obtained by the action of nascent hydrogen on acetone:—



The relation existing between ethylic alcohol, propylic alcohol, and isopropylic alcohol, will at once be evident from the following formulæ:—



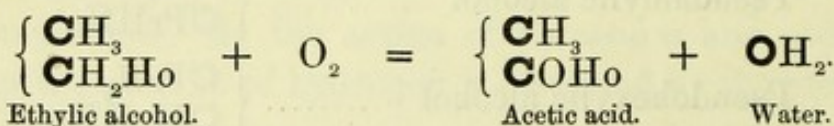
From these formulæ it is seen that propylic alcohol is ethylic alcohol in which one atom of hydrogen in the methyl (or *non-oxygenated* part of the compound) is displaced by methyl; whereas isopropylic alcohol is ethylic alcohol in which one atom of hydrogen, in the *oxygenated* part of the compound, is displaced by methyl.

|                          |     |        |
|--------------------------|-----|--------|
| Ethylic alcohol boils at | ... | 78°·4  |
| Propylic alcohol         | „   | ... 96 |
| Isopropylic alcohol      | „   | ... 87 |

Thus, by substituting an atom of methyl for one of hydrogen in the non-oxygenated part of the alcohol, the addition of  $\text{CH}_2$  raises the boiling-point  $17^\circ\cdot6$ ; whilst, if an atom of hydrogen in the oxygenated part be similarly displaced, the same addition only raises the boiling-point  $8^\circ\cdot6$ .

Isopropylic alcohol yields by oxidation a ketone, and not an acid. The radical oxatyl being a necessary constituent in

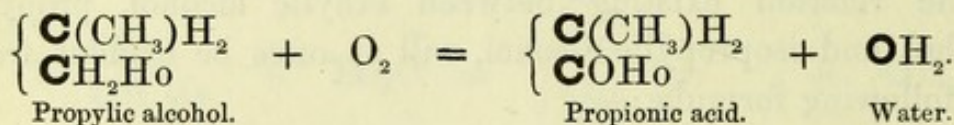
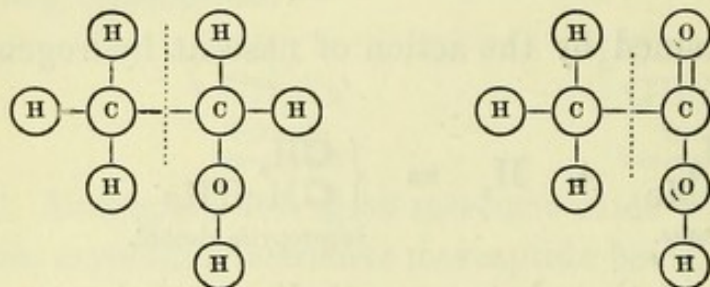
organic acids, it will be seen from the following equations that, although propylic alcohol can be converted into an acid without the disruption of its carbon atoms, isopropylic alcohol cannot be so transformed:—



Ethylic alcohol.

Acetic acid.

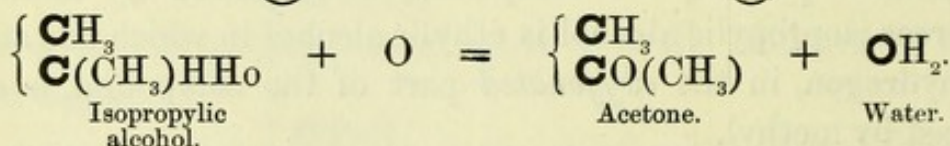
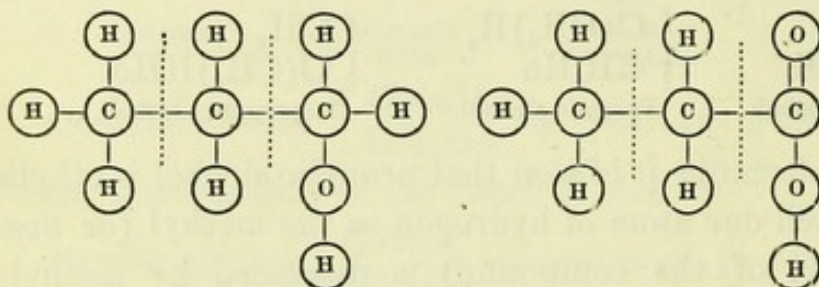
Water.



Propylic alcohol.

Propionic acid.

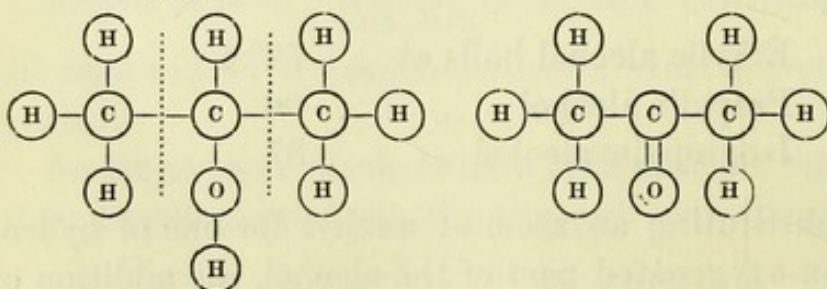
Water.



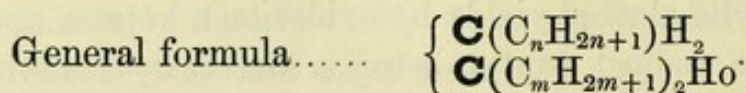
Isopropylic alcohol.

Acetone.

Water.

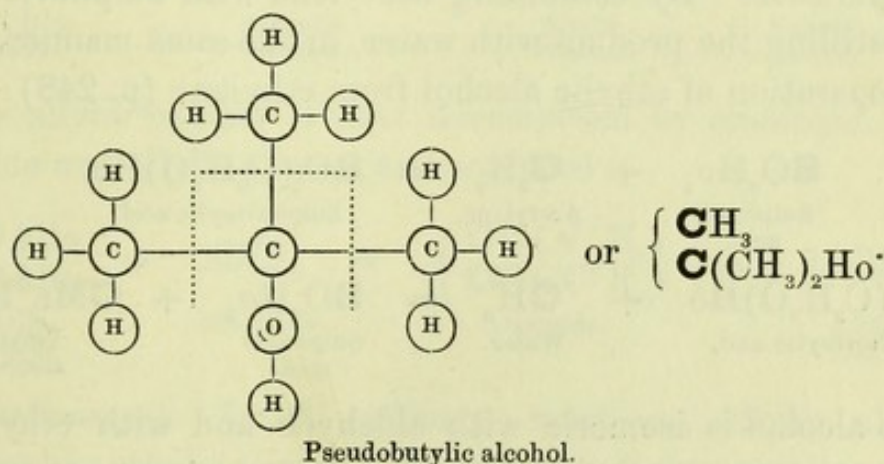
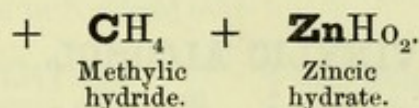
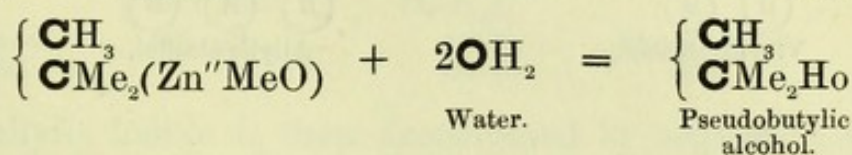
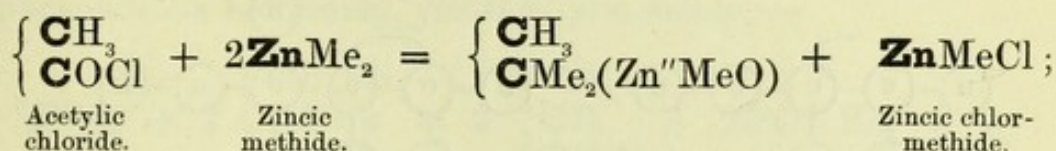


### TERTIARY MONACID ALCOHOLS.



One of these alcohols has recently been obtained, but little is yet known of its reactions.

*Pseudobutylic alcohol*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{CMe}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ , has been produced by acting with zincic methide on acetylic chloride, and submitting the product thus obtained to the action of water:—



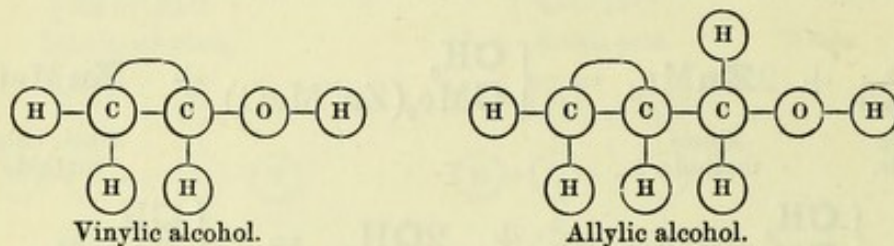
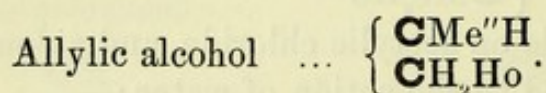
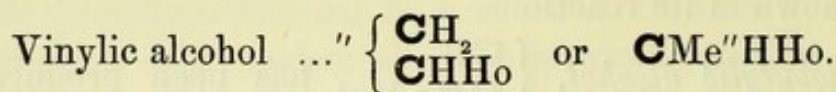
## CHAPTER XXXI.

### *MONACID ALCOHOLS:*

Vinyl or  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{Ho}$  series.

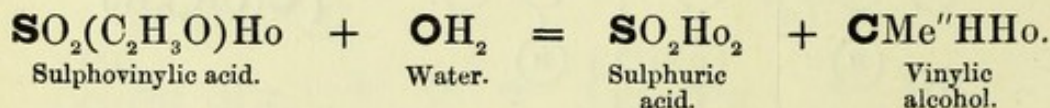
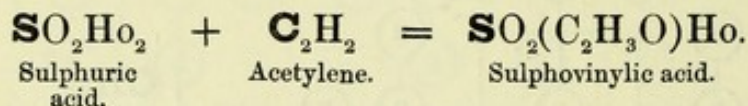
The normal alcohols only of this series are known; and of

these but two have been obtained:—

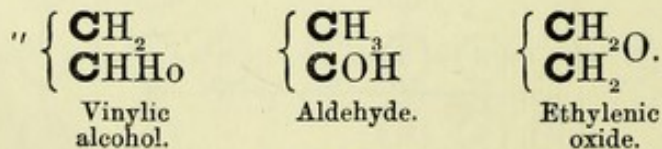


### VINYLIC ALCOHOL.

*Preparation.*—By combining acetylene with sulphuric acid and distilling the product with water, in the same manner as in the preparation of ethylic alcohol from ethylene (p. 248):—

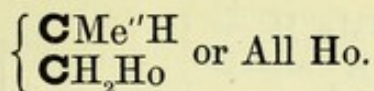


This alcohol is isomeric with aldehyde and with ethylenic oxide:—



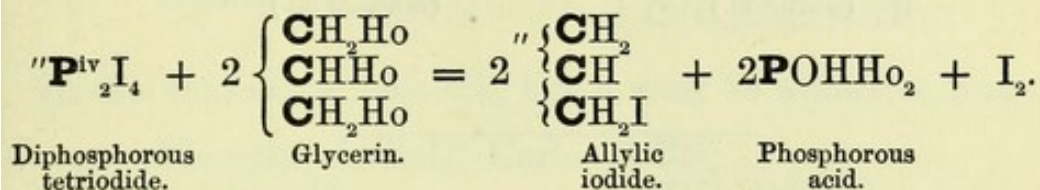
If the above, and not  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$  be the true formula for vinyllic alcohol, it is obvious that this body could not yield an acid by oxidation; but if the latter formula represent vinyllic alcohol, this alcohol ought to yield on oxidation an acid,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$  homologous with acrylic acid.

## ALLYLIC ALCOHOL.

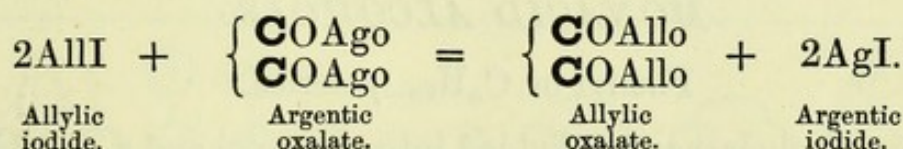


Boils at 103°.

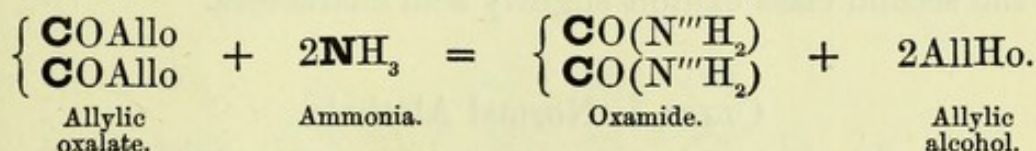
*Preparation.*—Glycerin, when submitted to the action of di-phosphorous tetriodide, yields allylic iodide:—



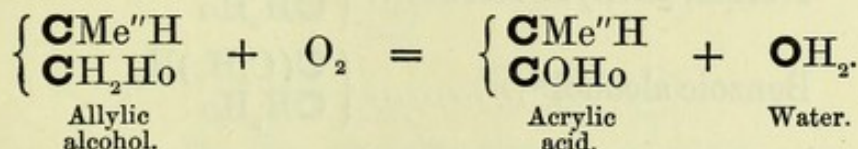
The allylic iodide is then decomposed by argentic oxalate when allylic oxalate is formed:—



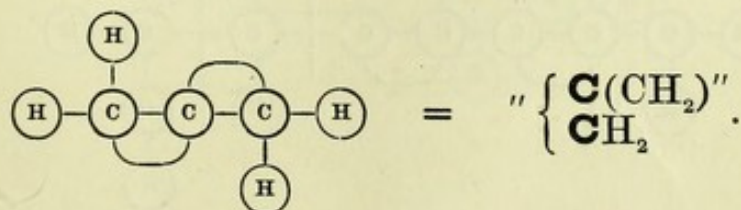
The allylic oxalate is next decomposed by ammonia, when oxamide and allylic alcohol are produced:—



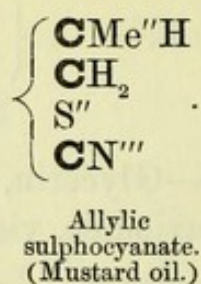
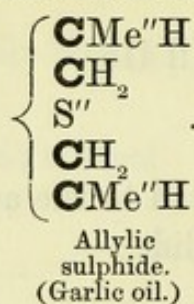
*Reactions.*—1. In all ordinary reactions, allylic alcohol behaves like ethylic alcohol. By oxidation it gives acrylic acid:—



2. With phosphoric anhydride it yields allylene—



Among the ethereal salts of allylic alcohol, the sulphide and sulphocyanate occur in nature as garlic and mustard oils:—



## CHAPTER XXXII.

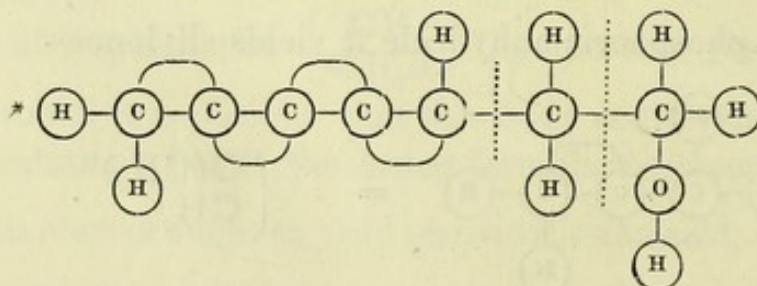
### *MONACID ALCOHOLS:*

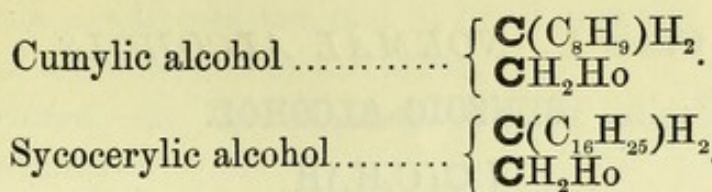
Phenyl or  $C_nH_{2n-7}$  series.

These alcohols may be divided into a normal and a secondary class. The members of the first class possess the general character of the normal alcohols of the ethyl series, while those of the second class exhibit slightly acid characters.

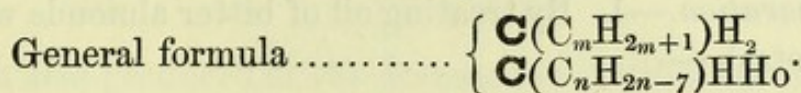
#### CLASS I. Normal Alcohols.

|                            |   |   |
|----------------------------|---|---|
| General formula .....      | { | $\mathbf{C(C_nH_{2n-7})H_2}$<br>$\mathbf{CH_2Ho}$ |
| Normal phenylic alcohol... | { | $\mathbf{C(C_4H)H_2}$<br>$\mathbf{CH_2Ho}$        |
| Benzoic alcohol* .....     | { | $\mathbf{C(C_5H_3)H_2}$<br>$\mathbf{CH_2Ho}$      |

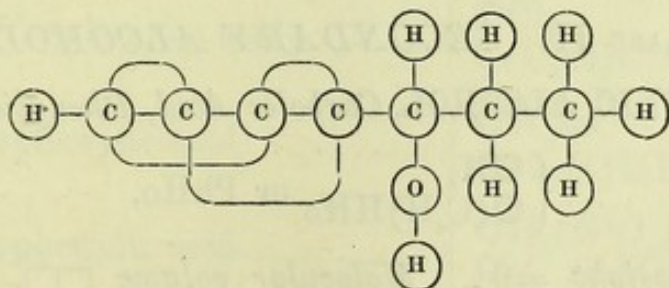
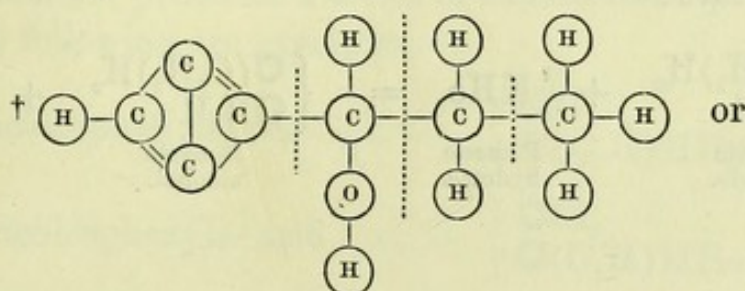
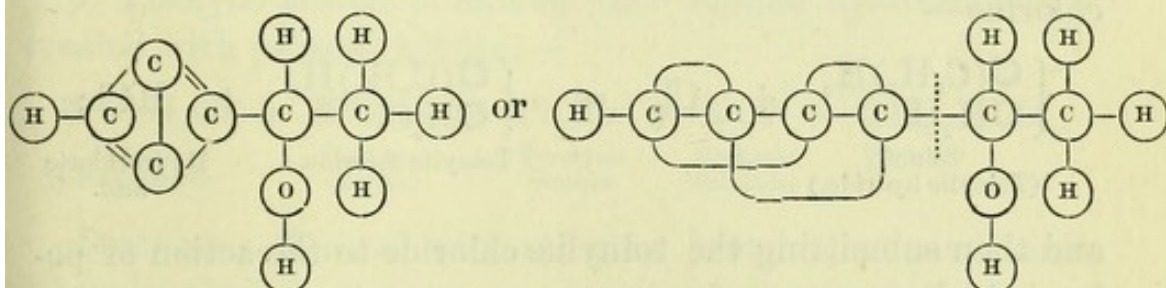
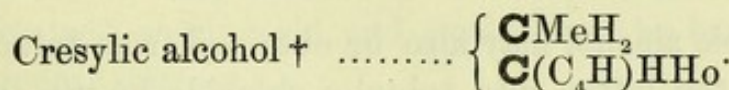
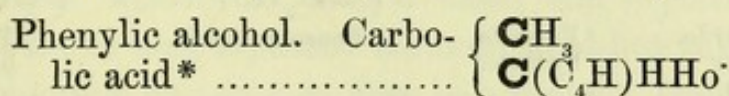




CLASS II. Secondary Alcohols.



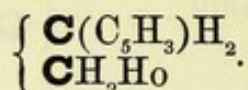
In this formula  $m$  may =0, but  $n$  must be a positive integer.





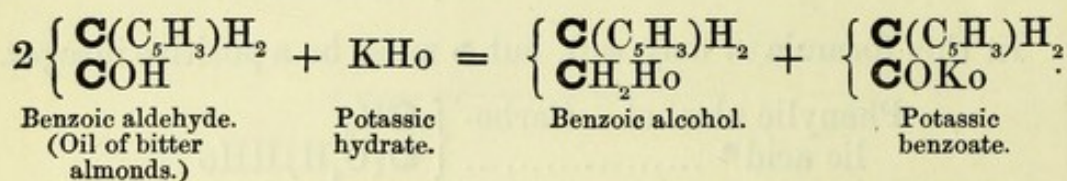
CLASS I. *NORMAL ALCOHOLS.*

## BENZOIC ALCOHOL.

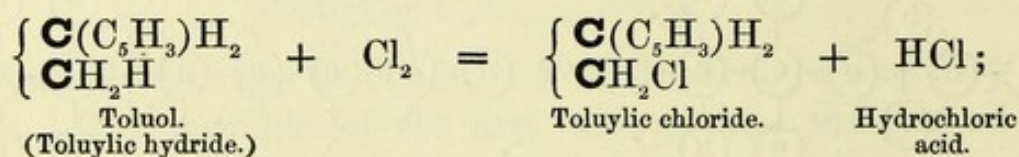


*Boils at 204°.*

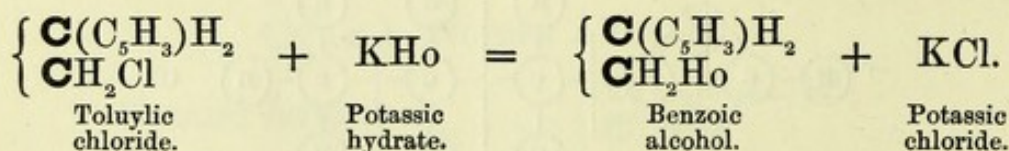
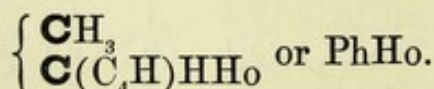
*Preparation.*—1. By treating oil of bitter almonds with alcoholic potash:—



2. Benzoic alcohol may also be obtained from toluol by first converting the latter into toluylic chloride by the action of chlorine—



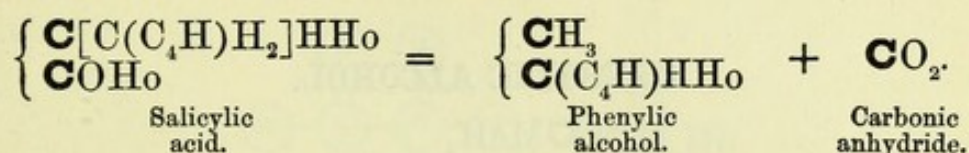
and then submitting the toluylic chloride to the action of potassic hydrate:—

CLASS II. *SECONDARY ALCOHOLS.*PHENYLIC ALCOHOL, *Carbolic Acid, Phenylic Acid.*

*Molecular weight = 94. Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . *1 litre of phenylic alcohol vapour weighs 47 criths. Sp. gr. 1.065 at 18°. Fuses at 34°. Boils at 188°.*

*Occurrence.*—In coal-tar, and in small quantity in the urine of man, of the cow, and of the horse.

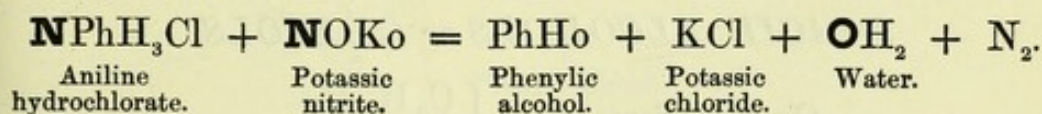
*Preparation.*—1. By the distillation of salicylic acid with baryta or lime:—



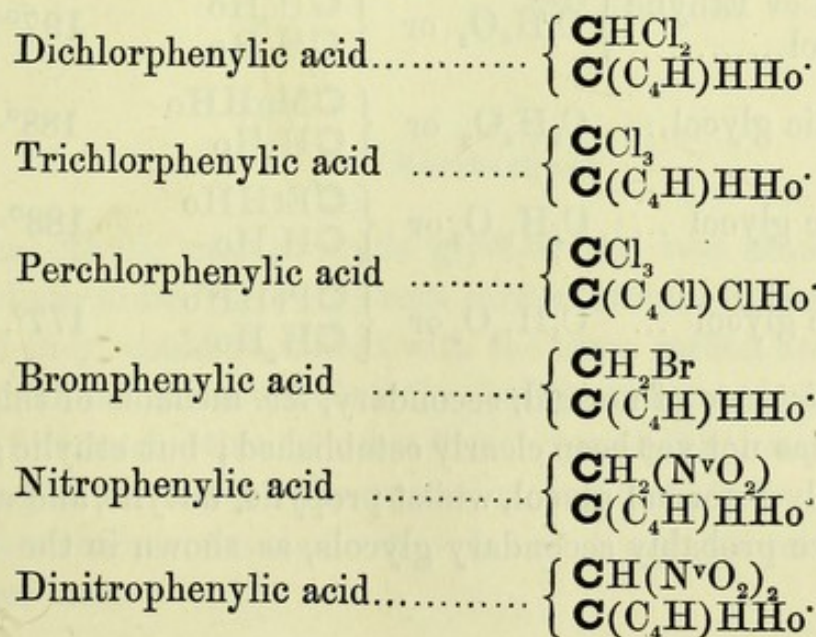
2. It is also produced in the destructive distillation of numerous organic substances.

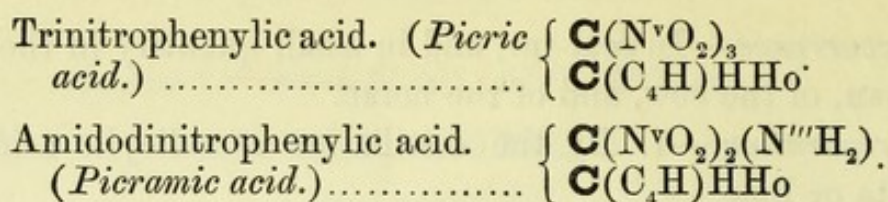
3. Phenylic alcohol is formed when the vapour of ethylic alcohol or acetic acid is passed through a red-hot tube. In this manner phenylic compounds may be obtained from their elements; for both acetic acid and alcohol may be built up from purely mineral sources.

4. Phenylic alcohol is formed when aniline hydrochlorate is treated with potassic nitrite:—

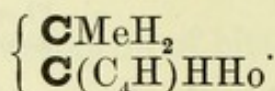


*Reactions.*—Treated with chlorine, bromine, or nitric acid, phenylic alcohol produces a series of substitution products, of which the following are examples:—





### CRESYLIC ALCOHOL.

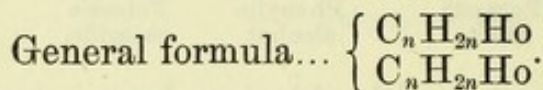


*Boils at 204°.*

This alcohol is very little known; it is isomeric with benzoic alcohol.

## CHAPTER XXXIII.

### DIACID ALCOHOLS or GLYCOLS.

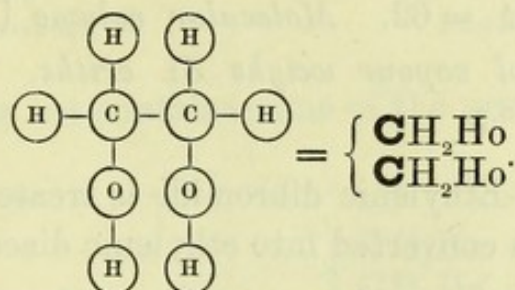


The following is a list of the glycols at present known:—

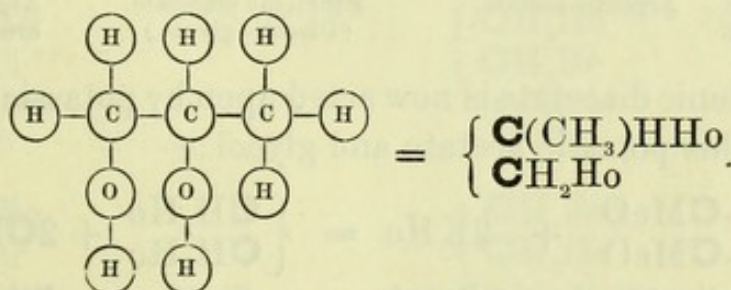
|                               |  |   | Boiling-points. |
|-------------------------------|--|---|-----------------|
| Glycol or Ethylic glycol..... | $\left. \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}_2\text{H}_6\text{O}_2 \\ \text{or} \end{array} \right\}$ | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\text{H}_2\text{Ho} \\ \mathbf{C}\text{H}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ | 197°·5.         |
| Propylic glycol...            | $\mathbf{C}_3\text{H}_8\text{O}_2$ or  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\text{MeHHo} \\ \mathbf{C}\text{H}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$        | 188°–189°.      |
| Butylic glycol ...            | $\mathbf{C}_4\text{H}_{10}\text{O}_2$ or   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\text{EtHHo} \\ \mathbf{C}\text{H}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$        | 183°–184°.      |
| Amylic glycol ...             | $\mathbf{C}_5\text{H}_{12}\text{O}_2$ or   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\text{PrHHo} \\ \mathbf{C}\text{H}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$        | 177°.           |

The existence of normal, secondary, &c. alcohols of this subdivision has not yet been clearly established; but ethylic glycol is probably a normal glycol, whilst propylic, butylic, and amylic glycols are probably secondary glycols, as shown in the above formulæ.

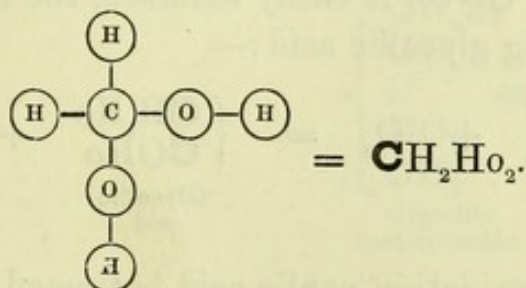
Methylic glycol has not been obtained ; and although a substance of the same composition might exist, yet it would not be strictly homologous with the ethylic and propylic glycols, as will be seen from the following graphic representations :—



Ethylic glycol.



Propylic glycol.

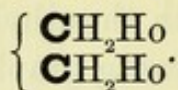


Methylic glycol ?

In the ethylic and propylic glycols, the two atoms of hydroxyl are united with different carbon atoms ; in the methylic glycol they would be united with the same carbon atom.

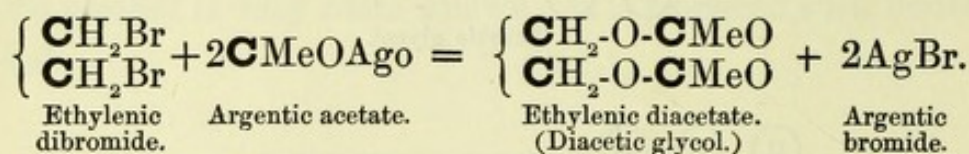
It will be observed that the boiling-points of the glycols differ from each other in a direction inversely to that previously noticed in the case of the normal monacid alcohols : the more complex substances boil at a lower temperature than the simpler ones.

**GLYCOL. ETHYLIC GLYCOL, *Ethylenic Alcohol.***

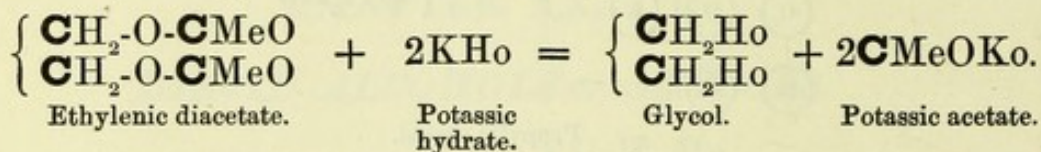


*Molecular weight* = 62. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylic glycol vapour weighs 31 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.125. *Boils at* 197°.5.

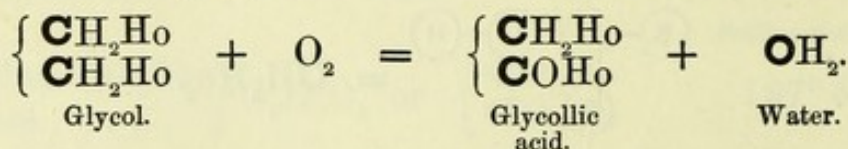
*Preparation.*—Ethylenic dibromide is treated with argentic acetate, and thus converted into ethylenic diacetate:—



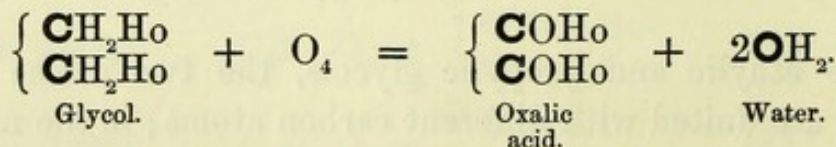
The ethylenic diacetate is now acted upon by potassic hydrate, when it yields potassic acetate and glycol:—



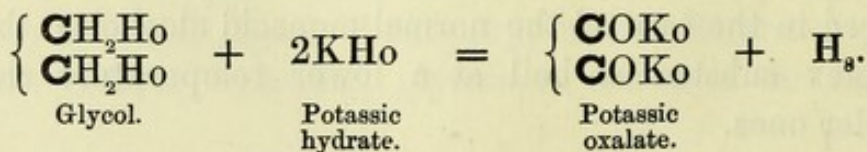
*Reactions.*—1. Glycol is easily oxidized, the first product of its oxidation being glycollic acid:—



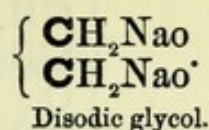
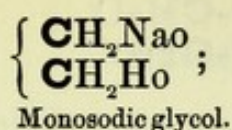
2. By further oxidation oxalic acid is formed:—



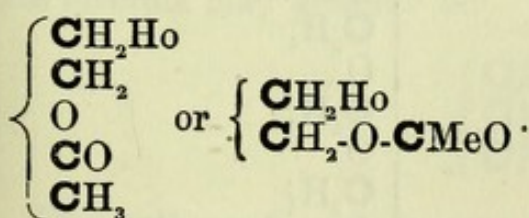
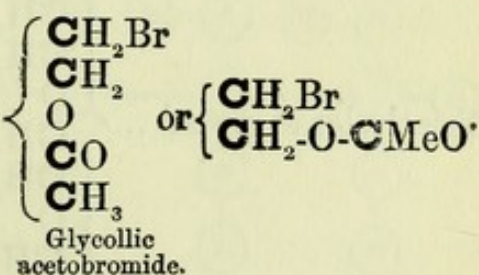
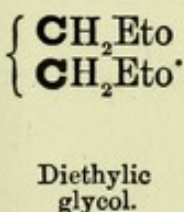
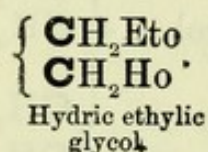
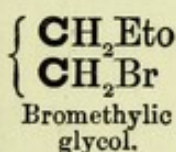
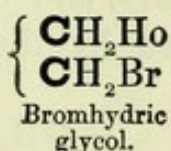
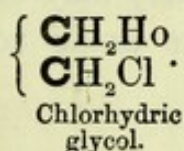
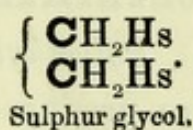
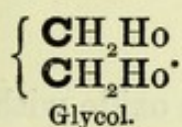
3. Oxalic acid is also produced by heating glycol and potassic hydrate together to 250°:—



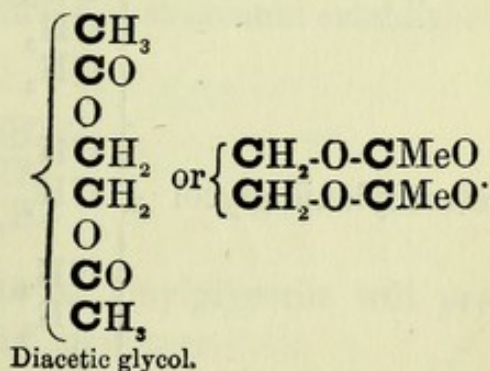
4. Treated with potassium or sodium, the hydrogen of the hydroxyl in glycol is replaced in two successive stages:—

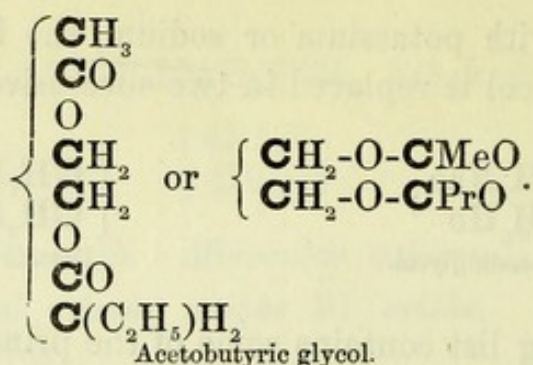


The following list contains some of the principal derivatives of glycol:—



Monacetic glycol.

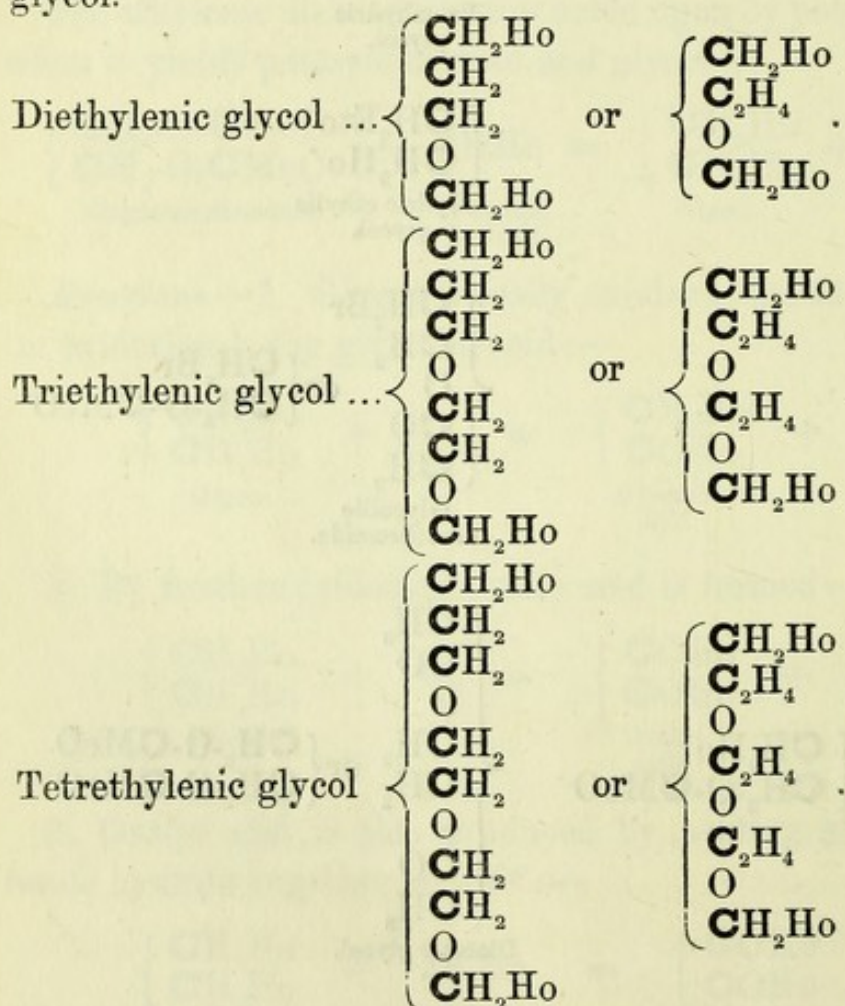




### POLYETHYLENIC GLYCOLS.

#### *Polyethylenic Alcohols.*

These bodies are produced by heating ethylenic oxide with glycol in sealed tubes, and by other processes. They may be regarded as formed by the addition of ethylenic oxide to glycol.



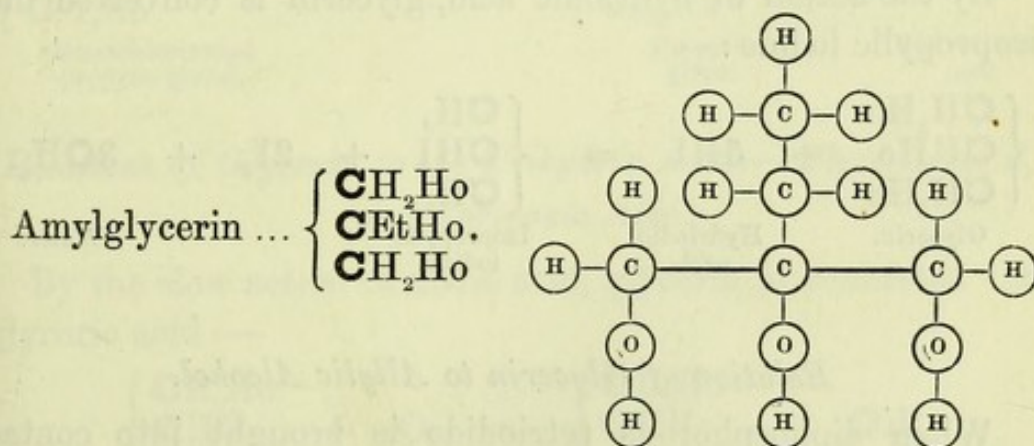
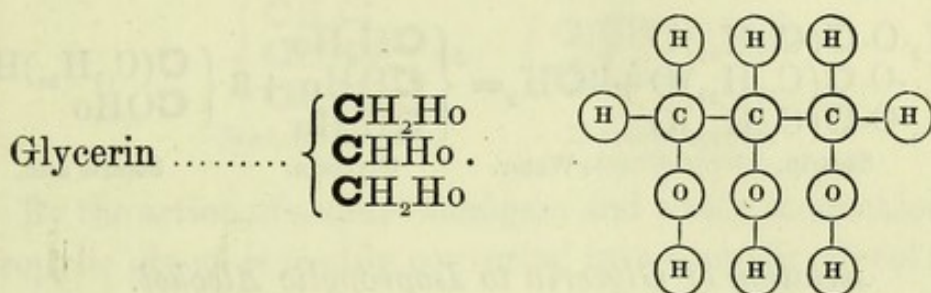
Pentethylenic and hexethylenic glycols have also been formed.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

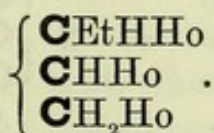
*TRIACID ALCOHOLS.*

THESE alcohols contain three atoms of hydroxyl united with three separate atoms of carbon; consequently the lowest term contains three atoms of carbon.

Only two of these alcohols have been obtained:—



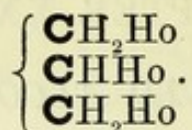
The constitution of amylycerin is not at present established. Its formula may possibly be



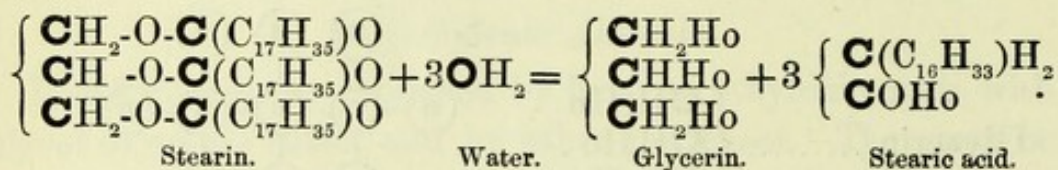
The action of oxidizing agents on amylycerin will probably throw light upon its internal structure.



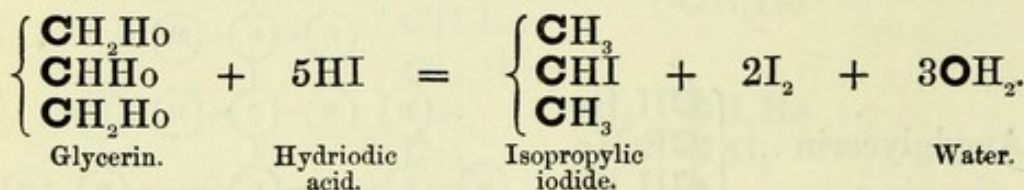
## GLYCERIN.



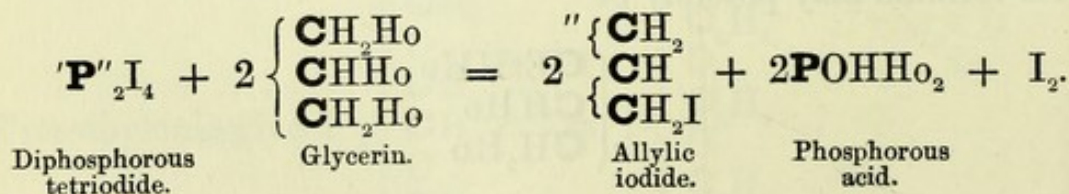
*Sources.*—Most animal and vegetable fats consist of mixtures of the glycerin ethereal salts of the fatty and of the oleic series of acids. Glycerin is liberated from these by water at high temperatures, or by bases giving salts insoluble in water:—

*Relation of Glycerin to Isopropylic Alcohol.*

By the action of hydriodic acid, glycerin is converted into isopropylic iodide:—

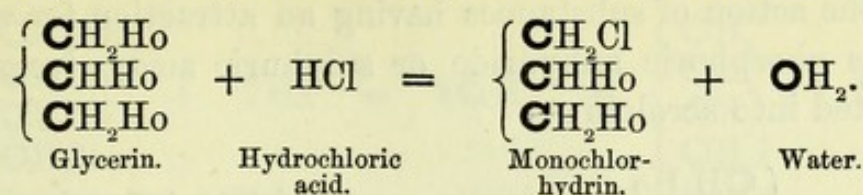
*Relation of Glycerin to Allylic Alcohol.*

When diphosphorous tetriodide is brought into contact with glycerin, an energetic reaction ensues, allylic iodide being formed:—

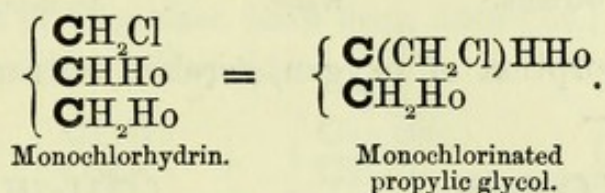
*Relations of Glycerin to Propylic Glycol.*

The several atoms of hydroxyl in glycerin are capable of being substituted by chlorine, bromine, &c. ; thus, by the action

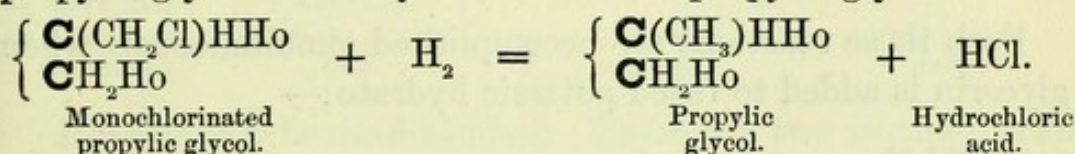
of hydrochloric acid on glycerin, one atom of hydroxyl is displaced by chlorine, monochlorhydrin being formed :—



Monochlorhydrin is identical with monochlorinated propylic glycol :—

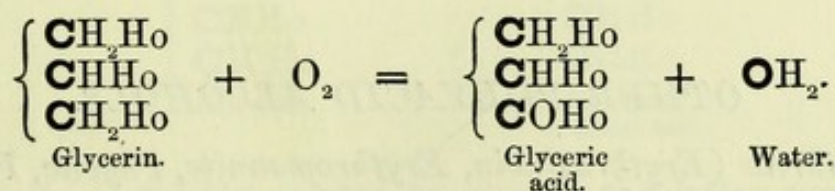


By the action of sodium amalgam and water, monochlorinated propylic glycol is readily converted into propylic glycol :—

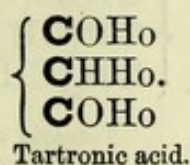


*Relations of Glycerin to the Trihydric Acids—Glyceric Acid, and Tartronic Acid.*

By the slow action of nitric acid, glycerin is converted into glyceric acid :—

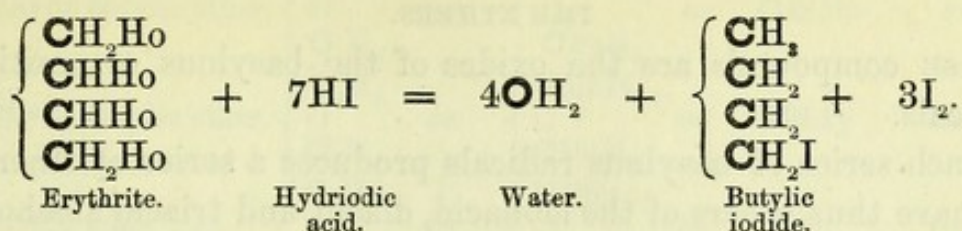


A second atom of oxatyl has not been produced in glycerin, so as to convert the latter into a dibasic acid ; but there can be little doubt that tartronic acid, which is formed by the spontaneous decomposition of nitrotartaric acid, is the acid in question, and that it has the following constitution :—

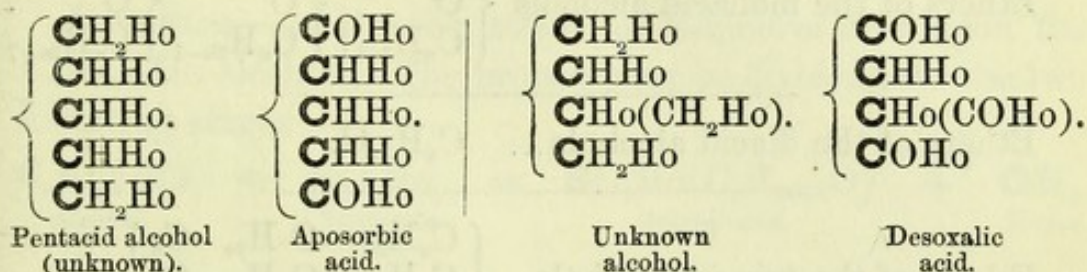




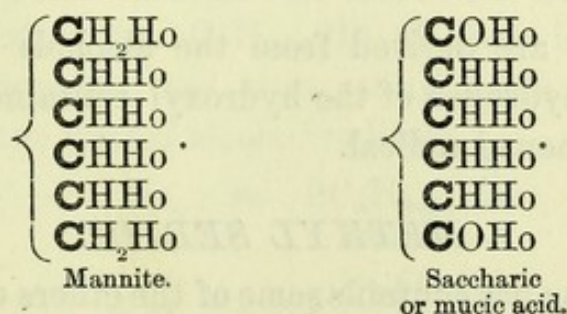
When reduced by hydriodic acid, erythrite yields butylic iodide:—



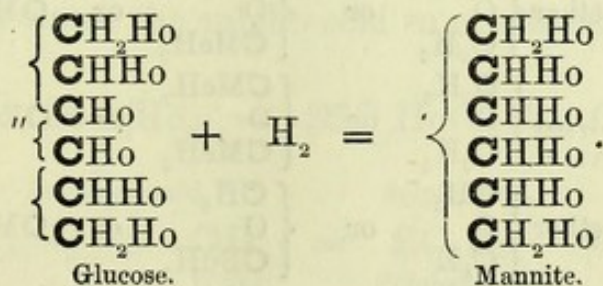
No pentacid alcohol is known; but two acids corresponding to compounds of this class have been obtained; they are aposorbic acid and desoxalic acid:—



*Mannite* is a hexacid alcohol. There are two isomeric acids corresponding to this alcohol: these are saccharic and mucic acids:—



Mannite is closely related to *glucose*, the latter containing two atoms of hydrogen less than the former. Glucose can, in fact, be converted into mannite by the action of nascent hydrogen:—

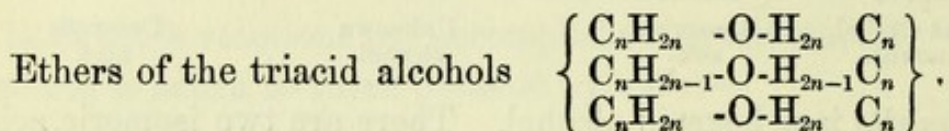
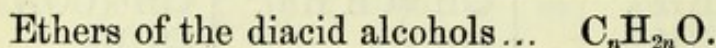
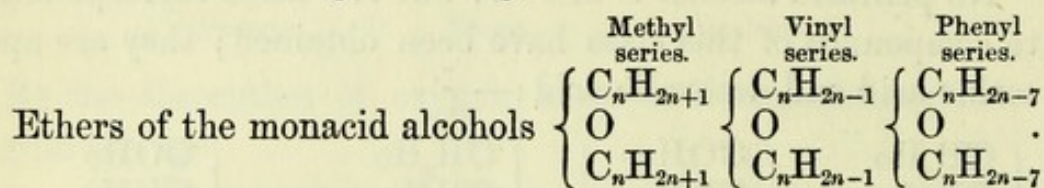


## CHAPTER XXXV.

## THE ETHERS.

THESE compounds are the oxides of the basylous or positive radicals.

Each series of basylous radicals produces a series of ethers; we have thus ethers of the monacid, diacid, and triacid alcohols, of which the following are the general formulæ:—

*ETHERS OF THE MONACID ALCOHOLS.*

THESE bodies are derived from the alcohols by the substitution of the hydrogen of the hydroxyl contained in the latter by a positive monad radical.

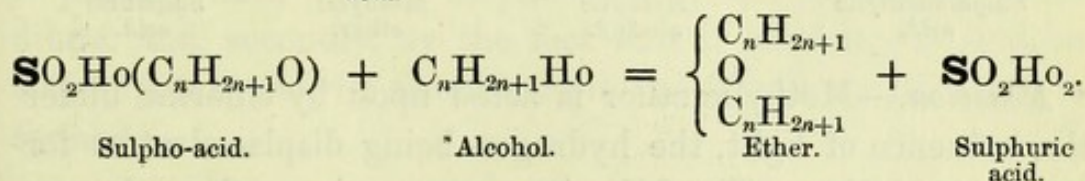
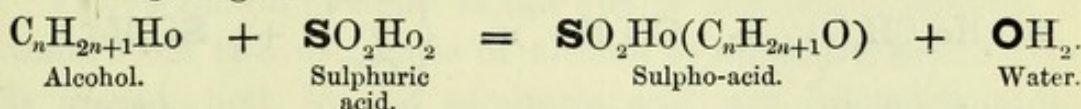
*METHYL SERIES.*

The following list contains some of the ethers of this series:—

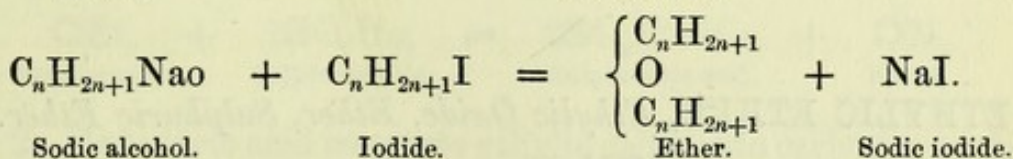
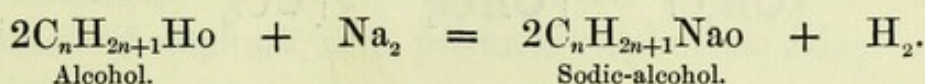
|                        |   |    |   | Boiling-points.                 |
|------------------------|---|----|---|---------------------------------|
| Methylic ether .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$                   | or | $\text{O} \text{Me}_2$  | -21°.                           |
| Methylic ethylic ether | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_2\text{H}_5 \end{array} \right.$          | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CMeH}_2 \end{array} \right.$   | or $\text{O} \text{MeEt}$ +11°. |
| Ethylic ether .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_2\text{H}_5 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_2\text{H}_5 \end{array} \right.$ | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeH}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CMeH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ | or $\text{O} \text{Et}_2$ 34°.  |
| Methylicamylic ether   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_4\text{H} \end{array} \right.$            | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CBuH}_2 \end{array} \right.$   | or $\text{O} \text{MeAy}$ 92°.  |

|                        |   |    |   | Boiling-<br>points.     |
|------------------------|---|----|---|-------------------------|
| Ethylic butylic ether. | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_2\text{H}_5 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_4\text{H}_9 \end{array} \right.$       | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeH}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CPrH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ | or $\text{OEtBu}$ 80°?  |
| Ethylic amylic ether.  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_2\text{H}_5 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_5\text{H}_{11} \end{array} \right.$    | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeH}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CBuH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ | or $\text{OEtAy}$ 112°. |
| Butylic ether .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_4\text{H}_9 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_4\text{H}_9 \end{array} \right.$       | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CPrH}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CPrH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ | or $\text{OBu}_2$ 104°. |
| Amylic ether .....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_5\text{H}_{11} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_5\text{H}_{11} \end{array} \right.$ | or | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CBuH}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CBuH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ | or $\text{OAy}_2$ 176°. |

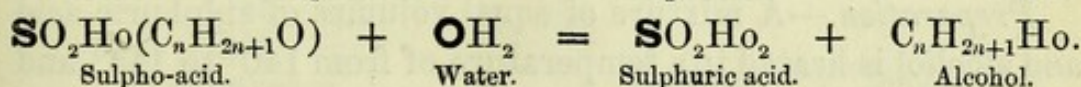
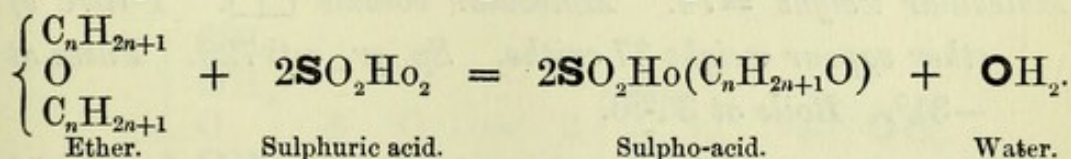
*Formation.*—1. By the action of sulphuric acid upon the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}\text{Ho}$  alcohols. The process may be divided into the two following stages:—

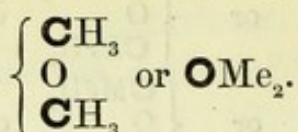


2. By converting the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}\text{Ho}$  alcohols into sodium or potassium compounds, and then acting upon the latter with the iodides of the monad alcohol radicals:—



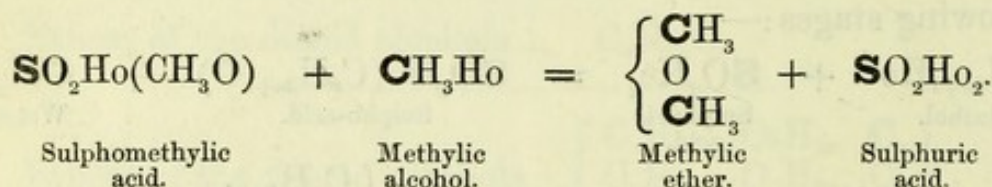
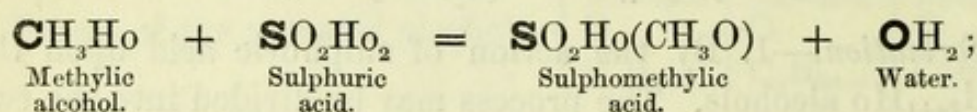
*Reaction.*—The ethers can be reconverted into the corresponding alcohols by treating them with sulphuric acid, and then distilling with water the sulpho-acid so produced:—



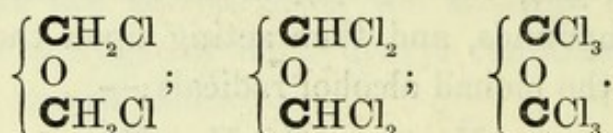
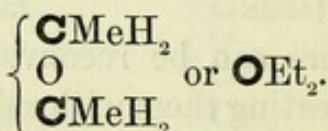
**METHYLIC ETHER, Methylic Oxide.**

*Molecular weight* = 46. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of methylic ether vapour weighs 23 criths. Boils at  $-21^\circ$ .

*Preparation.*—By heating methylic alcohol with sulphuric acid or boracic anhydride:—



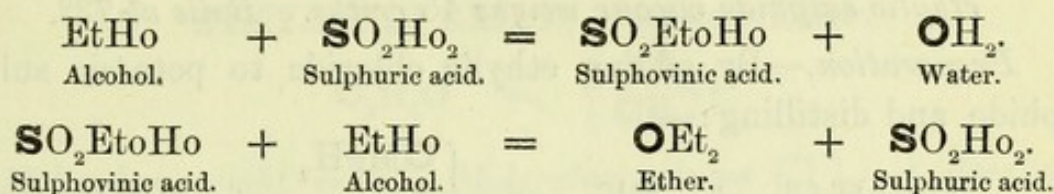
*Reaction.*—Methylic ether is acted upon by chlorine under the influence of light, the hydrogen being displaced atom for atom by chlorine. The following compounds are formed:—

**ETHYLIC ETHER, Ethylic Oxide, Ether, Sulphuric Ether.**

*Molecular weight* = 74. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ether vapour weighs 37 criths. *Sp. gr.* = 0.723. Fuses at  $-31^\circ$ . Boils at  $35^\circ.6$ .

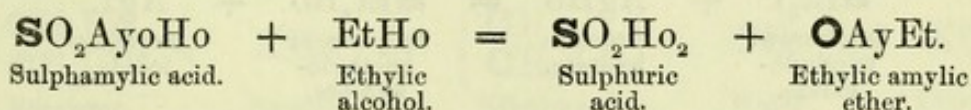
*Preparation.*—A mixture of equal volumes of sulphuric acid and alcohol is heated to a temperature of from  $140^\circ$  to  $145^\circ$ , and

a constant stream of alcohol is allowed to flow into the mixture. Ether and water distil over together. Two reactions take place successively; in the first the alcohol is converted into sulphovinic acid, and in the second the sulphovinic acid is converted by a further quantity of alcohol into sulphuric acid and ether:—

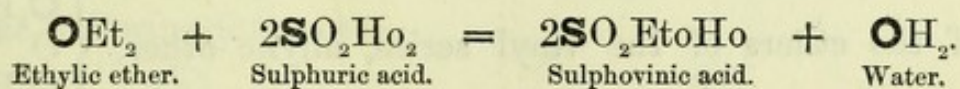


In this manner the same quantity of sulphuric acid can convert an unlimited quantity of alcohol into ether.

The formation of ether is not due to the simple removal of water from two molecules of alcohol by sulphuric acid. This is proved, first, by the sulphuric acid not becoming more dilute, and, secondly, by the fact that if sulphamylic acid be acted upon by ethylic alcohol, the mixed ethylic amylic ether is formed:—

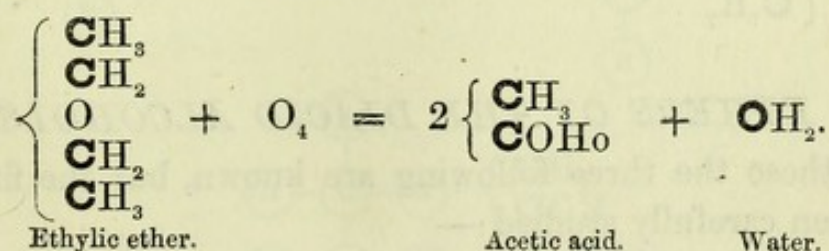


*Reactions.*—1. Ethylic ether, when mixed with an equal volume of sulphuric acid, produces sulphovinic acid:—

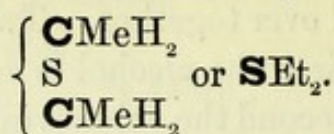


2. Hot nitric acid converts ethylic ether into carbonic, acetic, and oxalic acids.

3. Exposed to the air, it gradually absorbs oxygen and is transformed into acetic acid:—

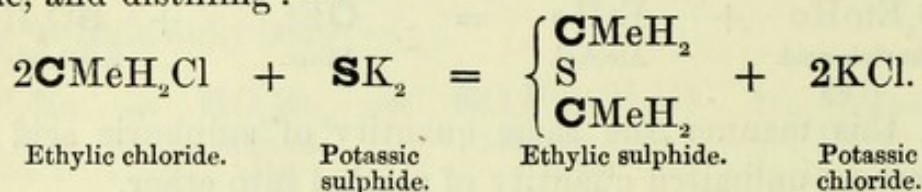




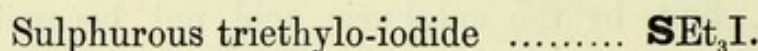
**ETHYLIC SULPHIDE, *Sulphur Ether.***

*Molecular weight* = 90. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylic sulphide vapour weighs 4.5 criths. Boils at 73°.

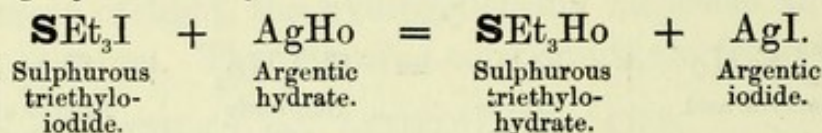
*Preparation.*—By adding ethylic chloride to potassic sulphide, and distilling:—



*Reaction.*—Ethylic sulphide combines directly with ethylic iodide, forming



By the action of argentic oxide on this iodide, the corresponding hydrate may be formed:—

***ETHERS OF THE VINYL AND PHENYL SERIES.***

Of the ethers of the vinyl series, allylic ether,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_3\text{H}_5 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_3\text{H}_5 \end{array} \right.$ , alone is known.

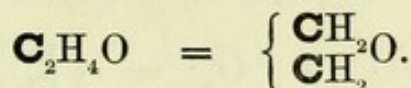
In the phenyl series, phenylic ether,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_6\text{H}_5 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_6\text{H}_5 \end{array} \right.$ , and tolylic ether,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_7\text{H}_7 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}_7\text{H}_7 \end{array} \right.$ , have been obtained.

***ETHERS OF THE DIACID ALCOHOLS.***

Of these the three following are known, but the first only has been carefully studied:—

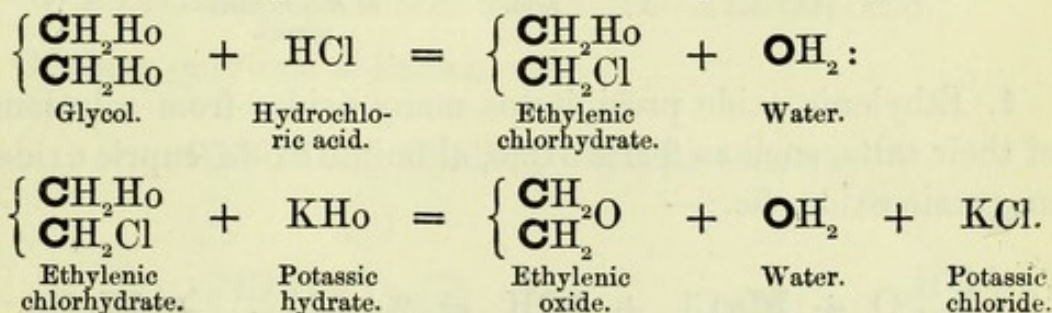
|                                    | Boiling-points. |
|------------------------------------|-----------------|
| Ethylenic oxide, $C_2H_4O$ .....   | 13°·5.          |
| Propylenic oxide, $C_3H_6O$ .....  | 35°·0.          |
| Amylenic oxide, $C_5H_{10}O$ ..... | 95°.            |

**ETHYLENIC OXIDE, *Ethylenic Ether.***

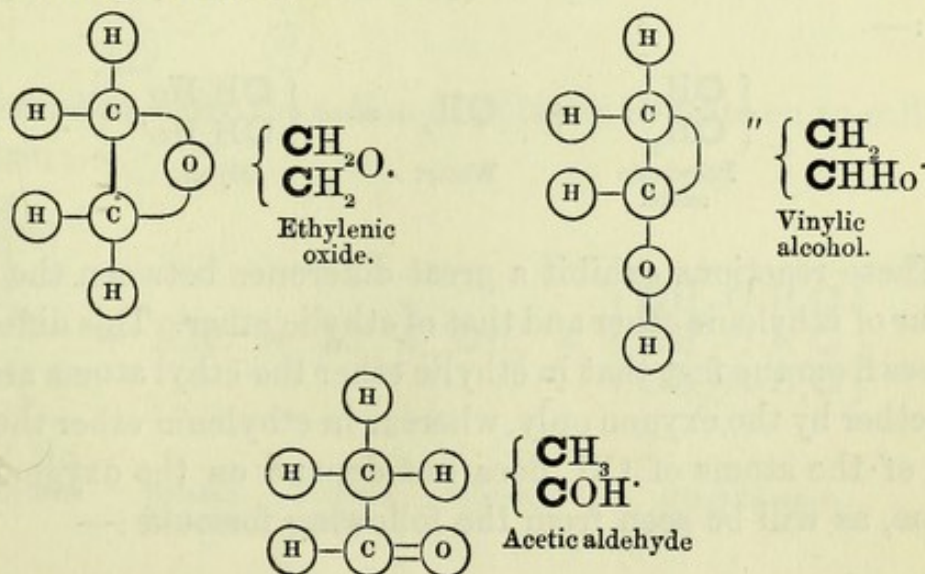


*Molecular weight* = 44. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylenic oxide vapour weighs 22 criths. Boils at 13°·5.

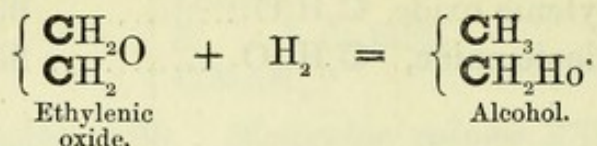
*Preparation.*—Ethylenic oxide is obtained from glycol by converting the latter, first into ethylenic chlorhydrate, or chlorhydric glycol, by the action of hydrochloric acid, and subsequently treating the compound thus formed with potassic hydrate:—



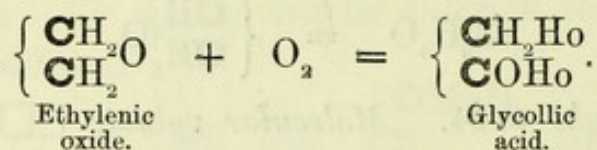
*Isomers.*—Ethylenic oxide is isomeric with vinylic alcohol and acetic aldehyde. The nature of this isomerism is seen in the following formulæ:—



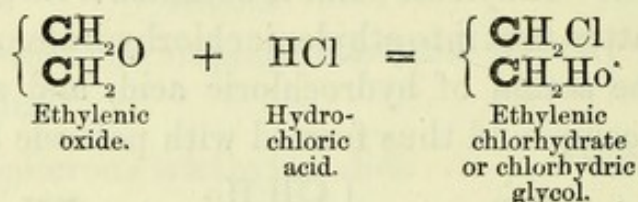
*Reactions.*—1. Ethylenic oxide unites with nascent hydrogen, forming alcohol:—



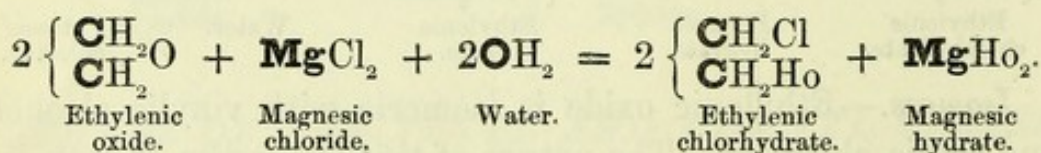
2. It also unites with oxygen, forming glycollic acid:—



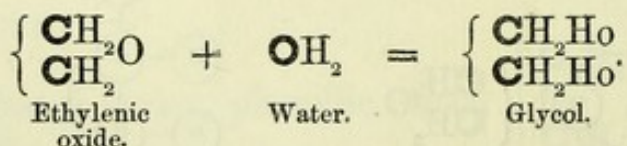
3. It is a basic substance, and unites directly with acids:—



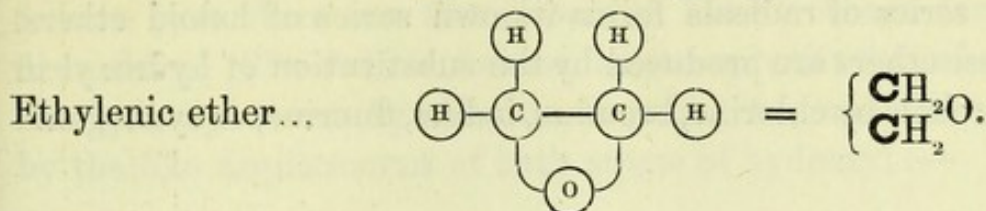
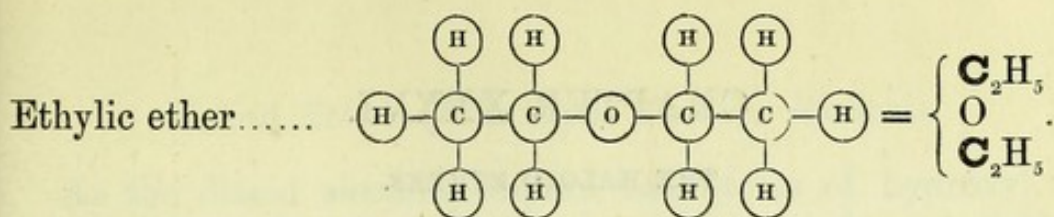
4. Ethylenic oxide precipitates many oxides from solutions of their salts, such as ferric oxide, aluminic oxide, cupric oxide, magnesian oxide, &c.:—



5. It also combines directly with water, reproducing glycol:—



These reactions exhibit a great difference between the behaviour of ethylenic ether and that of ethylic ether. This difference arises from the fact that in ethylic ether the ethyl atoms are held together by the oxygen only, whereas in ethylenic ether the linking of the atoms of  $\text{CH}_2$  does not depend on the oxygen atom alone, as will be seen from the following formulæ:—

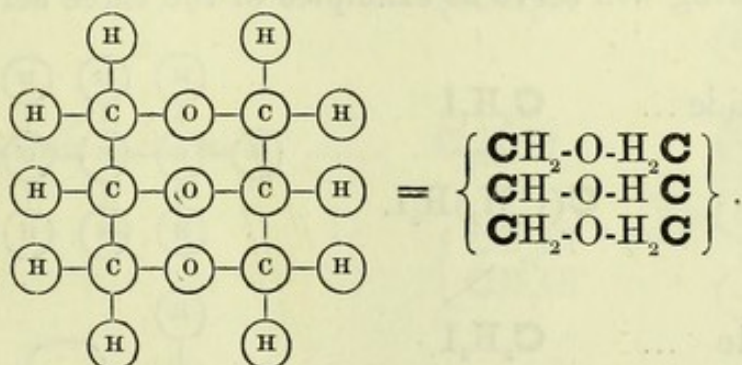


On account of this peculiarity of constitution, ethylenic oxide can combine directly with many substances without the disruption of its molecule,—a property which obviously cannot be possessed by ethylic ether.

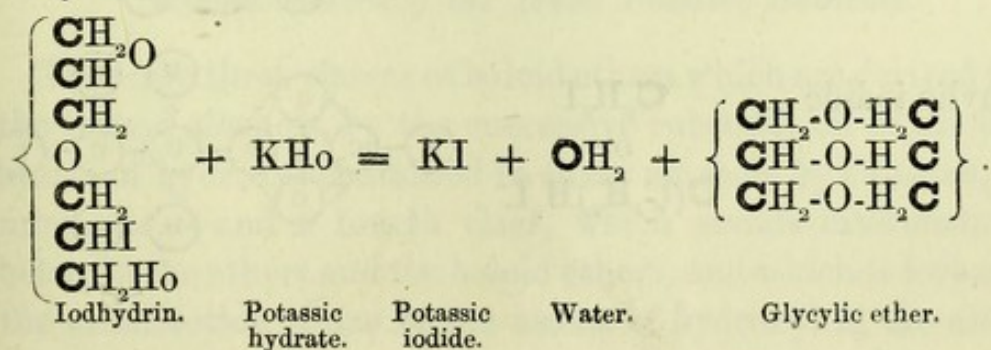
*ETHERS OF THE TRIACID ALCOHOLS.*

Of these only one is known, viz. :—

**GLYCYLIC ETHER, Glycylic Oxide.**



*Preparation.*—By the action of potassic hydrate on so-called iodhydrin :—



## CHAPTER XXXVI.

## THE HALOID ETHERS.

EACH series of radicals forms its own series of haloid ethers.

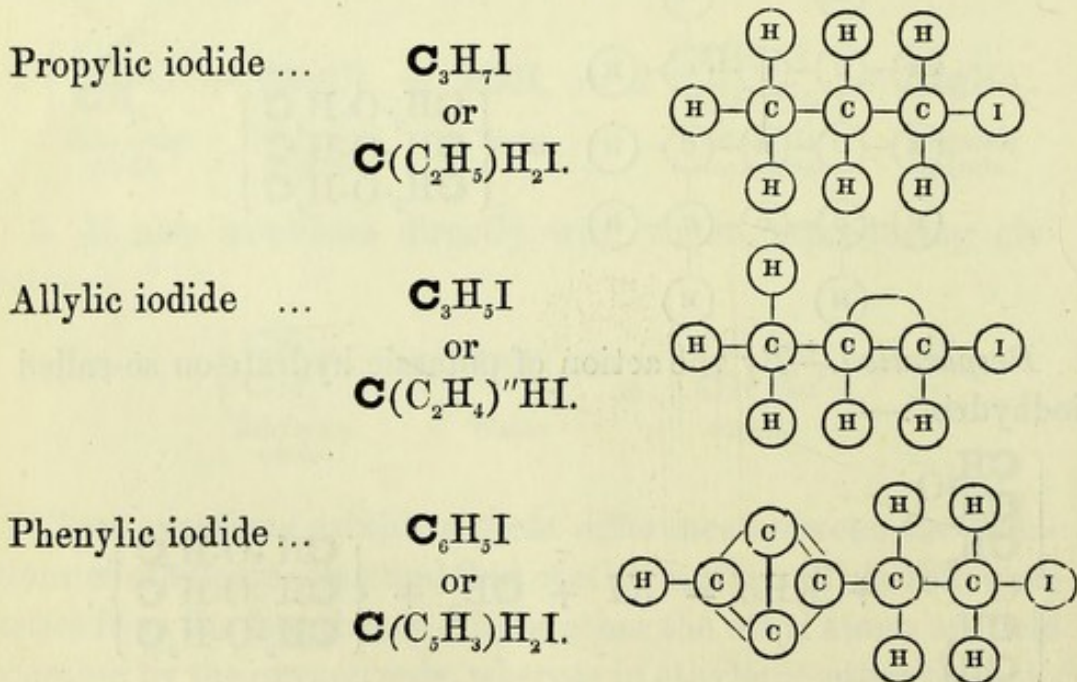
These ethers are produced by the substitution of hydroxyl in the alcohols by chlorine, bromine, iodine, fluorine, or cyanogen.

*Haloid Ethers of the Monad Positive Radicals.*

As these radicals can only unite with one atom of hydroxyl, they can only form one haloid ether. Each series of radicals therefore forms one series of haloid ethers:—

- I. Haloid ethers of the form  $C_nH_{2n+1}Cl$ .  
 II. " " " "  $C_nH_{2n-1}Cl$ .  
 III. " " " "  $C_nH_{2n-7}Cl$ .

The following will serve as examples of the three series:—



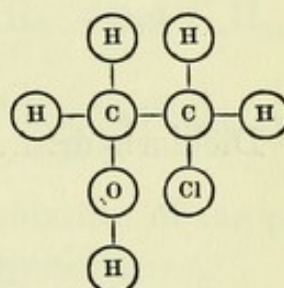
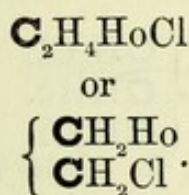
*Haloid Ethers of the Dyad Positive Radicals.*

As the diacid alcohols contain two atoms of hydroxyl, it follows that there are two classes of haloid ethers derivable from them. The first is formed by the substitution of one of the hydroxyl atoms by chlorine, bromine, &c., and the second by the like displacement of both atoms of hydroxyl:—

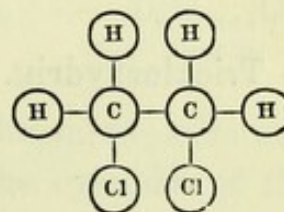
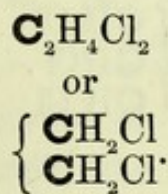
- I. Haloid ethers of the form  $C_nH_{2n}HOCl$ .  
 II. „ „ „ „  $C_nH_{2n}Cl_2$ .

The following examples will suffice to illustrate the constitution of both these classes of haloid ethers:—

Chlorhydric glycol or ethylenic chlorhydrate .....



Ethylenic dichloride .....



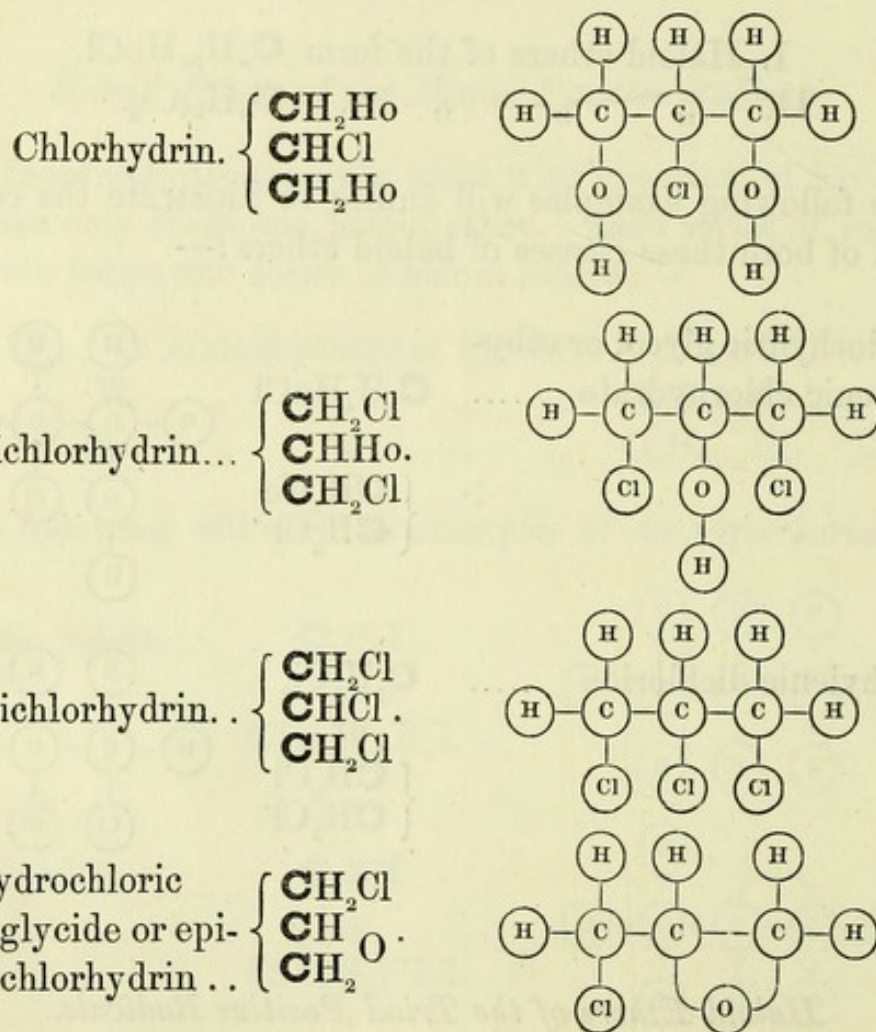
*Haloid Ethers of the Triad Positive Radicals.*

There are three classes of haloid ethers which are derived from the triacid alcohols, by the successive substitution of the three atoms of hydroxyl contained in these alcohols by chlorine, bromine, &c.,—and a fourth class, which stands intermediately between the ethers and the haloid ethers, and which is formed by the substitution of one of the atoms of hydroxyl in the alcohol

by a monad negative radical, such as chlorine, bromine, or cyanogen, and the remaining two atoms of hydroxyl by the dyad atom of oxygen:—

- I. Haloid ethers of the form  $C_nH_{2n-1}HO_2Cl$ .  
 II. " " "  $C_nH_{2n-1}HOCl_2$ .  
 III. " " "  $C_nH_{2n-1}Cl_3$ .  
 IV. " " "  $C_nH_{2n-1}OCl$ .

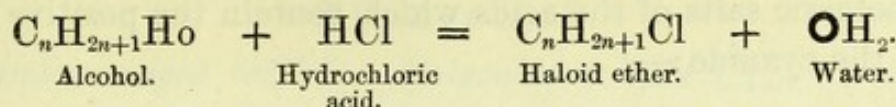
The following are examples of each of these classes:—



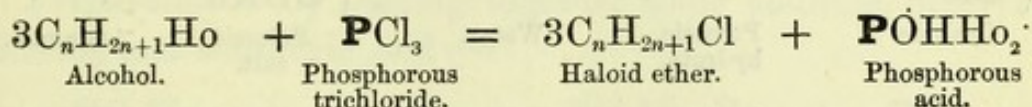
### HALOID ETHERS OF THE MONAD POSITIVE RADICALS.

*Preparation.*—These ethers are produced by the following general reactions:—

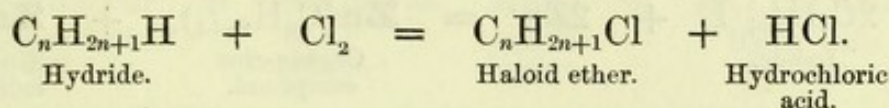
1. By the action of the hydracids upon the alcohols:—



2. By the action of phosphorous trichloride on the alcohols:—



3. By the action of chlorine on the hydrides of the radicals:—

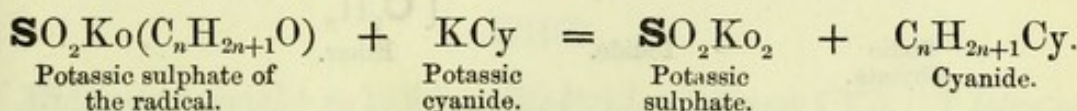


It is obvious that in these reactions bromine and iodine may be used instead of chlorine.

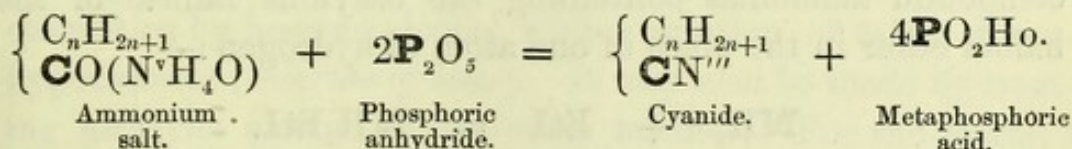
These reactions apply equally to the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}$  and  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-7}$  series.

For the preparation of the cyanides of the radicals, two special reactions are employed.

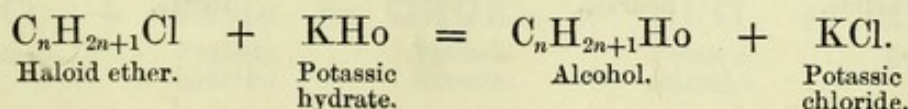
1. The distillation in the dry state of a mixture of the potassic sulphate of the radical with potassic cyanide:—



2. The fatty acids are converted into ammonium salts and distilled with phosphoric anhydride, when the cyanides of the positive radicals which they contain are produced:—

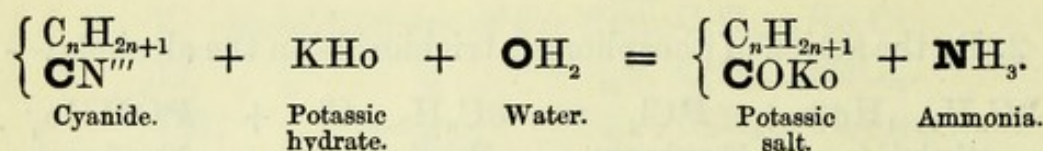


*Reactions.*—1. Treated with alcoholic solution of potash, all the haloid ethers of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  series, except the cyanides, are reconverted into alcohols:—

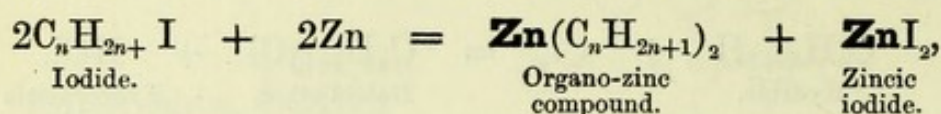




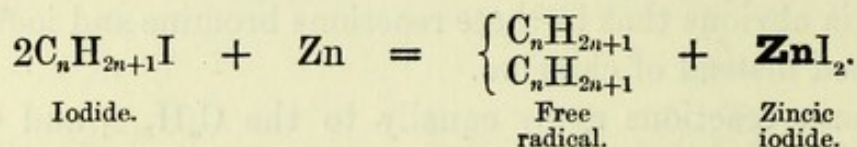
2. The cyanides under similar circumstances are converted into potassic salts of the acids which contain the positive radical of the cyanide:—



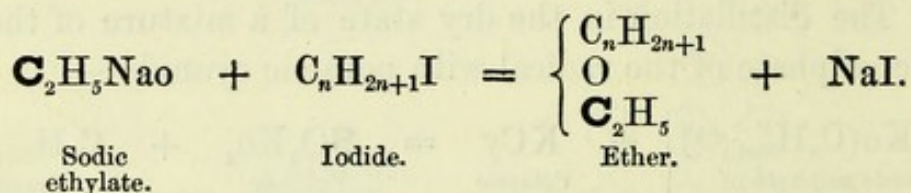
3. When the iodides are digested with zinc or magnesium, the radicals are either liberated or unite with the metal:—



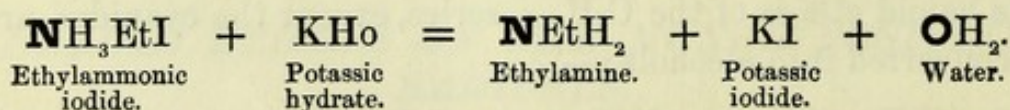
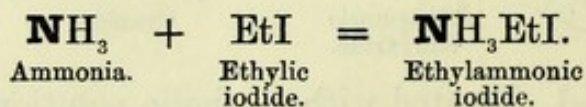
or



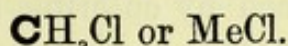
4. When the iodides are submitted to the action of sodic ethylate, a mixed ether (or a simple ether if  $n=2$ ) is formed:—



5. The haloid ethers are the representatives of the hydracids of mineral chemistry, and unite directly with ammonia, producing salts which, when treated with potassic hydrate, yield compound ammonias containing the basylous radical of the haloid ether in the place of one atom of hydrogen:—

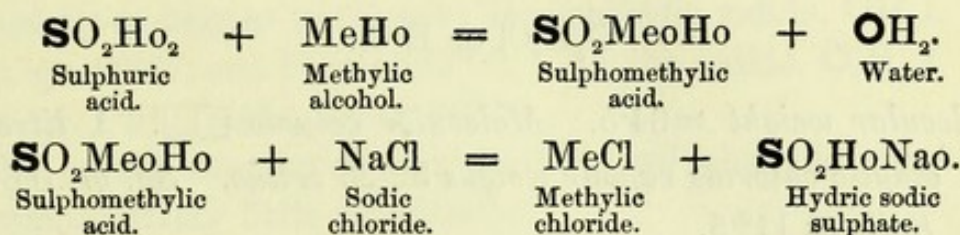


## METHYLIC CHLORIDE.



*Molecular weight* = 50·5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of methyl chloride vapour weighs 25·25 criths. Boils at  $-21^\circ$ .

*Preparation.*—By heating together sodic chloride, methyl alcohol, and sulphuric acid :—



*Reaction.*—By the action of chlorine, methyl chloride produces three substitution derivatives :—

|                                  |                            |                   | Boiling-<br>points. |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|
| Monochlorinated methyl chloride, | $\text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2$ . |                   | $31^\circ$          |
| Dichlorinated                    | ”                          | $\text{CHCl}_3$ . | $60^\circ\cdot 8$   |
| Trichlorinated                   | ”                          | $\text{CCl}_4$ .  | $78^\circ$          |

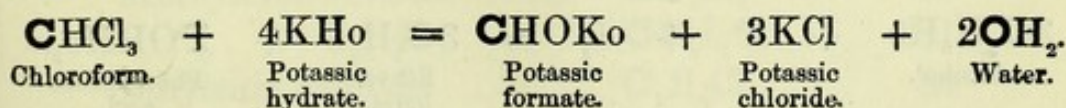
## CHLOROFORM, Dichlorinated Methyl Chloride.



*Molecular weight* = 119·5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of chloroform vapour weighs 59·75 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1·48. Boils at  $60^\circ\cdot 8$ .

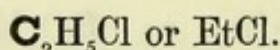
*Preparation.*—This compound is manufactured in large quantities by heating alcohol with a solution of calcic chlorohypochlorite (*chloride of lime*). It may also be made by treating methyl alcohol in the same manner. For the reaction see p. 250.

*Reactions.*—1. Chloroform is transformed into potassic formate by boiling with alcoholic potash :—



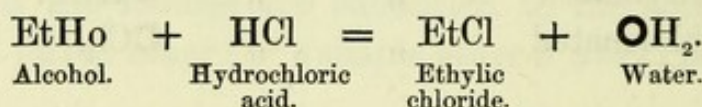
2. When acted upon by chlorine in the presence of sunlight, the hydrogen is displaced by chlorine, and carbonic tetrachloride ( $\text{CCl}_4$ ) formed.

### ETHYLIC CHLORIDE.

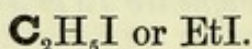


*Molecular weight* = 64.5. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylic chloride vapour weighs 32.25 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.874. *Boils at*  $11^\circ.5$ .

*Preparation.*—Ethylic alcohol is saturated with hydrochloric acid, and digested in sealed tubes at  $100^\circ$  for one or two hours, when the mixture separates into two layers, the upper one being the ethylic chloride:—

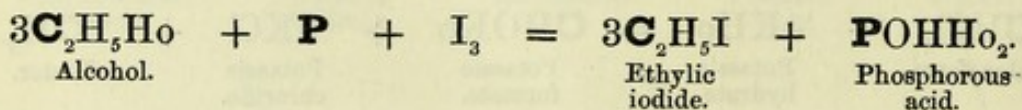


### ETHYLIC IODIDE.

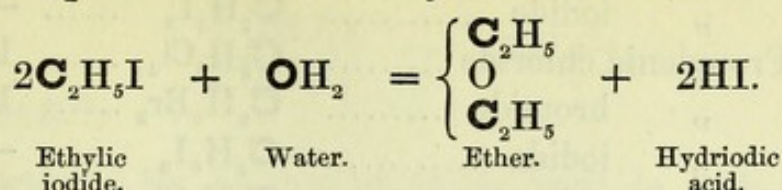


*Molecular weight* = 156. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylic iodide vapour weighs 78 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.9464. *Boils at*  $72^\circ.2$ .

*Preparation.*—By placing in a retort two parts by weight of alcohol and one of amorphous phosphorus, and then introducing five parts of iodine and distilling in a water-bath:—



*Reaction.*—Ethylic iodide, when heated with water in a sealed tube, produces ether and hydriodic acid:—



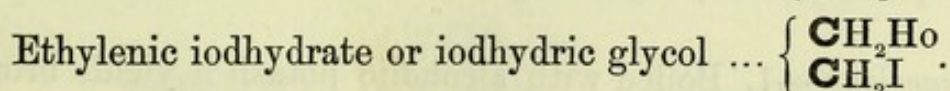
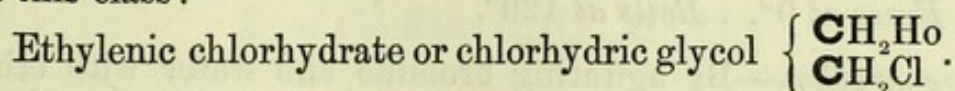
The methylic and amylic iodides are similar liquids, and obtained by analogous processes; the methylic iodide,  $\text{CH}_3\text{I}$ , has a sp. gr. 2.237, and boils at  $42^\circ\text{C}$ . Amylic iodide,  $\text{C}_5\text{H}_{11}\text{I}$ , has a sp. gr. 1.511, and boils at  $146^\circ$ .

The haloid compounds of the allylic and phenylic series are of comparatively little importance.

### HALOID ETHERS OF THE DYAD POSITIVE RADICALS.

#### I. Haloid ethers of the form $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n}\text{HOCl}$ .

*Preparation.*—These ethers are prepared by the action of the hydracids on the glycols. The following will serve as examples of this class:—



Treated with potassic hydrate, both these bodies give ethylenic oxide, as previously described (p. 277).

#### II. Haloid ethers of the form $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n}\text{Cl}_2$ .

*Preparation.*—These ethers are generally formed by the direct union of the dyad radicals with the chlorous elements.

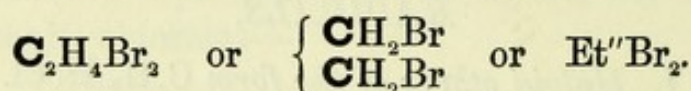
The following list comprises the chief members of this class:—

|                          |   | Boiling-points. |
|--------------------------|---|-----------------|
| Methylenic chloride..... | $\text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2$ .....          | $40^\circ$      |
| "    iodide .....        | $\text{CH}_2\text{I}_2$ .....           | $181^\circ$     |
| Ethylenic chloride ..... | $\text{C}_2\text{H}_4\text{Cl}_2$ ..... | $85^\circ$      |

|                           |  | Boiling-points. |
|---------------------------|--|-----------------|
| Ethylenic bromide .....   | $\text{C}_2\text{H}_4\text{Br}_2$ .....    | 129°            |
| „ iodide .....            | $\text{C}_2\text{H}_4\text{I}_2$ .....     | —               |
| Propylenic chloride ..... | $\text{C}_3\text{H}_6\text{Cl}_2$ .....    | 103°            |
| „ bromide .....           | $\text{C}_3\text{H}_6\text{Br}_2$ .....    | 144°            |
| „ iodide .....            | $\text{C}_3\text{H}_6\text{I}_2$ .....     | —               |
| Butylenic chloride .....  | $\text{C}_4\text{H}_8\text{Cl}_2$ .....    | 127°            |
| „ bromide .....           | $\text{C}_4\text{H}_8\text{Br}_2$ .....    | 160°            |
| Amylenic chloride .....   | $\text{C}_5\text{H}_{10}\text{Cl}_2$ ..... | —               |
| „ bromide .....           | $\text{C}_5\text{H}_{10}\text{Br}_2$ ..... | 175°            |

By the action of potassium, sodium, or zinc, the radicals are again liberated, except in the case of the methylene compounds. The bromides are the most important members of the series.

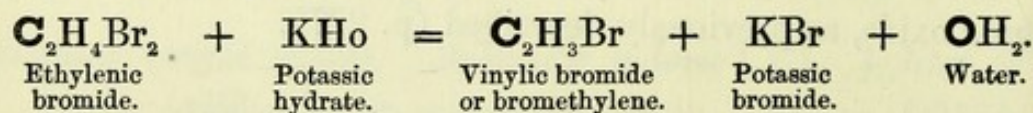
### ETHYLENIC BROMIDE.



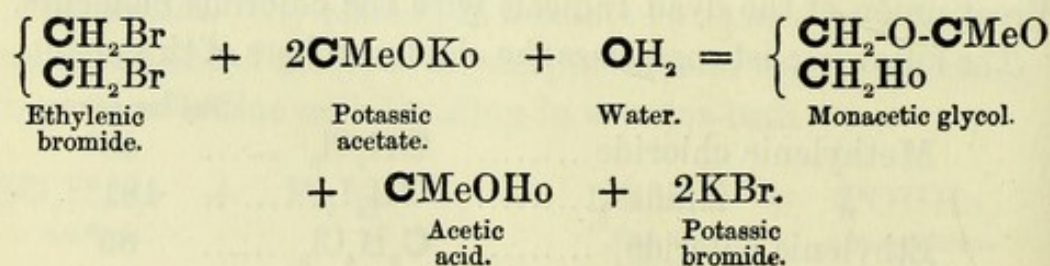
*Molecular weight* = 188. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of ethylenic bromide vapour weighs 94 criths. *Sp. gr.* 2.16. *Fuses* at 9°. *Boils* at 129°.

*Preparation.*—By agitating bromine and water with ethylene.

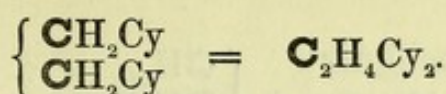
*Reactions.*—1. Boiled with alcoholic potash it yields bromethylene or vinylic bromide:—



2. Heated with an alcoholic solution of potassic acetate, it yields monacetic glycol.

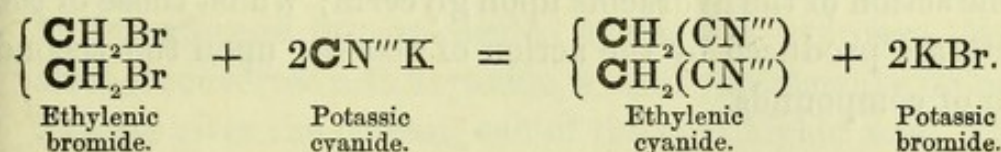


ETHYLENIC CYANIDE.

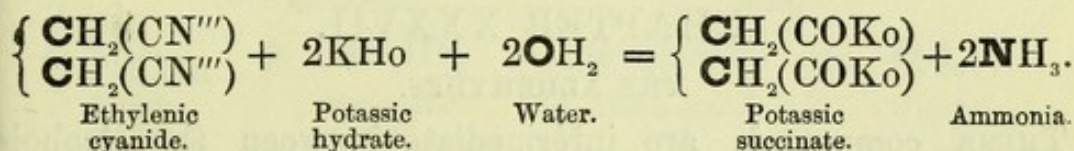


*Fuses at 37°.*

*Preparation.*—By heating ethylenic bromide with potassic cyanide to 100° for sixteen hours:—



*Reaction.*—When boiled with alcoholic potash, ethylenic cyanide yields potassic succinate:—



HALOID ETHERS OF THE TRIAD POSITIVE RADICALS.

I. of the form  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{Ho}_2\text{Cl}$ .

|                 |  | Boiling-point.         |
|-----------------|--|------------------------|
| Chlorhydrin ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{CHCl} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ | 227°.                  |
| Bromhydrin ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{CHBr} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$ | 180° <i>in vacuo</i> . |

II. Of the form  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{HoCl}_2$ .

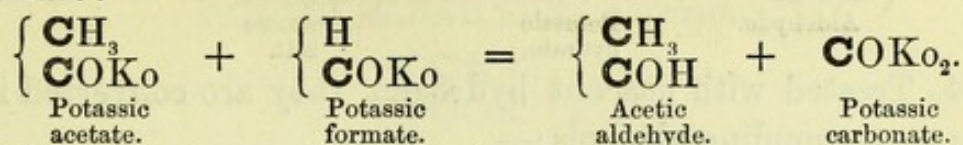
|                  |  |       |
|------------------|--|-------|
| Dichlorhydrin... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2\text{Cl} \\ \text{CHHo} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Cl} \end{array} \right.$ | 180°. |
|------------------|--|-------|

III. Of the form  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{Cl}_3$ .

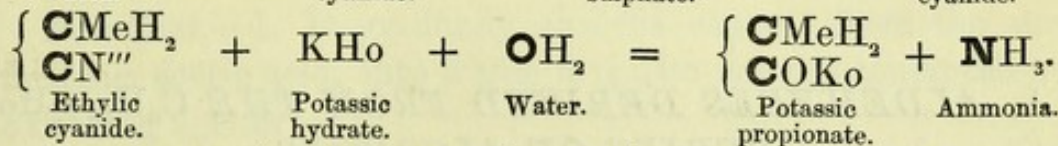
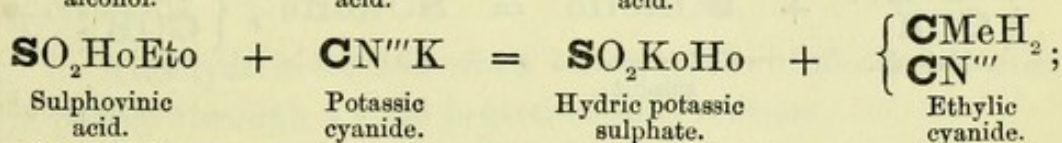
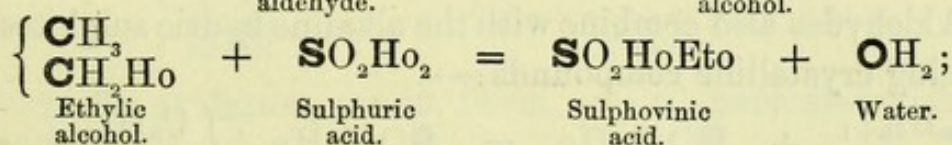
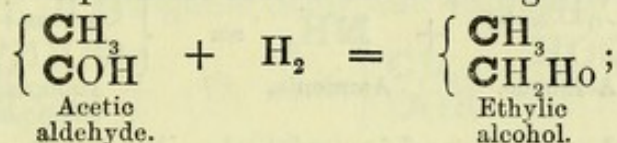
|                  |  |       |
|------------------|--|-------|
| Trichlorhydrin.. | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2\text{Cl} \\ \text{CHCl} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Cl} \end{array} \right.$ | 155°. |
|------------------|--|-------|



lent quantities of the potassic salt of a fatty acid and of potassic formate:—

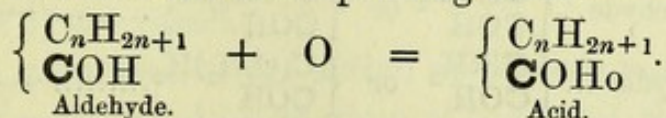


This is an important reaction, as by its means the series of fatty acids can be ascended; for the aldehyde may next be transformed into an alcohol by nascent hydrogen, then the alcohol converted into a cyanide, which by treatment with potassic hydrate gives the potassic salt of the next higher acid. Thus:—

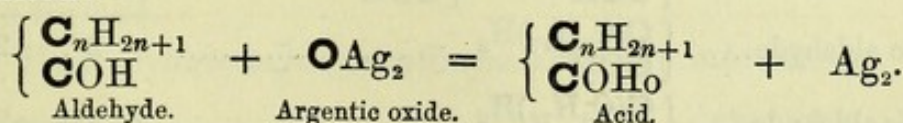


Starting again with potassic propionate, instead of potassic acetate, the same series of reactions can be performed, resulting in potassic butyrate, and so on.

*Reactions.*—1. By direct absorption of oxygen, the aldehydes are transformed into the corresponding acids:—

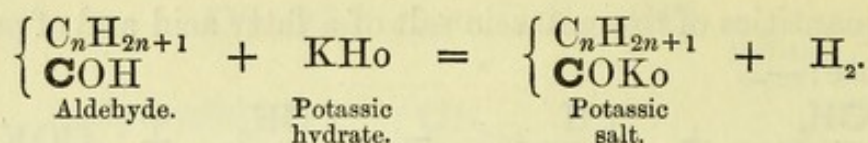


2. Also heated with ammoniacal solution of argentic oxide, the aldehydes are converted into acids, metallic silver being deposited:—

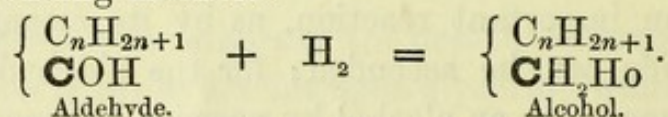


3. When heated with potassic hydrate, the aldehydes yield the potassic salts of the corresponding acids, with evolution of hydrogen:—

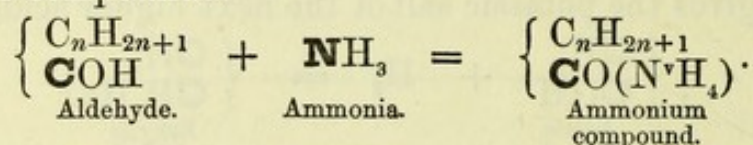




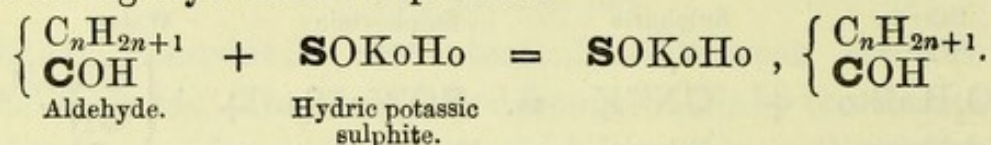
4. Treated with nascent hydrogen, they are converted into the corresponding alcohols:—



5. Most aldehydes combine directly with ammonia, forming crystalline compounds:—



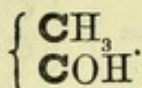
6. Aldehydes also combine with the alkaline hydric sulphites, producing crystalline compounds:—



#### A. ALDEHYDES DERIVED FROM THE $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}\text{Ho}$ SERIES OF ALCOHOLS.

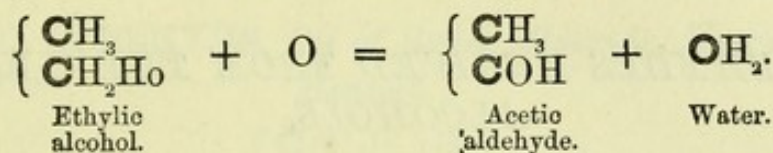
The following are known:—

|                       |   | Fusing-point. | Boiling-point. |
|-----------------------|---|---------------|----------------|
| Acetic aldehyde ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....  | —             | 21°.           |
| Propionic aldehyde..  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeH}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(CH}_3\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....             | —             | (55°–65°).     |
| Butyric aldehyde ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CEtH}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_2\text{H}_5\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....    | —             | (68°–75°).     |
| Valeric aldehyde ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CPrH}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_3\text{H}_7\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....    | —             | 93°.           |
| Enanthic aldehyde..   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CAyH}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_5\text{H}_{11}\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ below | – 12°.        | 152°.          |
| Capric aldehyde.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_8\text{H}_{17}\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....   | – 2°.         | 228°?          |
| Euodic aldehyde.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_9\text{H}_{19}\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....   | + 7°.         | 213°.          |
| Lauric aldehyde.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_{10}\text{H}_{21}\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....  | —             | 232°.          |
| Palmitic aldehyde ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C(C}_{14}\text{H}_{29}\text{)H}_2 \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$ .....  | 52°.          |                |

ACETIC ALDEHYDE, *Aldehyde.*

*Molecular weight* = 44. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of aldehyde vapour weighs 22 criths. *Sp. gr.* = 0.79. Boils at 21°.8.

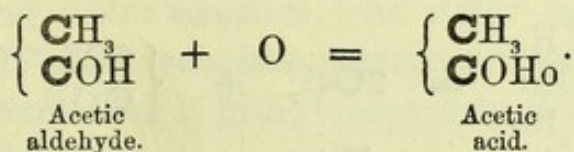
*Preparation.*—1. By oxidizing alcohol with chromic acid, chlorine water, or manganic oxide and sulphuric acid:—



2. By oxidation, casein, fibrin, and albumen also yield aldehyde.

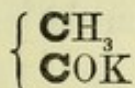
3. Aldehyde is formed when the vapour of alcohol or ether is passed through a tube heated to dull redness.

*Reactions.*—1. It gradually absorbs oxygen from the air, forming acetic acid, into which it is also readily converted by oxidizing agents:—



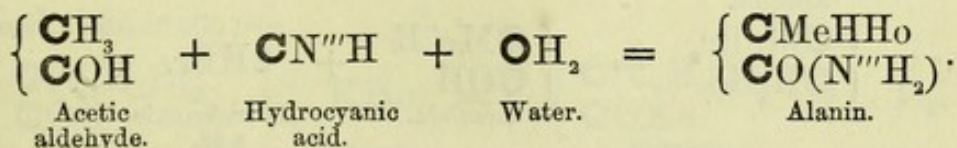
2. It reduces silver salts, depositing lustrous metallic silver on the sides of the vessel.

3. When submitted to the action of potassium, one atom of hydrogen is substituted by an atom of the metal, the compound

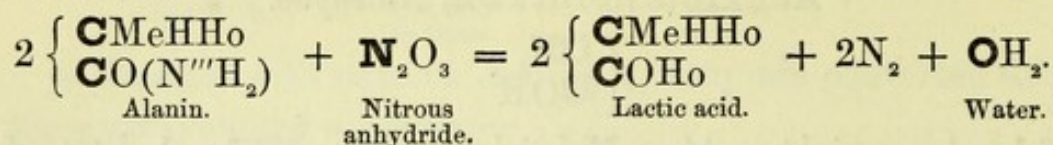


being formed.

4. Hydrocyanic acid transforms aldehyde into alanin:—



By the action of nitrous anhydride, alanin is converted into lactic acid:—



There are three isomeric modifications of aldehyde:—

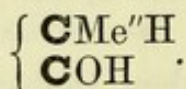
*Metaldehyde*, crystalline, subliming at 120°.

*Paraldehyde*, liquid, boiling at 125°.

*Elaldehyde*, crystalline, fusing at 2°, boiling at 94°.

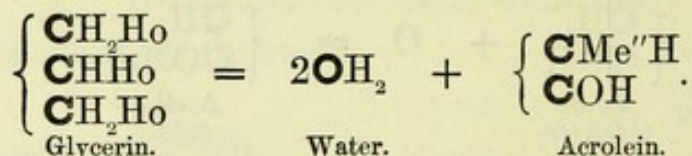
## B. ALDEHYDES DERIVED FROM THE $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{Ho}$ ALCOHOLS.

### ACROLEIN. *Acrylic Aldehyde.*

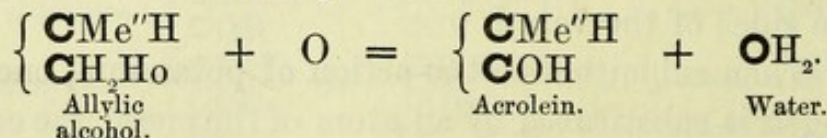


*Molecular weight* = 56. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of acrolein vapour weighs 28 criths. Boils at 52°·4.

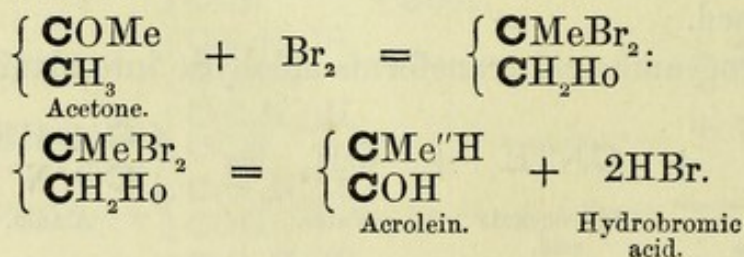
*Preparation.*—1. By the action of phosphoric anhydride or of sulphuric acid on glycerin:—



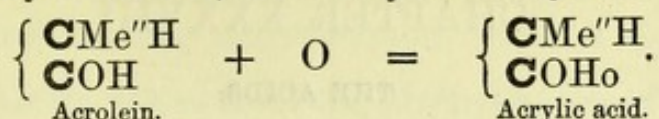
2. By the oxidation of allylic alcohol:—



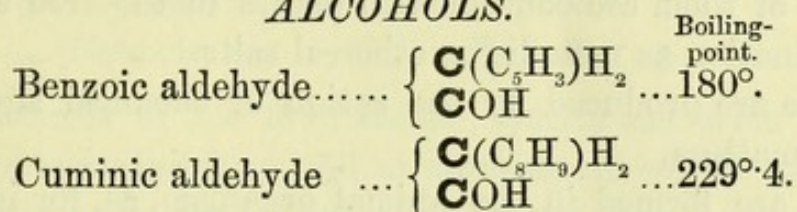
3. By the action of heat on the product of the union of acetone with bromine:—



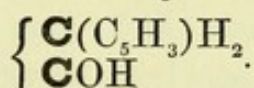
*Reaction.*—By oxidation, acrolein yields acrylic acid :—



C. ALDEHYDES DERIVED FROM THE  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-7}\text{Ho}$  ALCOHOLS.



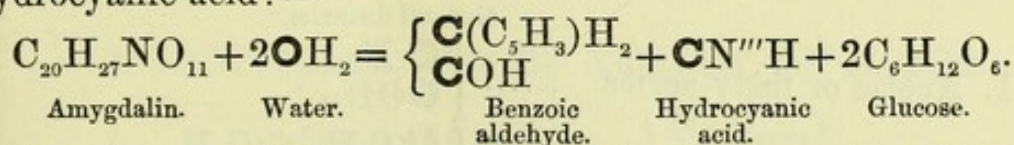
**BENZOIC ALDEHYDE**, *Oil of Bitter Almonds, Hydride of Benzoyl.*



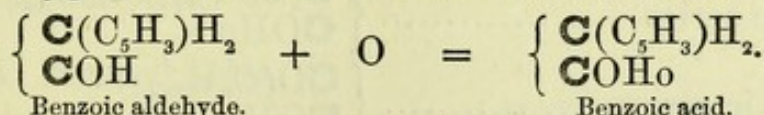
*Molecular weight* = 106. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of benzoic aldehyde vapour weighs 53 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1·043. Boils at 180°.

*Preparation.*—1. By the oxidation of amygdalin by nitric acid, and by the action of a mixture of manganic oxide and sulphuric acid on albumen, fibrin, casein, and gelatin.

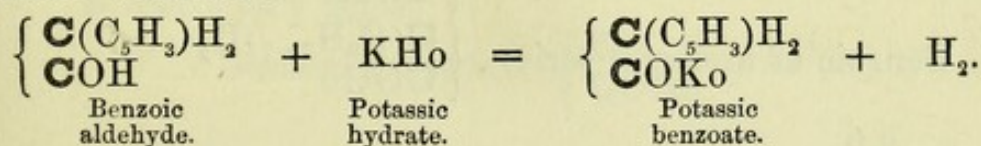
2. By digesting bitter almonds with water for five or six hours at 30°–40°. The synaptase present acts as a ferment on the amygdalin, converting it into glucose, benzoic aldehyde, and hydrocyanic acid :—



*Reactions.*—1. When exposed to the air, benzoic aldehyde absorbs oxygen and is converted into benzoic acid :—



2. Heated with solid potassic hydrate, it gives hydrogen and potassic benzoate :—



## CHAPTER XXXVIII.

## THE ACIDS.

THE acids form the most numerous family of organic compounds.

Many of them are contained in plants in the free state, or in combination as metallic or ethereal salts.

Others are produced by the action of chemical agents on organic matters.

Some are formed in the animal organism, as, for instance, formic, paralactic, oleic, and stearic acids.

The organic acids are divided into three great classes, according to their basicity.

1. Monobasic acids.
2. Dibasic acids.
3. Tribasic acids.

The basicity of organic acids is determined by the following simple law:—*an organic acid containing n atoms of oxatyl is n-basic.*

## MONOBASIC ACIDS.

The monobasic acids, which always contain a single atom of oxatyl ( $\text{COHo}$ ), include the six following series:—

General formulæ.

- |                               |       |   |  |
|-------------------------------|-------|---|--|
| 1. Acetic or fatty series     | ..... | { | $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$<br>$\text{COHo}$   |
| 2. Acrylic or oleic series    | ..... | { | $\text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n})''(\text{C}_m\text{H}_{2m+1})$<br>$\text{COHo}$          |
| 3. Lactic series              | ..... | { | $\text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})(\text{C}_m\text{H}_{2m+1})\text{Ho}$<br>$\text{COHo}$ |
| 4. Pyruvic series             | ..... | { | $\text{CO}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})$<br>$\text{COHo}$                                    |
| 5. Glyoxylic series           | ..... | { | $\text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})\text{Ho}_2$<br>$\text{COHo}$                          |
| 6. Benzoic or aromatic series |       | { | $\text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-7})\text{H}_2$<br>$\text{COHo}$                           |

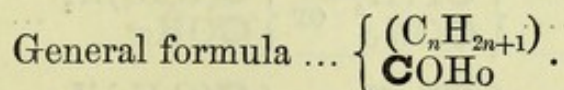
The 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 5th, and 6th of these series may be regarded as the derivatives from corresponding series of alcohols.

1. The Acetic series from the Methyl series of alcohols.
2. „ Acrylic „ „ Allyl „ „
3. „ Lactic „ „ Ethylene „ „
5. „ Glyoxylic „ „ Glycerin „ „
6. „ Benzoic „ „ Benzoic „ „

The acids of the first, second, fourth, and sixth series are termed *monohydric* as well as monobasic; whilst the acids of the third series are termed *dihydric* and monobasic, indicating their origin from the diacid alcohols, and that they contain two atoms of hydroxyl, one of which is in the oxatyl, and the other in the positive part of the compound. The hydrogen of the latter hydroxyl may be displaced by very positive metals, in the same manner as the hydrogen of the hydroxyl in alcohols; but it cannot be displaced by double decomposition with bases in the same manner as the hydrogen in the oxatyl may be substituted.

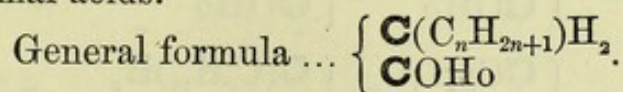
The acids of the fifth series are termed *trihydric* and monobasic, indicating that they are derived from the triacid alcohols, and that they contain, besides the hydroxyl in the oxatyl, two other atoms of hydroxyl in the positive part of the compound.

### 1. ACETIC OR FATTY SERIES OF ACIDS.

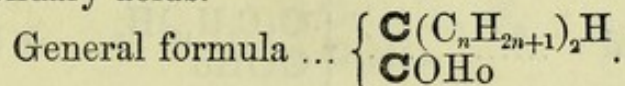


These acids may be conveniently arranged under three divisions, viz. :—

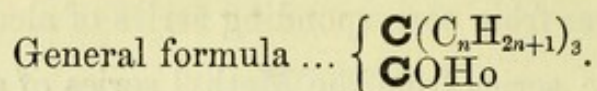
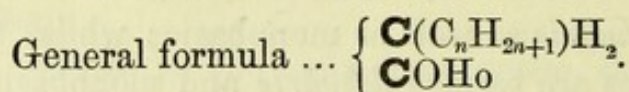
#### A. Normal acids.



#### B. Secondary acids.



## C. Tertiary acids.

A. *NORMAL ACIDS OF THE ACETIC OR FATTY SERIES.*

In formic acid, which is generally considered to be the first term of this division, the radical  $\mathbf{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})\text{H}_2$  is replaced by H; and in acetic acid the value of  $n=0$ . The following is a list of the normal fatty acids:—

|                       |  | Fusing-point.  | Boiling-point. |
|-----------------------|--|----------------|----------------|
| Formic acid .....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{H} \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ .....  | +1°.           | 100°.          |
| Acetic acid .....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Me} \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}_3 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ .....                                     | +17°.          | 117°.          |
| Propionic acid .      | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CMeH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ...             | —              | 141°.          |
| Butyric acid ...      | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CEtH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_5)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ...    | below<br>-20°. | 161°.          |
| Valeric acid.....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CPrH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_3\text{H}_7)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ...    | —              | 175°.          |
| Caproic acid ...      | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CBuH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_4\text{H}_9)\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ...    | +5°.           | 198°.          |
| Enanthylic acid       | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CAyH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_5\text{H}_{11})\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ... | —              | 212°.          |
| Caprylic acid ...     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CCpH}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_{13})\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ... | +14°.          | 236°.          |
| Pelargonic acid ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_7\text{H}_{15})\text{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ ...   | +18°?          | 260°.          |

|                      |   | Fusing-<br>point. |
|----------------------|---|-------------------|
| Capric acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_8\mathbf{H}_{17})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$    | 27°·2(30°).       |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Lauric acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{10}\mathbf{H}_{21})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 43°·6.            |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Myristic acid .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{12}\mathbf{H}_{25})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 53°·8.            |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Palmitic acid .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{14}\mathbf{H}_{29})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 62°.              |
| Margaric acid .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{15}\mathbf{H}_{31})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 59°·9?            |
| Stearic acid .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{16}\mathbf{H}_{33})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 69°·2.            |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Arachidic acid ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{18}\mathbf{H}_{37})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 75°.              |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Behenic acid .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{20}\mathbf{H}_{41})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 76°.              |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Cerotic acid .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{25}\mathbf{H}_{51})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 78°.              |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| —                    | —   | —                 |
| Melissic acid .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\mathbf{C}_{28}\mathbf{H}_{57})\mathbf{H}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{o} \end{array} \right.$ | 88°.              |

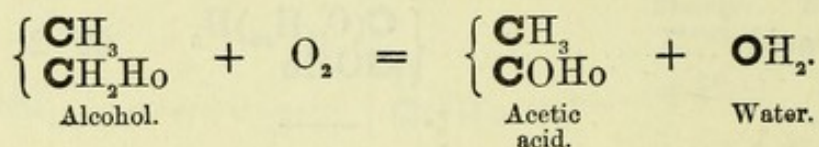


*Occurrence.*—The greater number of the acids of this series are met with ready formed in nature, some in the free state, as formic acid in ants and nettles, valeric acid in the valerian root, pelargonic acid in the essential oil of the *Pelargonium roseum*, and cerotic acid in bees-wax.

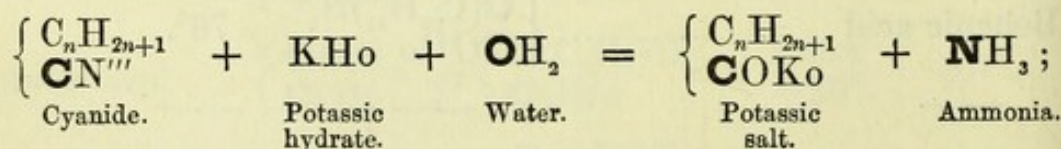
Others are met with as the ethereal salts of monacid alcohols. Thus spermaceti is cetylic palmitate, and chinese wax cerylic cerotate.

A large number exist as natural fats in the form of the ethereal salts of glycerin: this is the case with butyric, palmitic, and stearic acids, which, united with glycerin, form respectively butyrin, palmitin, and stearin.

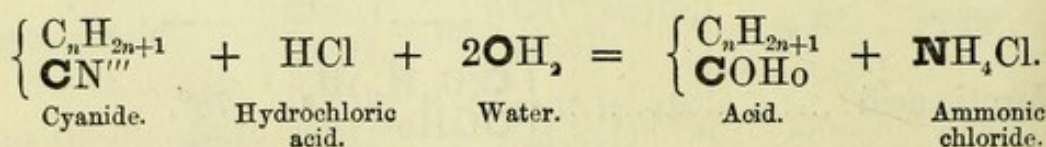
*Formation.*—1. By the oxidation of the normal alcohols of the methyl series, as in the conversion of alcohol into acetic acid by heating it with a solution of chromic acid:—



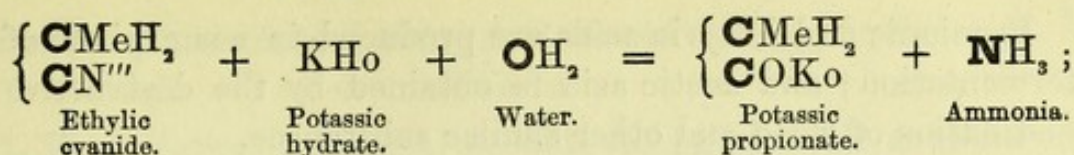
2. By the action of alkalies or acids upon the cyanides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  series of radicals:—



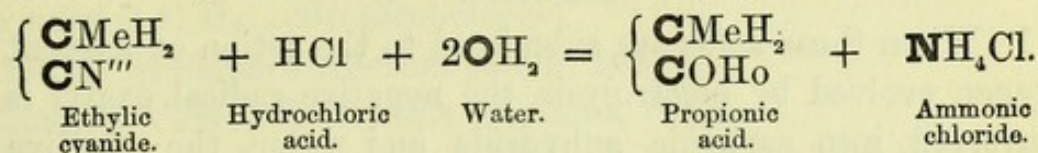
and



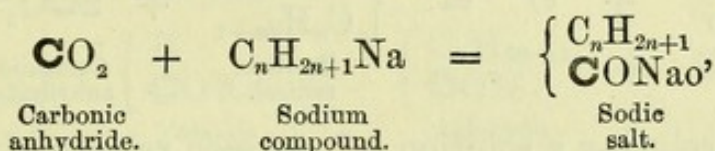
Instances of these reactions are seen in the treatment of ethylic cyanide by a boiling solution of potassic hydrate, when it is converted into potassic propionate, ammonia being evolved, thus—



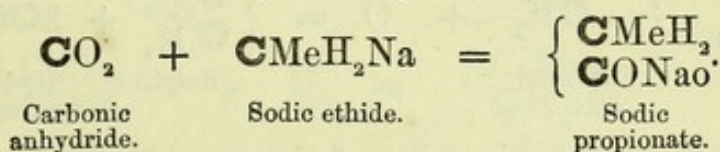
and in the conversion of ethylic cyanide, by the action of hydrochloric acid, into ammoniac chloride and propionic acid—



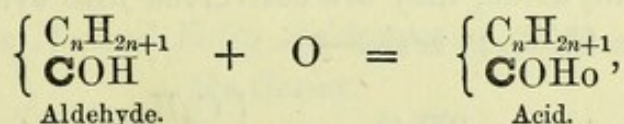
3. By the action of the potassium or sodium compound of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals upon carbonic anhydride—



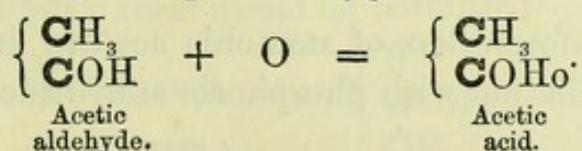
as, for example, in the formation of sodic propionate by the absorption of carbonic anhydride by sodic ethide:—



4. By the oxidation of aldehydes—



as in the conversion of acetic aldehyde into acetic acid by the absorption of atmospheric oxygen:—



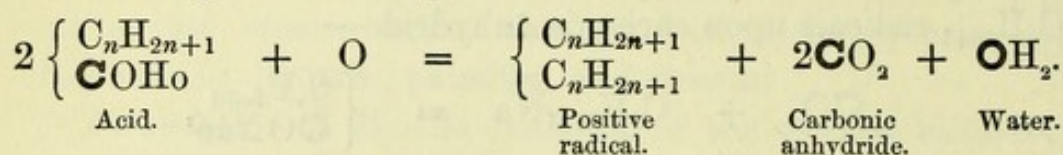
Besides these reactions of general application, there are numerous special methods for the production of certain members of this series. In most of these methods, however, the reactions cannot be clearly traced.

Thus, by the oxidation of albumen, fibrin, casein, and other similar substances, there are produced formic, acetic, propionic, butyric, valeric, and caproic acids.

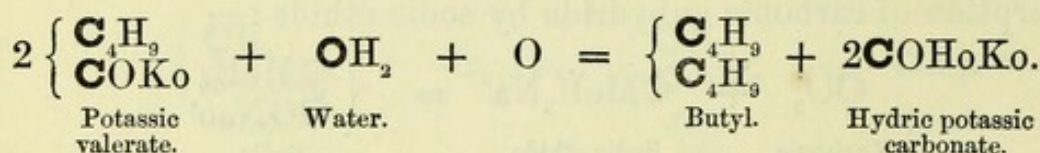
Propionic and butyric acids are produced in some kinds of fermentation; and acetic acid is obtained by the destructive distillation of wood and other similar substances.

*Relations of the Normal Fatty Acids to the  $C_nH_{2n+1}$  Series of Radicals.*

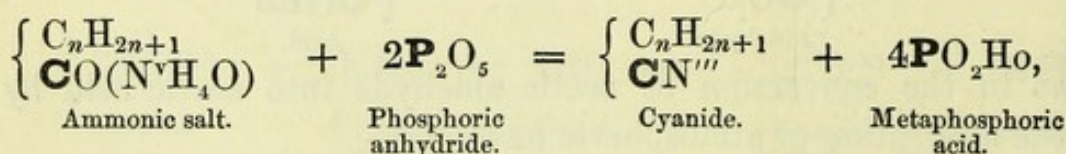
1. When these acids are submitted to the action of nascent oxygen evolved by electrolysis, the negative radical oxatyl is converted into carbonic anhydride and water, the positive radical being set at liberty:—



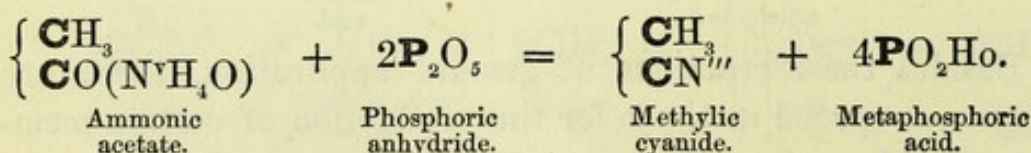
On electrolyzing a solution of potassic valerate, hydric potassic carbonate and the normal radical butyl are formed:—



2. When the ammonic salts of these acids are heated with phosphoric anhydride, they are converted into cyanides of the radicals of the  $C_nH_{2n+1}$  series—



as in the transformation of ammonic acetate into methylic cyanide by distillation with phosphoric anhydride:—

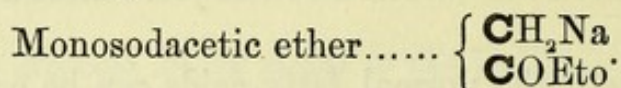


These cyanides are converted into normal monacid alcohols by Mendius's reaction (see p. 248).

From the alcohols so obtained, the  $C_nH_{2n+1}$  radicals are isolated as described at page 246.

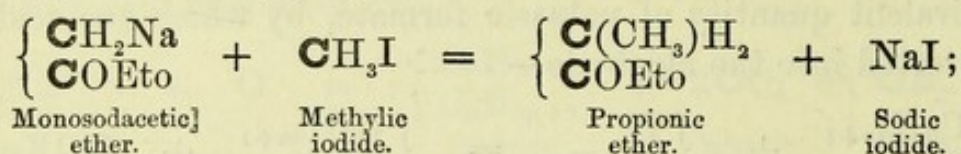


By the action of sodium on acetic ether, one of the hydrogen atoms in the positive part of the compound becomes substituted by sodium, producing

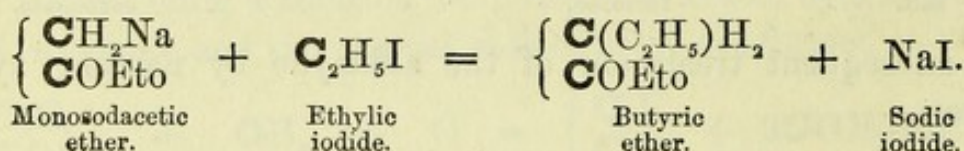


By acting on this body with the iodides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals, ethylic salts of the higher acids are produced.

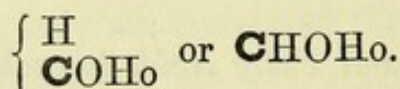
On submitting monosodacetic ether to the action of methylic iodide, for instance, propionic ether is formed—



and by the action of ethylic iodide, butyric ether is produced—



### FORMIC ACID.



*Molecular weight* = 46. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of formic acid vapour weighs 23 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.2353. *Fuses* at  $1^\circ \text{C}$ . *Boils* at  $100^\circ \text{C}$ .

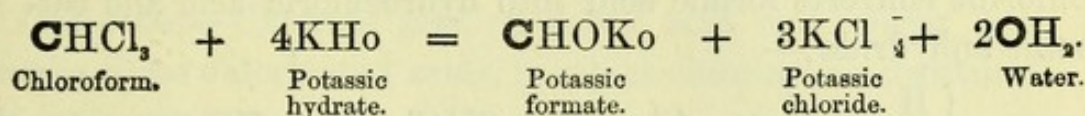
*Occurrence.*—If red ants be made to pass over blue litmus-paper and be at the same time irritated, they leave a red streak behind them, produced by the formic acid which they eject. By placing the hand on an ant-hill, a tingling sensation is felt from the same cause, and the hand acquires the powerful and pleasant odour of formic acid.

Formic acid also occurs in the hairs of certain caterpillars, and in the sting of nettles.

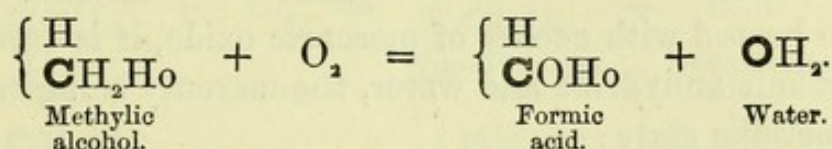
*Formation.*—1. Formic acid is produced in a very large number of chemical reactions, as in the oxidation of many organic

matters (such as starch, woody fibre, or tartaric acid) by a mixture of sulphuric acid and manganic oxide, or by potassic hydrate or chromic acid.

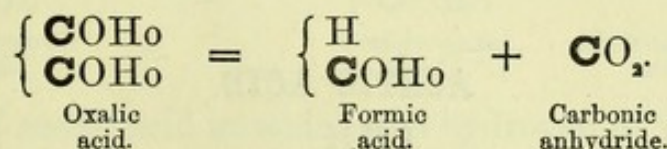
2. By the action of potassic hydrate on chloroform, potassic formate is generated:—



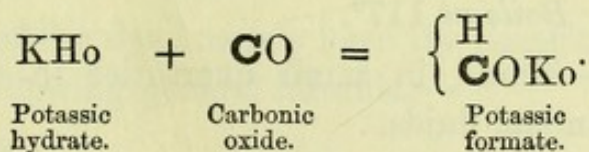
3. By the oxidation of methylic alcohol:—



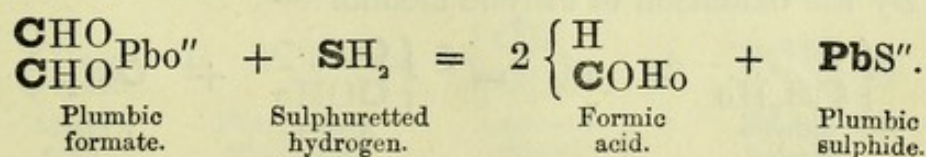
4. By heating equal weights of dry oxalic acid and glycerin together to 75° C., when the oxalic acid splits into formic acid and carbonic anhydride:—



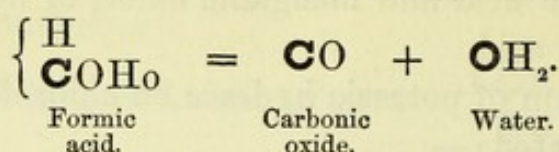
5. By digesting together at 100°, for forty-eight hours, potassic hydrate and carbonic oxide:—



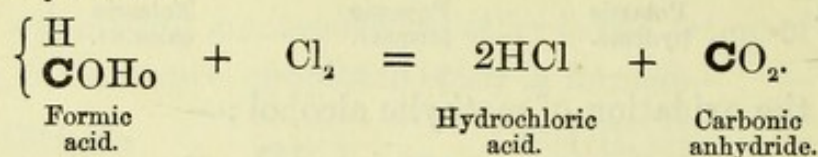
Formic acid from any of these sources is obtained in the concentrated state by decomposing plumbic formate with sulphuretted hydrogen, and afterwards rectifying the acid over plumbic formate:—



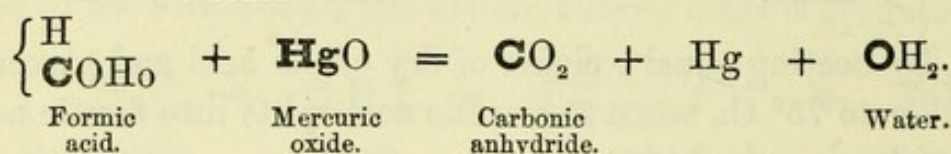
*Character.*—When heated with concentrated sulphuric acid, formic acid splits into water and carbonic oxide:—



Chlorine converts formic acid into hydrochloric acid and carbonic anhydride:—



When heated with excess of mercuric oxide, it is converted into carbonic anhydride and water, the mercury being reduced to the metallic state:—



### ACETIC ACID.

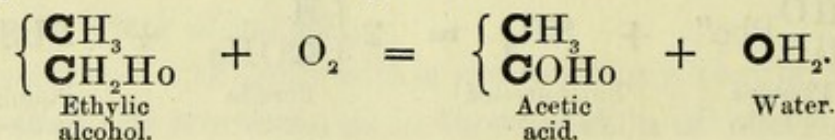


*Molecular weight* = 60. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of acetic acid vapour weighs 30 criths. *Sp. gr.* 1.064. *Fuses* at +17°. *Boils* at 117°.

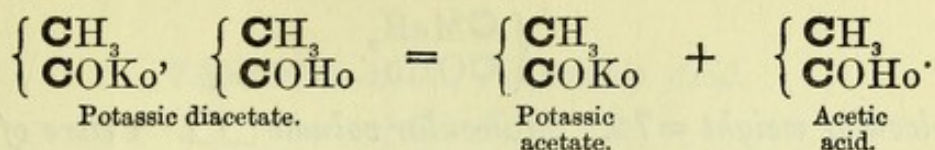
*Occurrence.*—Found in small quantities in the juices of plants and in animal fluids.

*Manufacture.*—1. By the destructive distillation of wood, a liquid is obtained which contains acetic acid; the acid is purified by being converted first into a calcic, and then into a sodic salt, the latter being afterwards decomposed by sulphuric acid.

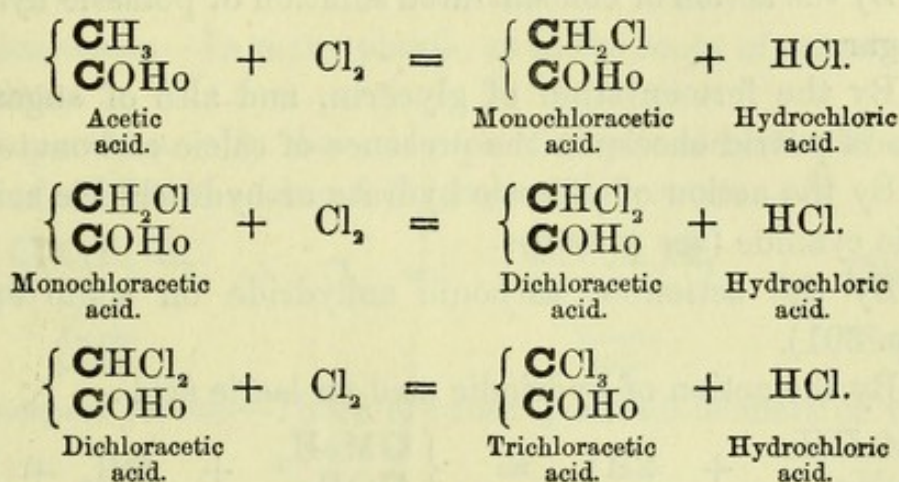
2. By the oxidation of ethylic alcohol:—



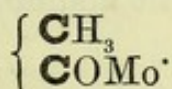
*Preparation.*—Pure acetic acid may be obtained by distilling potassic diacetate:—



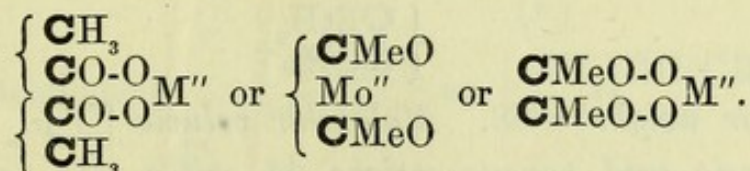
*Character.*—Chlorine acts on acetic acid in sunlight, producing three chlorinated acids, in which chlorine is substituted for hydrogen:—



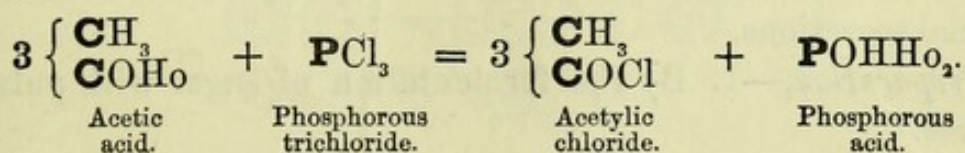
The salts of acetic acid in which the hydrogen of the oxatyl is replaced by monad metals have the general formula



The acetates of the dyad metals have the constitution represented by the following general formula:—

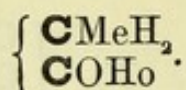


By the action of phosphorous trichloride, acetic acid yields acetylic chloride:—





**PROPIONIC ACID, *Methacetic Acid.***



*Molecular weight* = 74. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$  1 litre of propionic acid vapour weighs 37 criths. Boils at 141°.

*Preparation.*—1. By the oxidation of metacetone—a liquid obtained by the distillation of a mixture of sugar and lime.

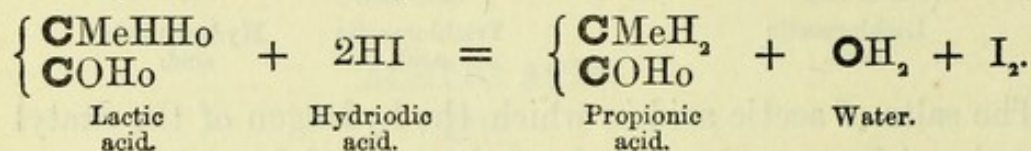
2. By the action of concentrated solution of potassic hydrate on sugar.

3. By the fermentation of glycerin, and also of sugar, by means of putrid cheese in the presence of calcic carbonate.

4. By the action of potassic hydrate or hydrochloric acid on ethylic cyanide (see p. 300).

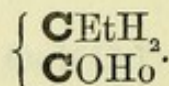
5. By the action of carbonic anhydride on sodic ethide (see p. 301).

6. By the action of hydriodic acid on lactic acid:—



7. By the action of methylic iodide on sodacetic ether (see page 304).

**BUTYRIC ACID, *Ethacetic Acid.***



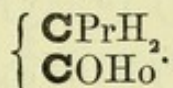
*Molecular weight* = 88. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of butyric acid vapour weighs 44 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.9886. *Fuses below* -20°. *Boils at* 161° C.

*Occurrence.*—In butter, juice of flesh, perspiration, and many animal secretions.

*Preparation.*—1. By the fermentation of sugar with putrid cheese.

2. By the action of ethylic iodide on sodacetic ether (for reaction, see page 304).

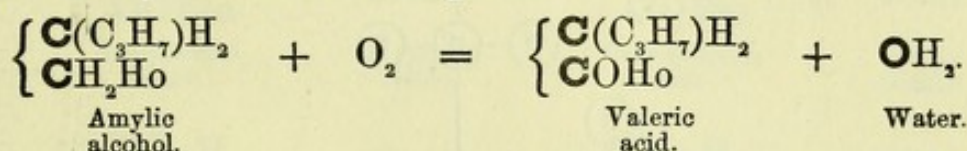
**VALERIC ACID, Valerianic Acid.**



*Molecular weight* = 102. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of valeric acid vapour weighs 51 criths. *Sp. gr.* 0.937. Boils at 175°.

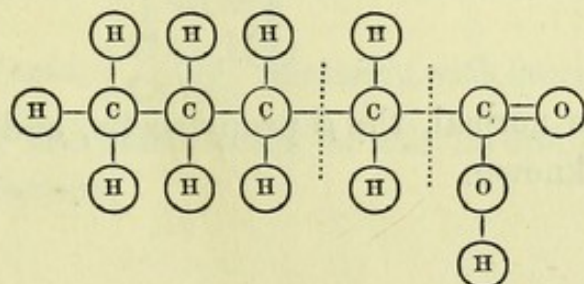
*Occurrence.*—In many plants, as in the roots of valerian and angelica.

*Preparation.*—By the oxidation of amylic alcohol with a mixture of sulphuric acid and dipotassic dichromate:—

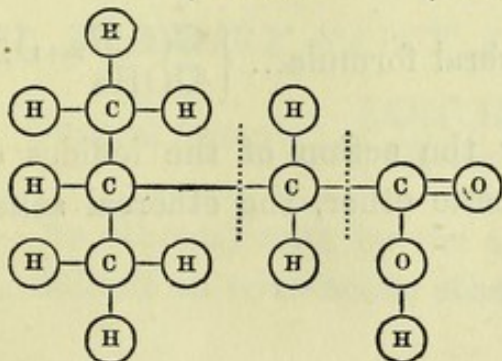


*Isomeric forms.*—There are four possible isomers of valeric acid:—

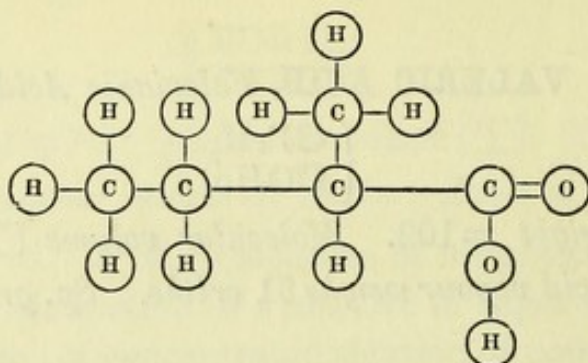
Normal valeric acid or  $\begin{cases} \text{CPrH}_2 \\ \text{COH}_o \end{cases}$  or  $\begin{cases} \text{CH}_2(\text{CH}_2[\text{CH}_2(\text{CH}_3)]) \\ \text{COH}_o \end{cases}$ .  
 propylacetic acid ...



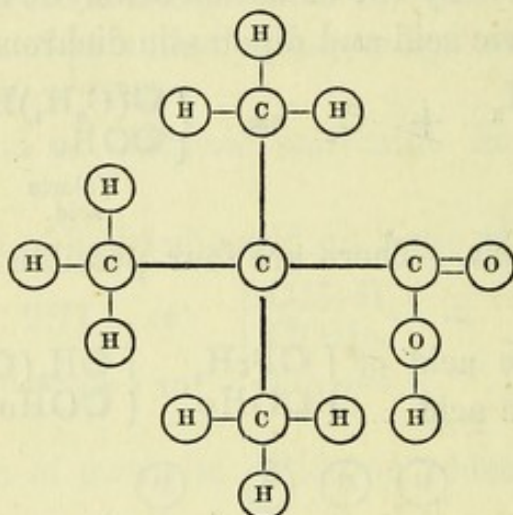
$\beta$  Propylacetic acid ...  $\begin{cases} \text{CPr}^\beta\text{H}_2 \\ \text{COH}_o \end{cases}$  or  $\begin{cases} \text{CH}_2[\text{CH}(\text{CH}_3)_2] \\ \text{COH}_o \end{cases}$ .



Methethacetic acid ...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}^{\text{EtMeH}} \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$  or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CH}(\text{CH}_3)[\mathbf{CH}_2(\text{CH}_3)] \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ .



Trimethacetic acid .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}^{\text{Me}_3} \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$  or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3 \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ .

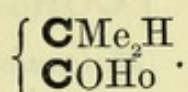


Of these, the normal, the  $\beta$  propylacetic, and the trimethacetic acid are known.

### B. SECONDARY FATTY ACIDS.

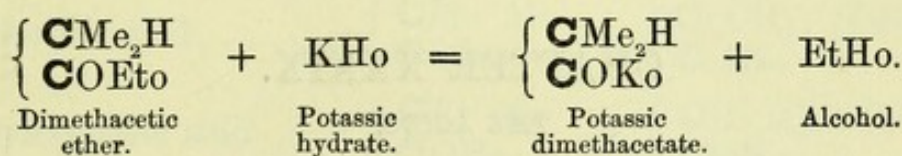
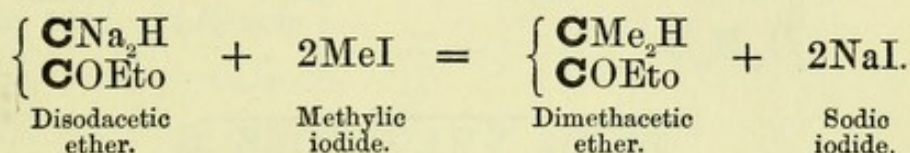
General formula...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})_2\text{H} \\ \mathbf{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ .

*Formation.*—By the action of the iodides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals on disodacetic ether, the ethereal salts of these acids are produced.

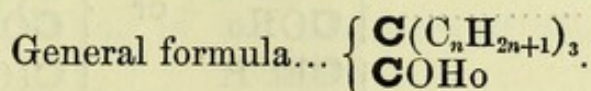
**DIMETHACETIC ACID**, or *Isobutyric Acid*.

*Molecular weight* = 88. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of dimethacetic acid vapour weighs 44 criths. Boils at 152°. Isomeric with butyric or ethacetic acid.

*Preparation*.—As a potassic salt, by the action of methylic iodide on disodacetic ether and the subsequent decomposition, by alcoholic solution of potash, of the ethereal salt so formed:—



*Diethacetic acid*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CEt}_2\text{H} \\ \text{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ , isomeric with caproic acid, and *diamylacetic acid*,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CAy}_2\text{H} \\ \text{COH}_o \end{array} \right.$ , isomeric with lauric acid, have been prepared by the substitution of ethylic and amylic iodides in the above reaction.

**C. TERTIARY FATTY ACIDS.**

*Formation*.—As ethereal salts, by the action of the iodides of the  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1}$  radicals on trisodacetic ether.

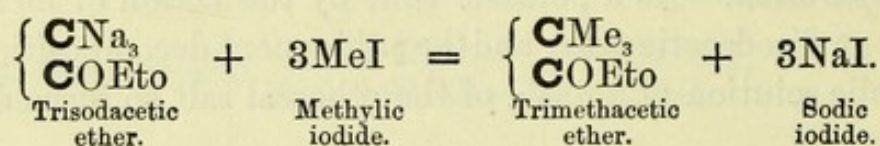
## TRIMETHACETIC ACID.



*Molecular weight* = 102. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of trimethacetic acid vapour weighs 51 criths. Isomeric with valerianic acid.

For the graphic formula of trimethacetic acid see p. 310.

*Preparation.*—As an ethereal salt, by the action of methylic iodide on trisodacetic ether:—



## CHAPTER XXXIX.

## THE ACIDS.

## 2. ACRYLIC OR OLEIC SERIES OF ACIDS.

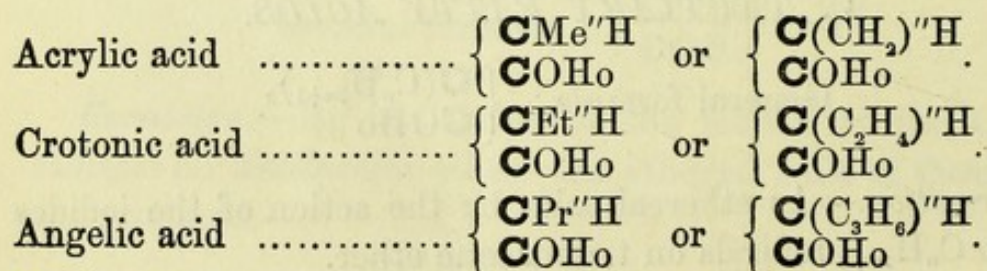
General formula of normal and secondary acids  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n})''(\text{C}_m\text{H}_{2m+1}) \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$ .

This series is divided into normal, secondary, and olefine acids. In the normal acid  $m=0$ ; in the secondary it must be a positive integer.

Most of the normal acids exist as glycerin ethers in natural fats and oils.

The following is a list of the acrylic series of acids:—

## A. NORMAL ACIDS.



|   |  |    |  |
|---|--|----|--|
| Pyroterebic acid.....                         | { $\text{CBu}''\text{H}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ | or | { $\text{C}(\text{C}_4\text{H}_8)''\text{H}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$       |
| Damaluric acid .....                          |  |    | $\text{C}_7\text{H}_{12}\text{O}_2$ .                                |
| Damolic acid .....                            |  |    | $\text{C}_{13}\text{H}_{24}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
| Moringic acid.....                            | }  |    | $\text{C}_{15}\text{H}_{28}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
| Cinicic acid .....                            |  |    |  |
| Physetoleic acid.....                         | }  |    | $\text{C}_{16}\text{H}_{30}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
| Hypogæic acid .....                           |  |    |  |
| Gaïdic acid .....                             |  |    |  |
| Oleic acid .....                              |  |    | { $\text{C}(\text{C}_{16}\text{H}_{32})''\text{H}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ |
| Elaïdic acid.....                             |  |    | $\text{C}_{18}\text{H}_{34}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
| Doeglic acid .....                            |  |    | $\text{C}_{19}\text{H}_{36}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
| Brassic acid. ( <i>Erucic</i><br>acid.) ..... | }  |    | $\text{C}_{22}\text{H}_{42}\text{O}_2$ .                             |
|   |  |    |  |

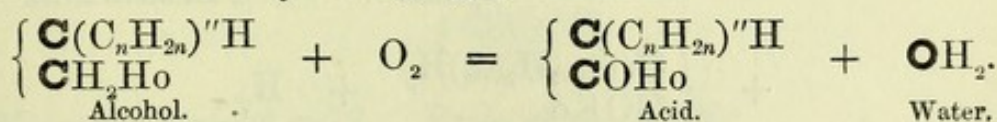
B. SECONDARY ACIDS.

|                           |   |    |  |
|---------------------------|---|----|--|
| Methacrylic acid.....     | { $\text{CMe}''\text{Me}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ | or | { $\text{C}(\text{CH}_2)''(\text{CH}_3)$<br>$\text{COH}_0$                   |
| Methylcrotonic acid ..... | { $\text{CEt}''\text{Me}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ | or | { $\text{C}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_4)''(\text{CH}_3)$<br>$\text{COH}_0$          |
| Ethylcrotonic acid .....  | { $\text{CEt}''\text{Et}$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ | or | { $\text{C}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_4)''(\text{C}_2\text{H}_5)$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ |

C. OLEFINE ACIDS.

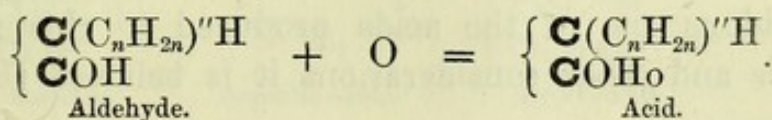
|                             |   |    |  |
|-----------------------------|---|----|--|
| $\beta$ Crotonic acid ..... | { $\text{CMe}''\text{H}$<br>$\text{CH}_2$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ | or | { $\text{C}(\text{CH}_2)''\text{H}$<br>$\text{CH}_2$<br>$\text{COH}_0$ |
|-----------------------------|---|----|--|

Formation of Normal Acids.—1. By the oxidation of the alcohols of the vinyl or  $\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-1}\text{H}_0$  series:—

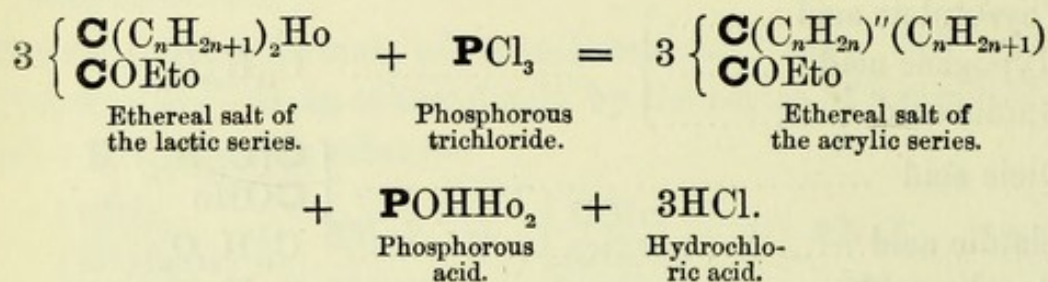


2. By the oxidation of the aldehydes of the acrolein or

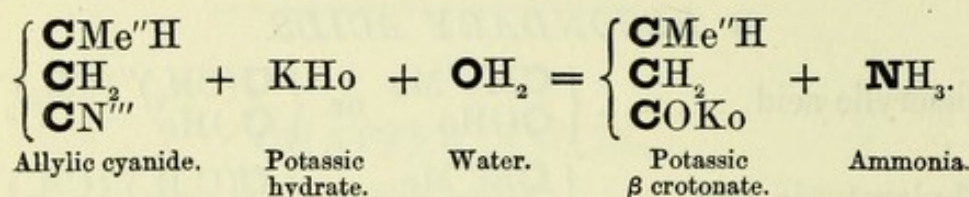
$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n})''\text{H} \\ \text{COH} \end{array} \right.$  series:—



*Formation of Secondary Acids.*—By the action of the phosphorus chlorides or of phosphoric anhydride upon the ethereal salts of secondary acids of the lactic series, the elements of water are removed and the ethereal salts of the acrylic secondary division of acids produced:—

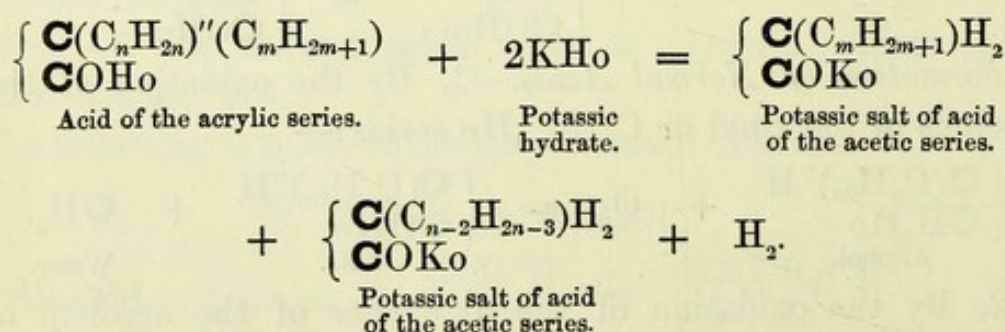


*Formation of Olefine Acids.*—By the action of potassic hydrate upon the cyanides of the  $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-1}$  family of radicals:—



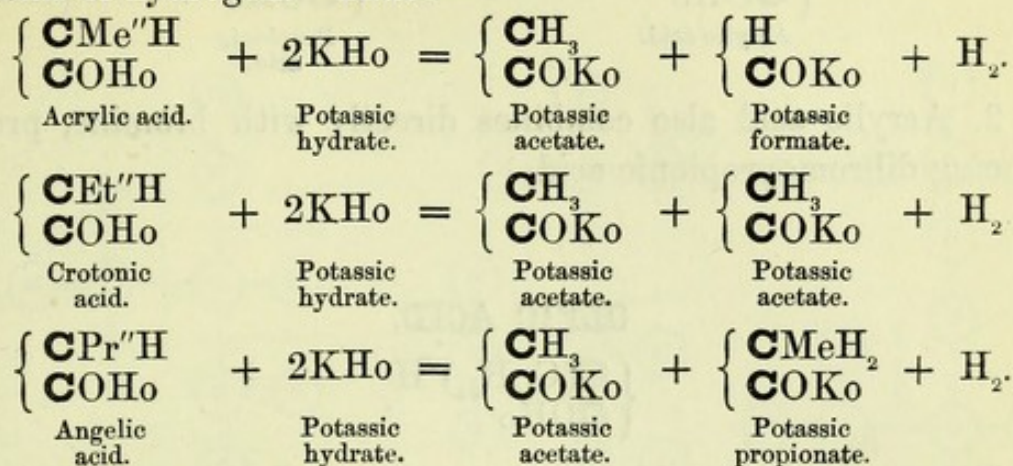
*Relations of the Acrylic to the Acetic Series of Acids.*

The normal and secondary acids of the acrylic series, when treated with fused potassic hydrate, yield the potassic salts of two normal acids of the acetic series:—

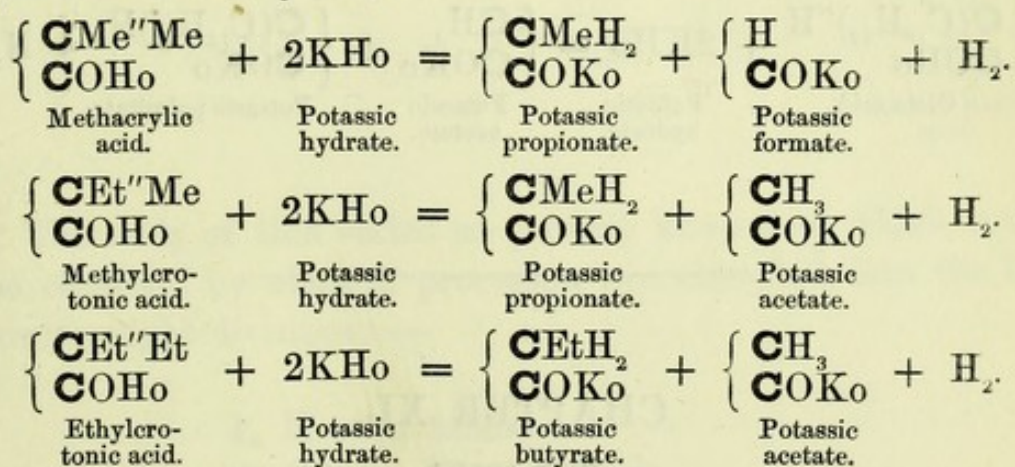


All the members of the acrylic series found in nature give acetic acid as one of the acids produced in this reaction. From this and other considerations it is believed that their

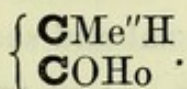
basyulous radicals all contain one atom of hydrogen and a dyad radical. They are normal acids; and by the action of fused potassic hydrate the dyad radical becomes substituted by two atoms of hydrogen. Thus:—



Some of the secondary acids also give acetic acid when treated with fused potassic hydrate; but this can only happen when the dyad radical is ethylene, thus:—

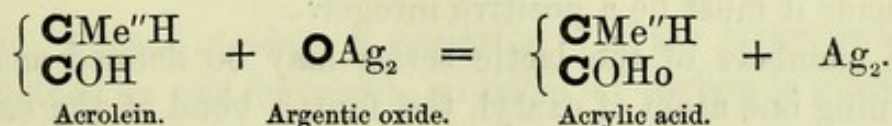


ACRYLIC ACID.



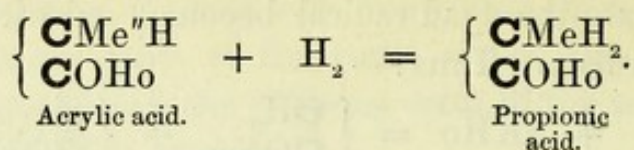
*Molecular weight* = 72. *Boils at about* 100°.

*Preparation.*—By the oxidation of acrolein with argentic oxide:—



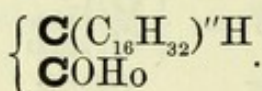


*Reactions.*—1. Acrylic acid, under the influence of nascent hydrogen, produces propionic acid:—



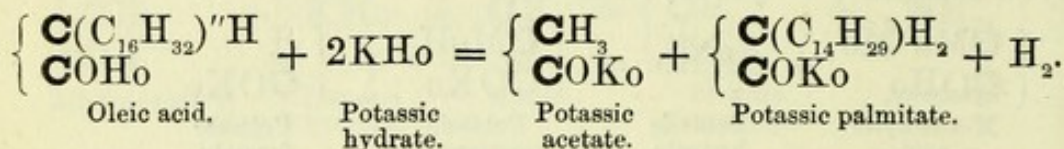
2. Acrylic acid also combines directly with bromine, producing dibromopropionic acid.

### OLEIC ACID.



*Preparation.*—Obtained in the purification of stearic acid.

*Reaction.*—Heated with potassic hydrate, it gives potassic acetate and palmitate:—

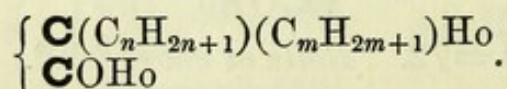


## CHAPTER XL.

### THE ACIDS.

#### 3. LACTIC SERIES OF ACIDS.

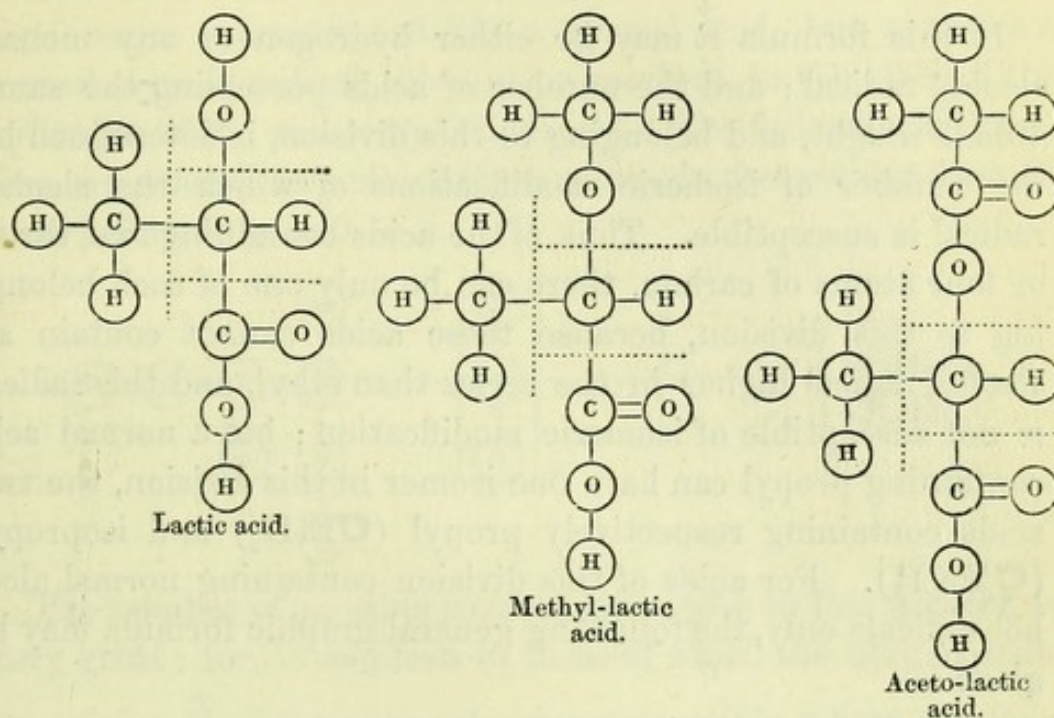
General formula of normal and secondary acids:—



In the normal acids  $m$  in this formula = 0; but in the secondary acids it must be a positive integer.

The members of the lactic series may be defined as acids containing one atom of oxatyl, the fourth bond of the carbon

of which is united with the carbon of a basylous group, containing one atom, and one only, of hydroxyl, or of the peroxide of a monad radical, either alcoholic or acid. The following examples will serve to illustrate this definition:—

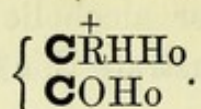


The acids of this series at present known, or which could be obtained by obvious processes, are classified into the following eight divisions:—

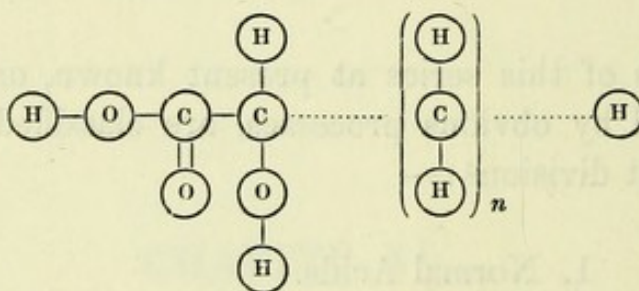
1. Normal Acids.
2. Etheric Normal Acids.
3. Secondary Acids.
4. Etheric Secondary Acids.
5. Normal Olefine Acids.
6. Etheric Normal Olefine Acids.
7. Secondary Olefine Acids.
8. Etheric Secondary Olefine Acids.

1st. *Normal Acids*.—A normal acid of the lactic series may be defined as one in which an atom of carbon is united with

oxatyl, hydroxyl, and at least one atom of hydrogen. The general formula of these acids is therefore

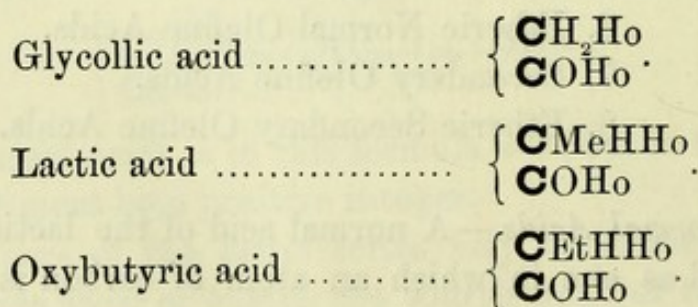


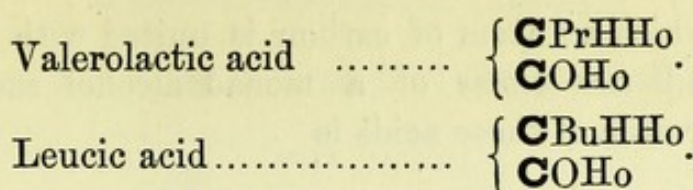
In this formula  $\text{R}^{\text{+}}$  may be either hydrogen or any monad alcohol radical; and the number of acids possessing the same atomic weight, and belonging to this division, is determined by the number of isomeric modifications of which the alcohol radical is susceptible. Thus, of the acids containing two, three, or four atoms of carbon, there can be only one of each belonging to this division, because these acids cannot contain an alcohol radical higher in the series than ethyl, and this radical is not susceptible of isomeric modification; but a normal acid containing propyl can have one isomer in this division, the two acids containing respectively propyl ( $\text{C}\text{Et}\text{H}_2$ ) and isopropyl ( $\text{C}\text{Me}_2\text{H}$ ). For acids of this division containing normal alcohol radicals only, the following general graphic formula may be given:—



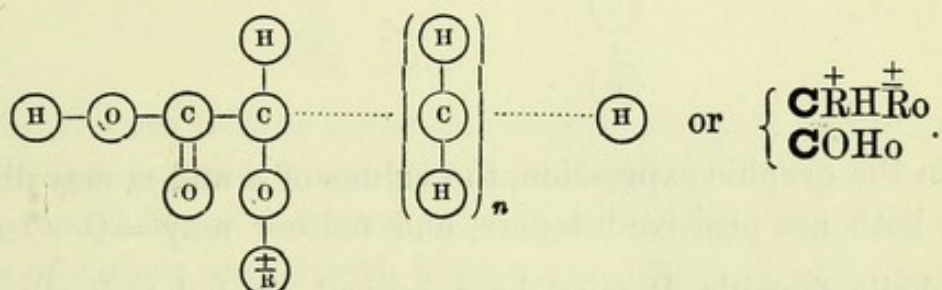
In the case of glycollic acid  $n=0$ .

The following are the acids at present known belonging to this division:—



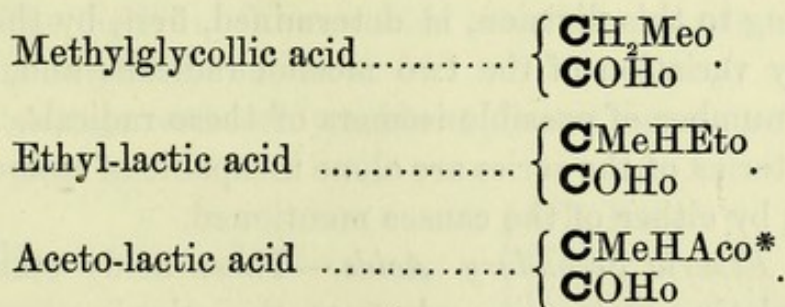


2nd. *Etheric Normal Acids*.—An etheric normal acid of the lactic series is constituted like a normal acid, but contains a monad organic radical, chlorous or basylous, in the place of the hydrogen of the *non-oxatylic* hydroxyl. The following is therefore the general formula of these acids: in the graphic formula  $n$ , as before, may = 0.



The number of possible isomers belonging to this division is very great; for, in addition to those of which the normal acids containing  $\overset{+}{R}$  of the same value are susceptible, a host of others must result from the complementary variation of  $\overset{+}{R}$  and  $\overset{+}{R}$ . The lowest member of the division, methylglycollic acid (isomeric with lactic acid), is the only one incapable of isomeric modification.

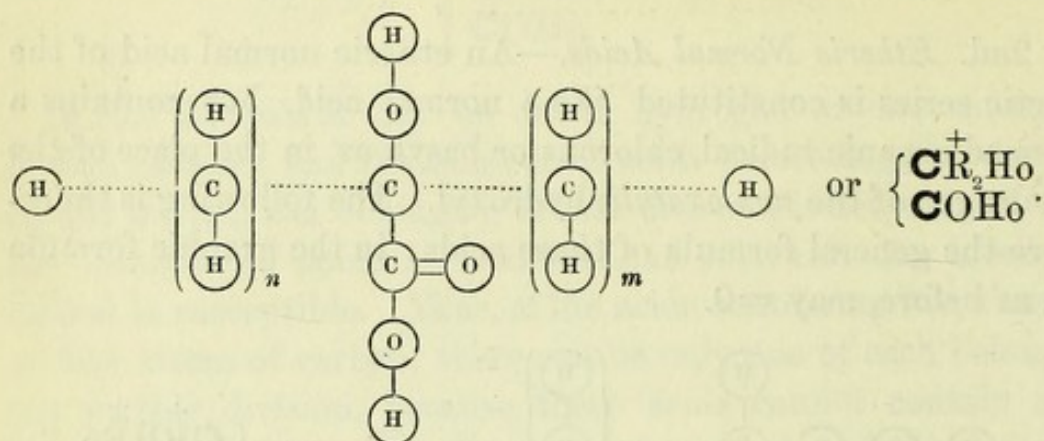
The following examples will serve to illustrate the constitution of the acids belonging to this division:—



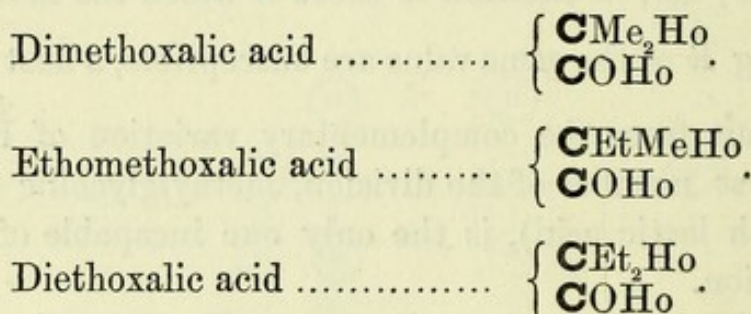
3rd. *Secondary Acids*.—A secondary acid of the lactic series

\* Aco = peroxide of acetyl,  $\text{C}_2\text{H}_3\text{O}_2$ .

is one in which an atom of carbon is united with oxatyl, hydroxyl, and *two atoms* of a monad alcohol radical. The general formula of these acids is



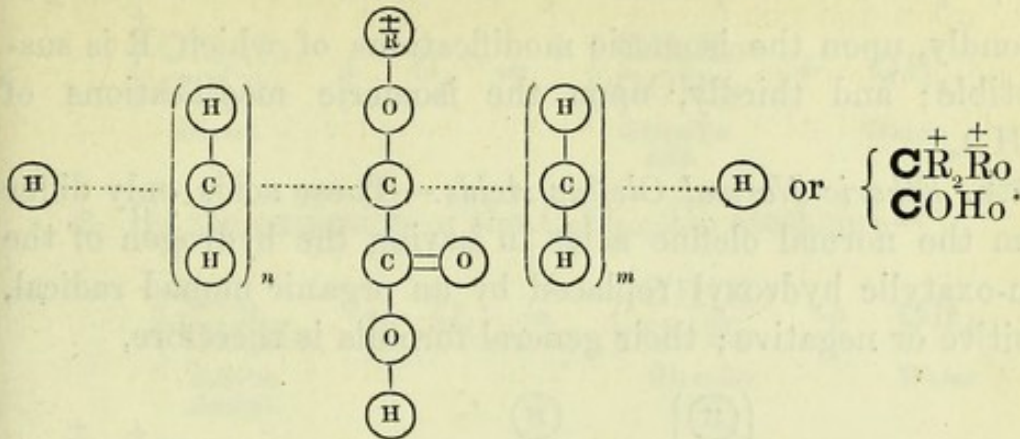
In the graphic expression, the values of  $n$  and  $m$  may differ ; but both are positive integers, and neither may =0. In the symbolic formula  $\overset{+}{R}$  must be a monad alcohol radical. The following examples will serve to illustrate their constitution :—



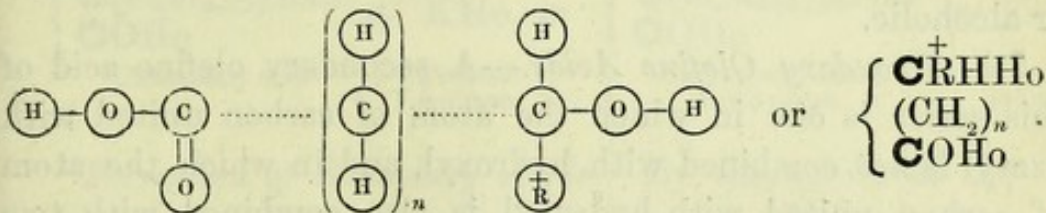
The number of acids possessing the same atomic weight, and belonging to this division, is determined, first, by the complementary variation of the two alcohol radicals, and, secondly, by the number of possible isomers of these radicals. The two lowest terms of the series are alone incapable of isomeric modification by either of the causes mentioned.

4th. *Etheric Secondary Acids*.—These acids stand in the same relation to the secondary as the etheric normal to the normal acids ; they consequently contain a monad organic radical in the place of the hydrogen of the non-oxatylic hy-

droxyl. The following is therefore the general formula of these acids:—

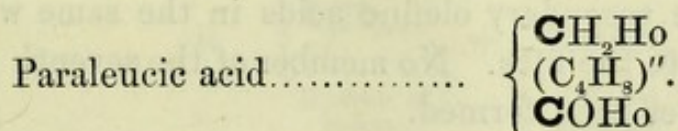
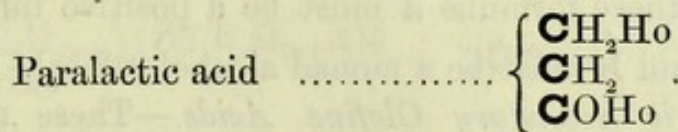


5th. *Normal Olefine Acids*.—A normal olefine acid belonging to the lactic series is one in which the atom of carbon united with oxatyl is *not* combined with hydroxyl, and in which the atom of carbon united with hydroxyl is combined with not less than one atom of hydrogen. The following are the general graphic and symbolic formulæ of the acids belonging to this division:—



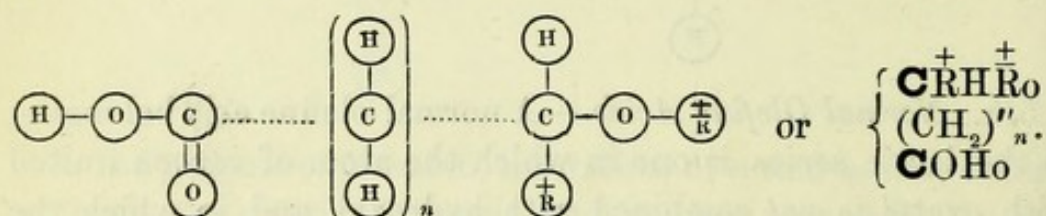
In both these formulæ  $n$  must be a positive integer and cannot = 0, but  $\text{R}$  may be either hydrogen or a monad alcohol radical. The olefines of these acids may belong either to the ethylene or ethylidene series.

The following are the only acids at present known belonging to this division:—



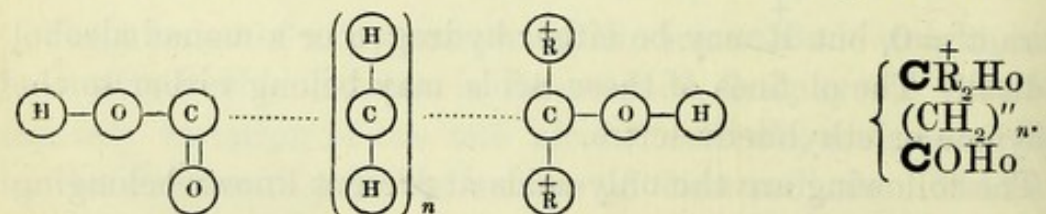
The number of isomers in this division will obviously depend, first, upon the complementary variations of  $\overset{+}{R}$  and  $(CH_2)_n$ ; secondly, upon the isomeric modifications of which  $\overset{+}{R}$  is susceptible; and thirdly, upon the isomeric modifications of  $(CH_2)_n$ .

6th. *Etheric Normal Olefine Acids*.—These acids only differ from the normal olefine acids in having the hydrogen of the non-oxatylic hydroxyl replaced by an organic monad radical, positive or negative; their general formula is therefore,



As in the fifth division,  $n$  must be a positive integer and cannot  $=0$ , whilst  $\overset{+}{R}$  may be either hydrogen or a monad alcohol radical; but  $\overset{\pm}{R}$  must be a monad compound radical, either acid or alcoholic.

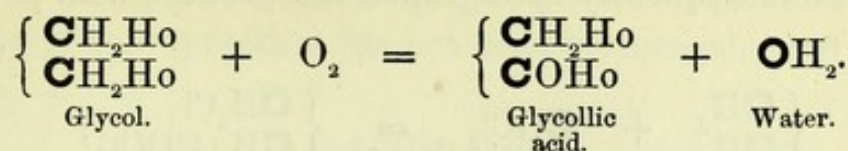
7th. *Secondary Olefine Acids*.—A secondary olefine acid of this series is one in which the atom of carbon united with oxatyl is *not* combined with hydroxyl, and in which the atom of carbon united with hydroxyl is also combined with two monad alcohol radicals, as shown in the following formulæ:—



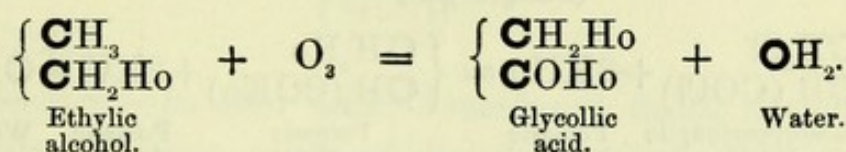
In both of these formulæ  $n$  must be a positive integer and cannot  $=0$ , and  $\overset{\pm}{R}$  must be a monad alcohol radical.

8th. *Etheric Secondary Olefine Acids*.—These acids are related to the secondary olefine acids in the same way as the sixth division to the fifth. No member of the seventh or eighth division has yet been formed.

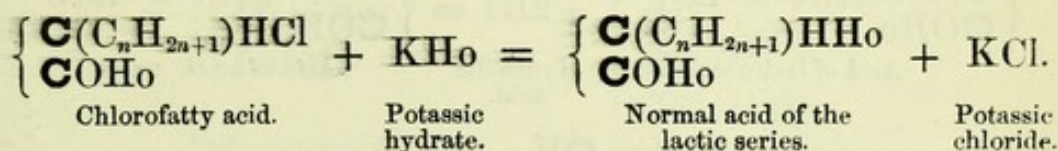
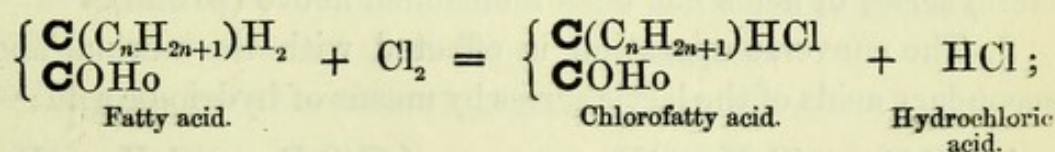
*Formation of the Normal Acids.*—1. By the oxidation of the glycols, or diacid alcohols.



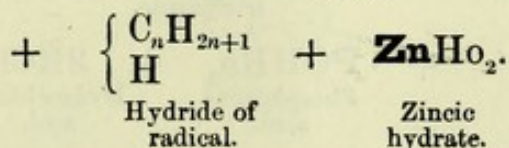
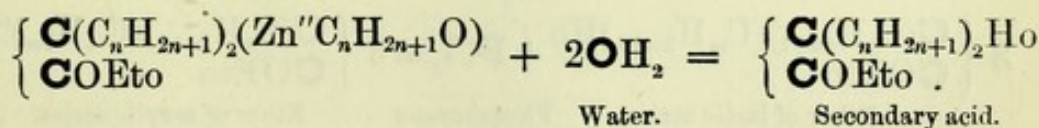
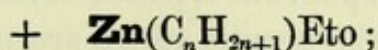
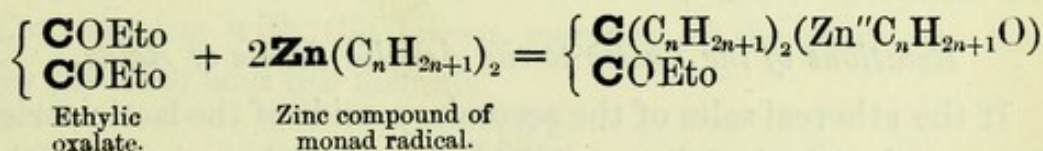
2. By the oxidation of the  $C_nH_{2n+1}H_o$  alcohols:—



3. From the fatty acids, by converting them first into chloro-substitution acids, and then acting upon these compounds with potassic hydrate:—

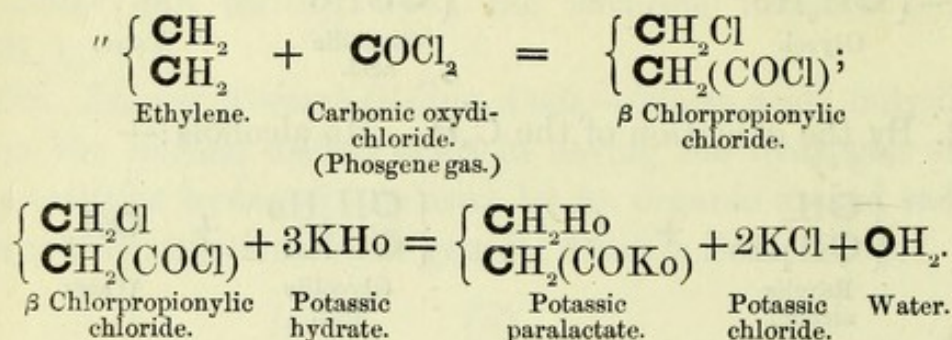


*Formation of Secondary Acids.*—By the action of the zinc compounds of the monad radicals upon ethylic oxalate, and the subsequent addition of water:—





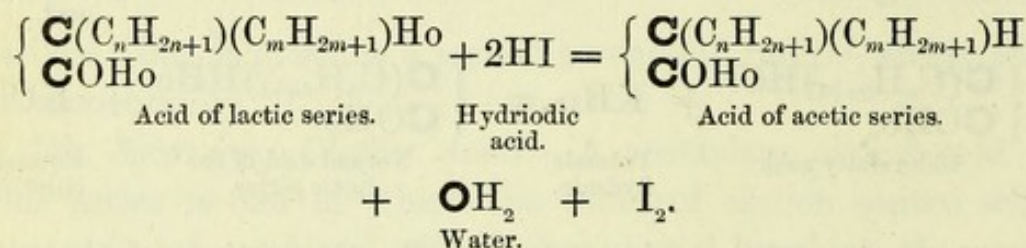
*Formation of Olefine Acids.*—By uniting a dyad radical with carbonic oxydichloride (*phosgene gas*) under the influence of sunlight, and subsequently acting upon the product with potassic hydrate:—



*Relations of the Lactic to the Acetic Series of Acids.*

1. The transformation of the acetic or fatty into the normal lactic series of acids has been mentioned above (p. 323).

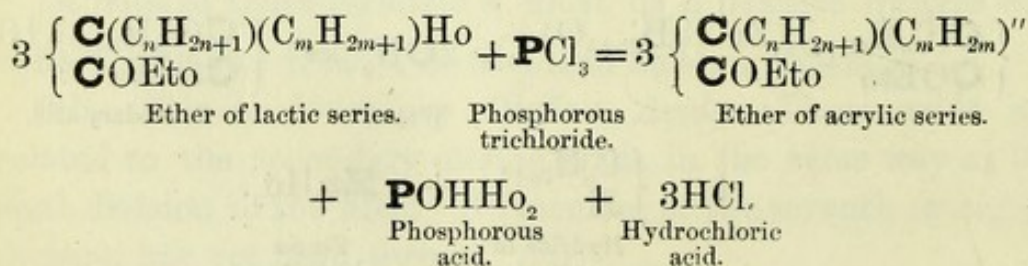
2. The converse operation is effected with the normal and secondary acids of the lactic series by means of hydriodic acid:—



If  $m$  does not = 0 the fatty acid will be a secondary one, like the member of the lactic series from which it is derived.

*Relations of the Lactic to the Acrylic Series of Acids.*

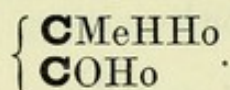
If the ethereal salts of the secondary acids of the lactic series be treated with phosphorous trichloride, the ethereal salts of the secondary acids of the acrylic series are produced:—



This reaction has not yet been produced in the case of the normal acids of the lactic series.

A secondary lactic acid *minus*  $\text{OH}_2 =$  an acrylic acid. The reverse of this operation has not been performed.

## LACTIC ACID.



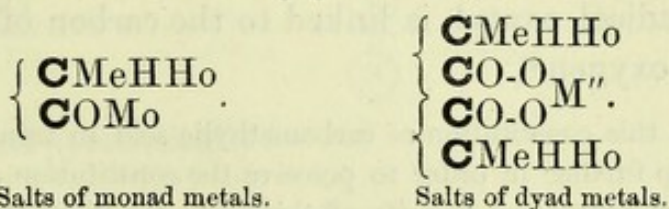
*Sp. gr.* 1.215.

*Occurrence.*—In sour milk, *Sauerkraut*, fluids of muscular tissue, gastric juice, saliva of diabetic patients. In the acid liquor of starch-factories, in blood, urine, tears, bile, &c. It is also a general product of putrefactive fermentation. The acid contained in animal fluids is *paralactic acid* (see p. 327).

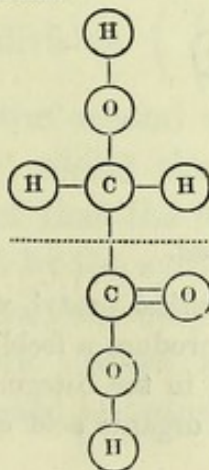
*Preparation.*—By fermenting sugar with putrid cheese.

For other processes, see pages 329 and 330.

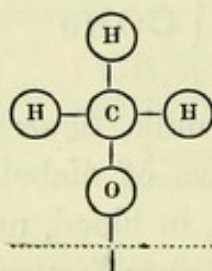
Its salts have the following general formulæ:—

*Isomerism in the Lactic Series.*

The synthetical study of the acids of this series affords an insight into numerous and interesting cases of isomerism. Commencing with the lowest member of the series, we have for glycollic acid the formula

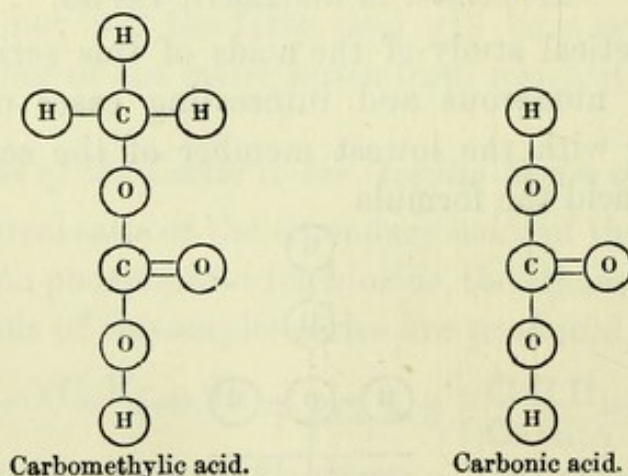


An inspection of this formula shows that glycollic acid admits of no isomeric modification, except with a total change of type. The part of the formula below the dotted line represents oxatyl, which cannot be altered without sacrificing the acid character of the compound; there remains therefore only the part of the formula above the dotted line, which admits of the following modification:—



The acid represented by the formula so modified no longer comes within the definition of the lactic series. It is carbomethylic acid, and differs essentially from glycollic acid and the lactic series in general, inasmuch as the carbon of its chlorous radical, oxatyl, is linked to the carbon of the basylous radical by oxygen\*.

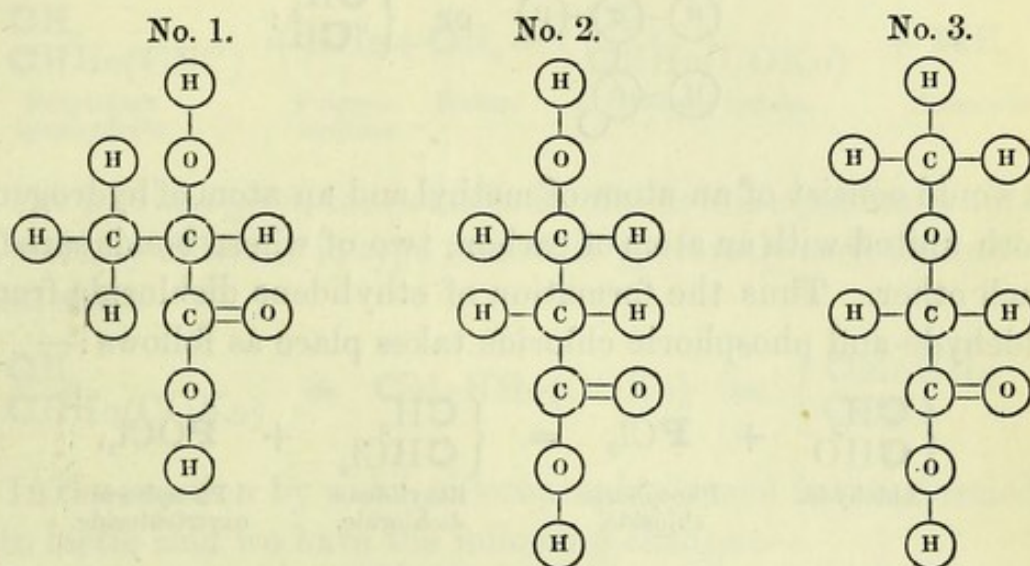
\* Bearing this constitution of carbomethylic acid in mind, we have only to go one step further in order to perceive the constitution of carbonic acid itself, and the anomalous basicity of this acid; for if, in the above graphic formula for carbomethylic acid, we replace the methyl by hydrogen, we have



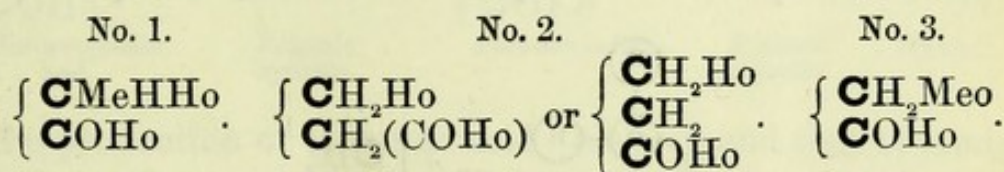
It is thus evident that the radical oxatyl, when united with hydroxyl, has sufficient chlorous power to produce a feebly dibasic acid; but inasmuch as carbonic acid is not included in the category of organic acids, it forms no exception to the law that an organic acid containing  $n$  atoms of oxatyl is  $n$ -basic.

There being no decisive evidence that *homolactic acid* differs from glycollic acid, experiment and theory both agree in asserting that the formula  $C_2H_4O_3$  represents only one acid in the lactic series.

Proceeding now one step higher in this series, we have in the formula of lactic acid an expression capable of the following three variations without quitting the lactic type:—

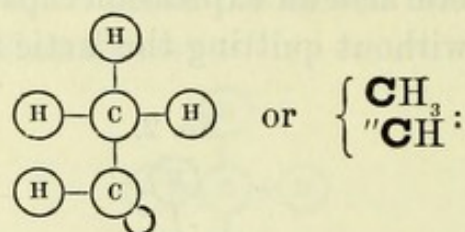


Or, expressed symbolically:—

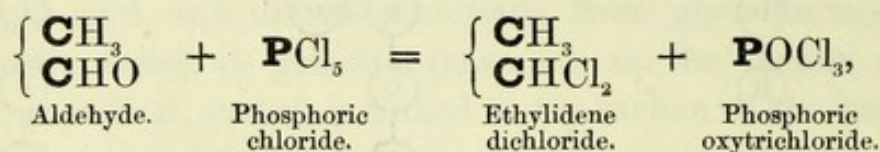


All the acids represented by the above formulæ are known. The first expresses the constitution of lactic acid, which belongs to the normal division  $\left( \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C^+RHHo} \\ \mathbf{COHo} \end{array} \right\} \right)$  of the series, described at page 317; the second shows the atomic arrangement of paralactic acid; whilst the third represents methylglycollic acid. The proof that the first two of these acids are so constituted is afforded by the synthetic processes sometimes employed to produce them; for ethylidene cyanhydrate is converted by ebullition with potash into a salt of lactic acid, whilst ethylene cyanhydrate is transformed under similar cir-

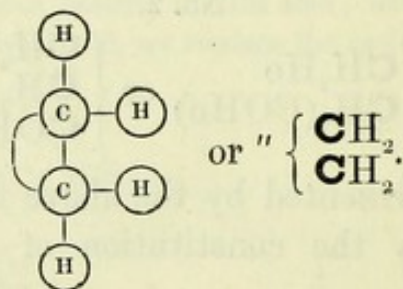
cumstances into paralactic acid. It has also been mentioned above that by the action of phosgene gas upon ethylene, paralactic acid is produced. Now the formation of ethylidene, or rather of its compounds, scarcely leaves a doubt that this body, if isolated, would have the following atomic constitution:—



it would consist of an atom of methyl and an atom of hydrogen, both united with an atom of carbon, two of whose bonds satisfy each other. Thus the formation of ethylidene dichloride from aldehyde and phosphoric chloride takes place as follows:—

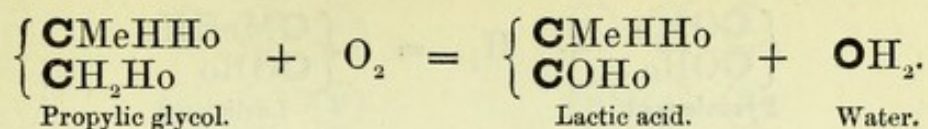


the oxygen in the aldehyde being simply replaced by chlorine. There now only remains one possible formula for ethylene, viz.

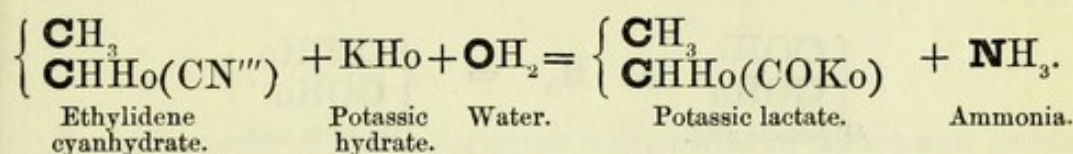


Such, then, being the constitution of ethylidene and ethylene, it follows that the former ought to give rise to an acid of the constitution shown in formula No. 1, whilst ethylene should produce an acid agreeing with formula No. 2. The acids actually produced from these sources are lactic and paralactic acids; hence No. 1 is the constitutional formula of lactic acid, and No. 2 that of paralactic acid,—a conclusion which harmonizes perfectly with all the reactions in which the production

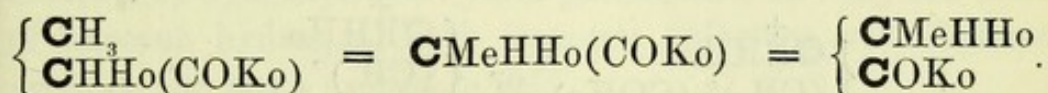
of these acids can be traced. Thus in the formation of lactic acid by the oxidation of propylic glycol, we have



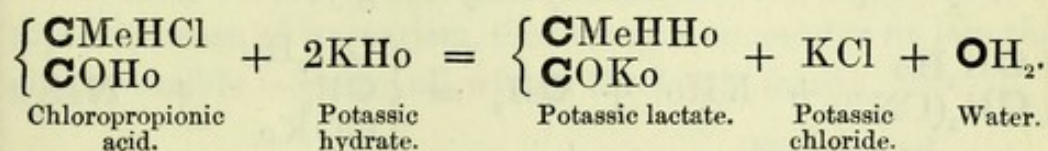
Again, in the production of this acid from ethylidene cyanhydrate,



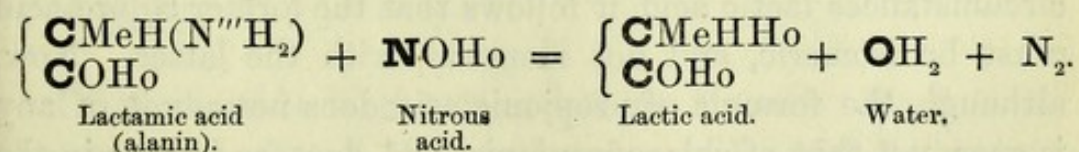
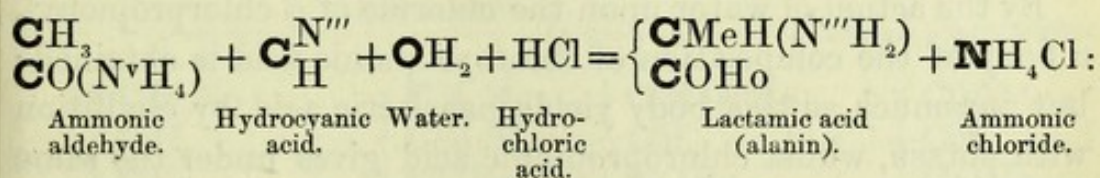
The formula given for potassic lactate in this equation is only apparently different in type from that previously used for lactic acid, since



In the reaction by which chloropropionic acid is transformed into lactic acid we have the following change:—

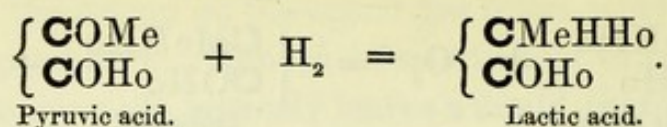


The production of lactamic acid (*alanin*), and that of lactic acid from the latter by the action of nitrous acid, are also clearly confirmatory of the above view.

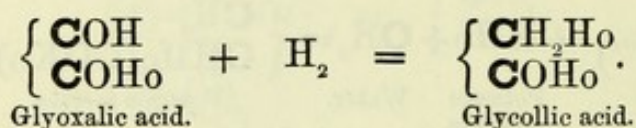


Not the least interesting reaction illustrative of the consti-

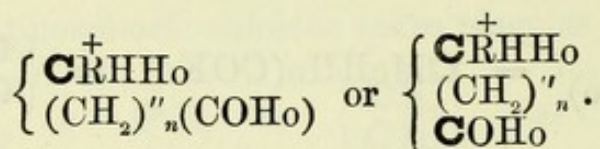
tution of lactic acid is the formation of this acid by the action of nascent hydrogen upon pyruvic acid:—



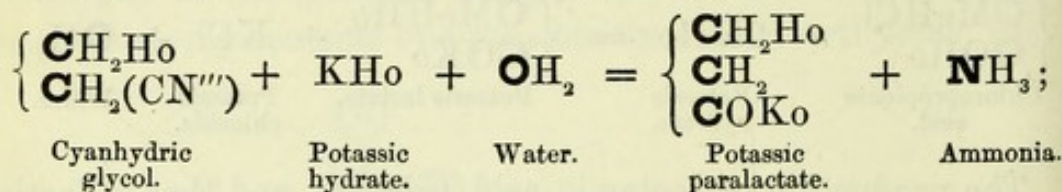
By an analogous reaction, glyoxalic acid, which is the next lower homologue of pyruvic acid, has been transformed into glycollic acid.



In a similar manner it can be demonstrated that the above formula No. 2 expresses the constitution of paralactic acid, which belongs to the fifth or olefine division of these acids,

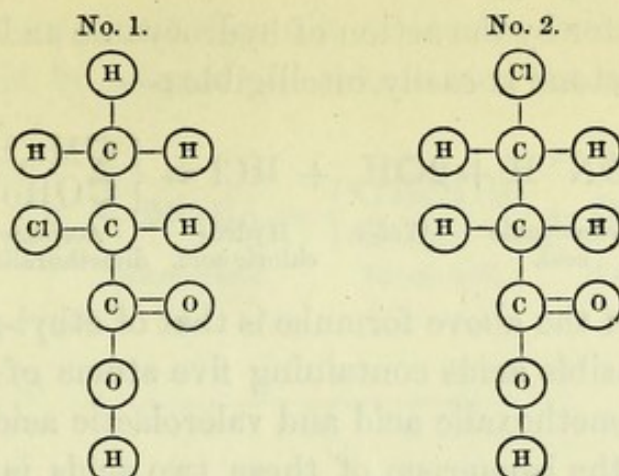


That paralactic acid possesses this constitution is proved, first, by its production from cyanhydric glycol—



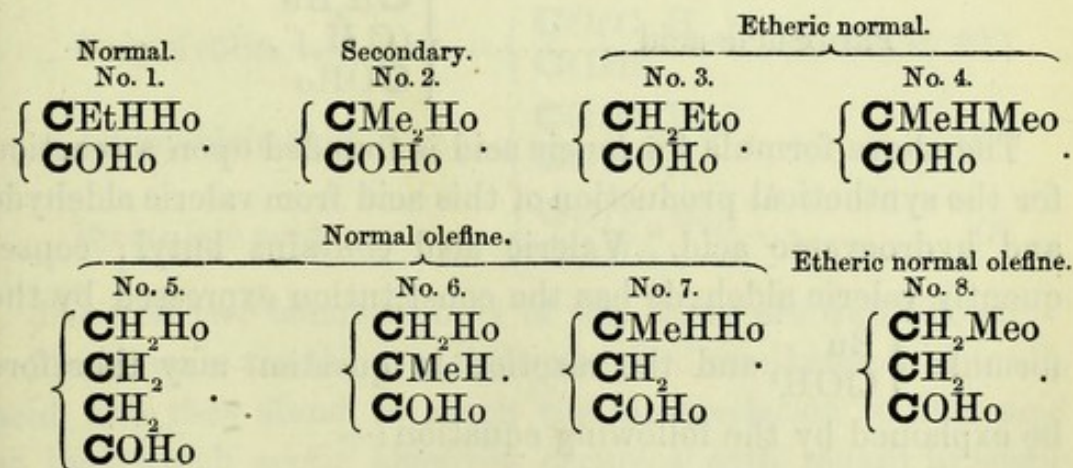
and secondly, by its formation from phosgene gas and ethylene (see p. 324).

By the action of water upon the chloride of  $\beta$  chlorpropionyl, a body of the composition of chloropropionic acid is obtained; but inasmuch as this body yields paralactic acid by ebullition with potash, whilst chloropropionic acid gives under the same circumstances lactic acid, it follows that the former chloro-acid must be isomeric, and not identical, with the latter. Now, although the formula of propionic acid does not admit of any isomer, yet that of chloropropionic acid does, as is seen in the following graphic formulæ:—



A comparison of these formulæ with those of lactic and para-lactic acids (p. 327) shows at a glance that No. 1 is the chloropropionic acid which yields lactic acid, whilst No. 2 is iso-chloropropionic acid, which, by the substitution of its chlorine by hydroxyl, must yield paralactic acid. By the action of nascent hydrogen, both isomeric chlorides will obviously produce the same propionic acid.

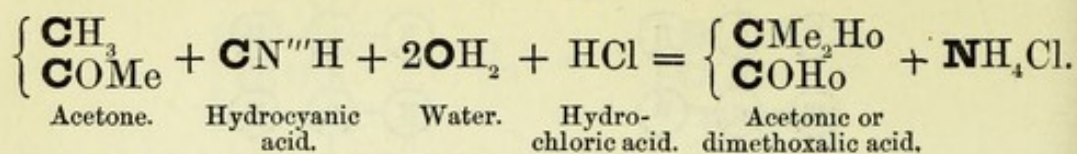
The cause of the isomerism of methyl-glycollic acid (No. 3, p. 327) is so obvious as to require no further explanation. Proceeding to the next higher stage in the series, such is the rapid increase of isomerism, that we now encounter no less than eight possible isomers, all within the lactic family.



Of these acids, Nos. 1, 2, and 3 are known. No. 1 is oxybutyric acid; No. 2 is dimethoxalic acid, which is probably identical with acetic acid. On this assumption, the forma-

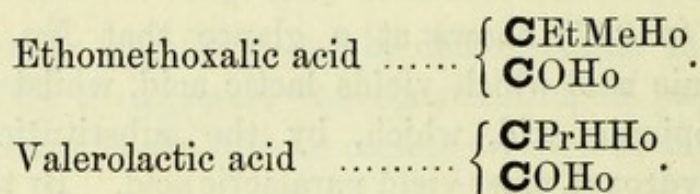


tion of the latter by the action of hydrocyanic and hydrochloric acids upon acetone is easily intelligible:—

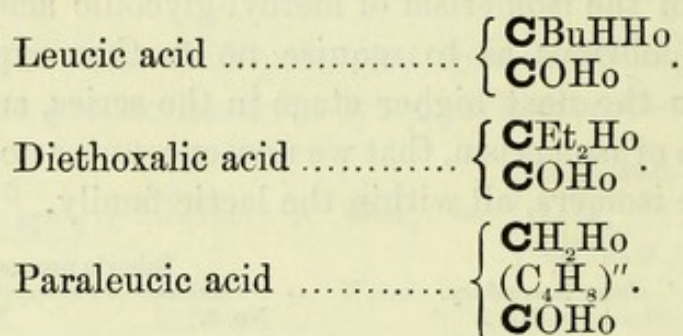


The third of the above formulæ is that of ethyl-glycollic acid.

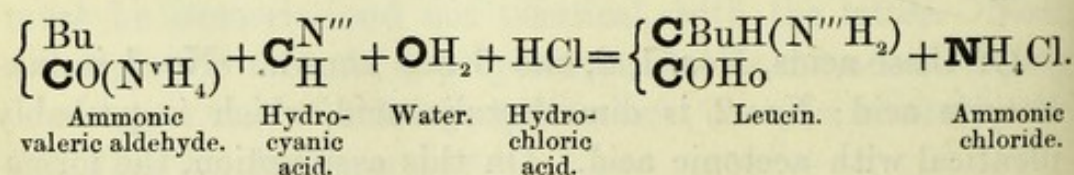
Of the possible acids containing five atoms of carbon, only two, viz. ethomethoxalic acid and valerolactic acid, are known. The cause of the isomerism of these two acids is seen at once from an inspection of their constitutional formulæ:—



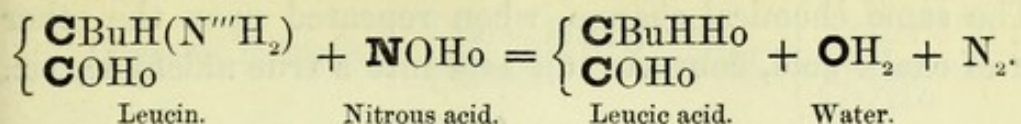
Of acids containing six atoms of carbon, the following three are known:—



The above formula for leucic acid is founded upon a reaction for the synthetical production of this acid from valeric aldehyde and hydrocyanic acid. Valeric acid contains butyl; consequently valeric aldehyde has the constitution expressed by the formula  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Bu} \\ \text{C}^{\text{OH}} \end{array} \right.$  and the reaction in question may therefore be explained by the following equation:—



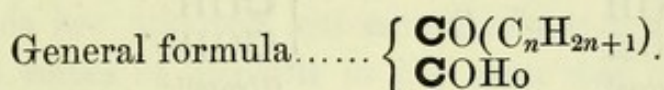
Such being the rational formula of leucin, its transformation into leucic acid by nitrous acid determines the constitution of leucic acid:—



## CHAPTER XLI.

### THE ACIDS.

#### 4. PYRUVIC SERIES.



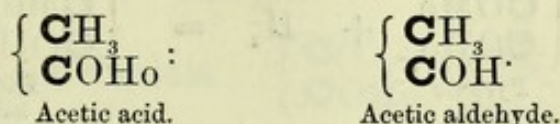
In this formula  $n$  may = 0.

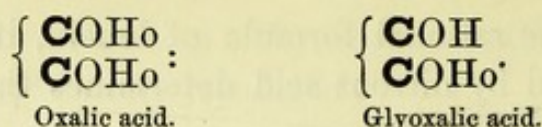
The following list contains all the known members of this series:—

|                           |  |                |
|---------------------------|--|----------------|
| Glyoxalic acid.....       | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{COH} \\ \mathbf{COH_o} \end{array} \right.$              |                |
| Pyruvic acid .....        | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{COMe} \\ \mathbf{COH_o} \end{array} \right.$             | Boils at 165°. |
| Convolvulinoleic acid ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CO(C_{11}H_{23})} \\ \mathbf{COH_o} \end{array} \right.$ | Fuses at 42°.  |
| Jalapinoleic acid.. ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CO(C_{14}H_{29})} \\ \mathbf{COH_o} \end{array} \right.$ | „ 65°.         |
| Ricinoleic acid .. .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{CO(C_{18}H_{33})} \\ \mathbf{COH_o} \end{array} \right.$ | „ 0°.          |

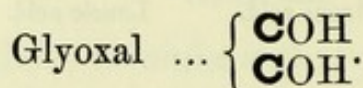
The first two members only of this series are well known.

These acids are the semialdehydes and semiketones of oxalic acid, and they stand in much the same relation to this acid as that which acetic aldehyde occupies with regard to acetic acid:—

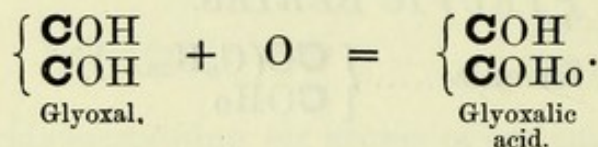
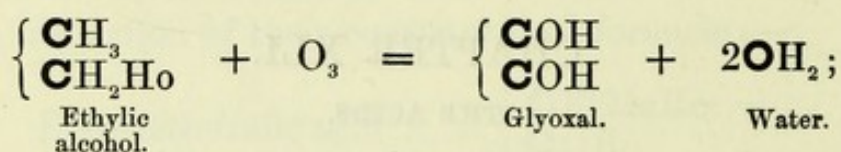




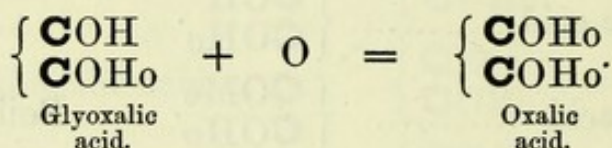
The same chemical change, when repeated upon the other half of oxalic acid, converts this acid into a true aldehyde, viz.



Both glyoxal and glyoxalic acid are produced by the oxidation of ethylic alcohol by nitric acid:—

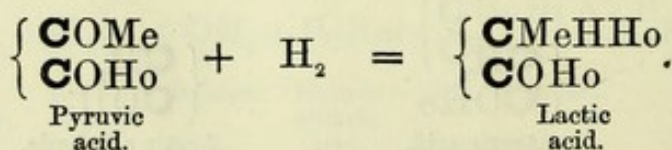
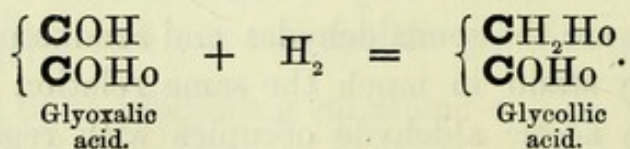


Glyoxalic acid reduces silver salts like an aldehyde, and is transformed into oxalic acid:—

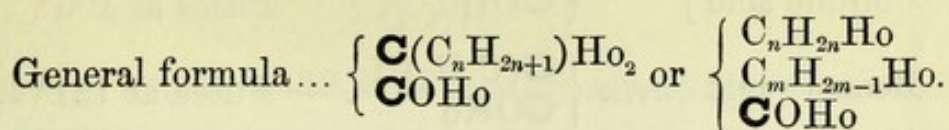


These reactions show clearly the relations of the pyruvic series to oxalic acid.

The pyruvic series is also closely related to the lactic series—the first two members of the former absorbing hydrogen and being converted into glycollic and normal lactic acids respectively:—



5. THE GLYOXYLIC SERIES OF ACIDS.

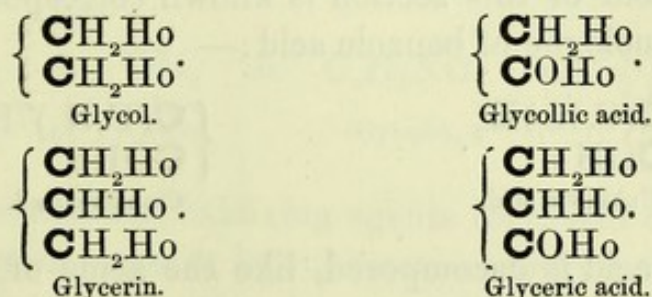


In the second formula  $n$  may = 0.

The two following acids of this series are known :—

|                     | Formula.  | Physical condition.          |
|---------------------|---|------------------------------|
| Glyoxylic acid ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{O}_2 \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{O} \end{array} \right.$   | Syrupy, crystalline hydrate. |
| Glyceric acid ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}_2\mathbf{H}\mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{O} \\ \mathbf{C}\mathbf{O}\mathbf{H}\mathbf{O} \end{array} \right.$ | Syrupy.                      |

These acids are dihydric, but monobasic, and are related to the glycerin series of alcohols in the same way in which the members of the lactic series are related to the glycols :—

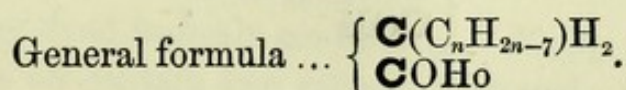


Glyceric acid has hitherto been but little investigated.

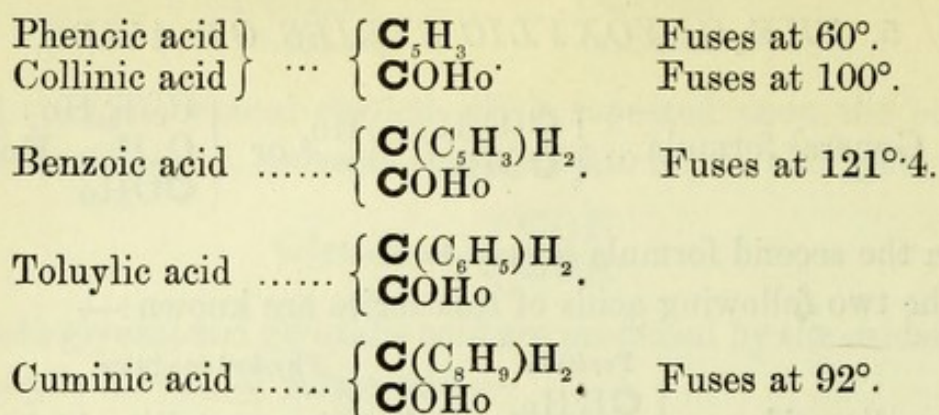
CHAPTER XLII.

THE ACIDS.

6. THE BENZOIC OR AROMATIC SERIES OF ACIDS.



The following terms of this series are known:—



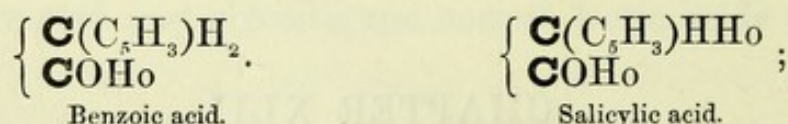
These acids have the same constitution as those of the acetic series, but contain the  $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-7}$  radicals.

They have been much less studied than the acetic series, and further investigation will probably bring to light other series holding towards them the same relation as the acrylic, glycollic, pyruvic, and glyoxylic series bear to the acetic series. Already an acryloid acid of this section is known corresponding to an unknown homologue of benzoic acid:—

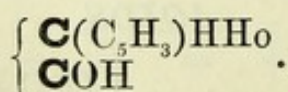


Cinnamic acid is decomposed, like the acids of the acrylic series, when treated with fused potassic hydrate; it gives, under these circumstances, potassic acetate and benzoate. For the analogous reaction in the acrylic series see p. 314.

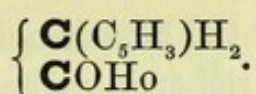
Salicylic acid is the lactic acid of benzoic acid:—



and the oil of meadow-sweet (*Spiræa ulmaria*) is generally regarded as the aldehyde of salicylic acid:—



## BENZOIC ACID.

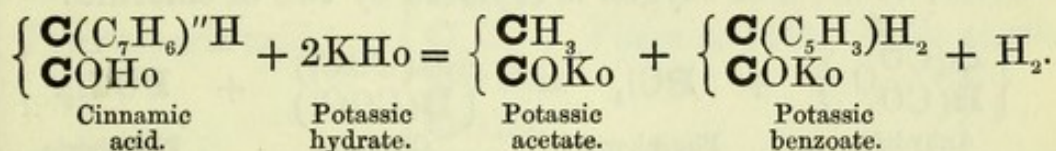


*Molecular weight* = 122. *Molecular volume*  $\square\square$ . 1 litre of benzoic acid vapour weighs 61 criths. *Fuses at* 121°.4. *Boils at* 239°.

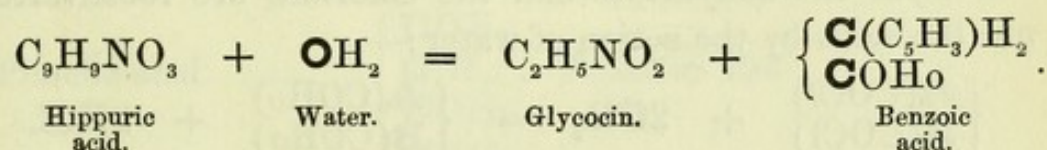
*Occurrence.*—In many balsams and gums. In putrid urine.

*Preparation.*—1. By the oxidation of oil of bitter almonds (p. 295).

2. By the action of fused potassic hydrate on cinnamic acid:—



3. By boiling hippuric acid with hydrochloric acid:—



4. By the action of oxidizing agents on casein or gelatin.

5. From gum benzoin, by sublimation, or by extraction with potassic hydrate and subsequent precipitation of the acid by hydrochloric acid.

## CHAPTER XLIII.

## THE ACIDS.

## DIBASIC ACIDS.

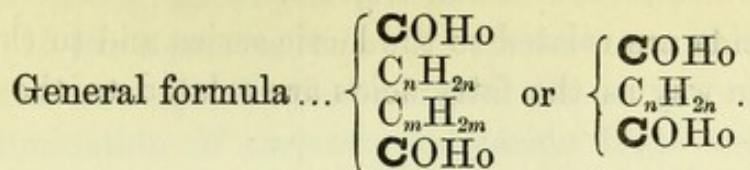
General formula...  $\mathbf{A}(\mathbf{COH}_o)_2$  or  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \mathbf{A}(\mathbf{COH}_o) \\ \mathbf{B}(\mathbf{COH}_o) \end{array} \right.$

A and B being dyad radicals containing  $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_m\mathbf{O}_l$ .

These acids all contain two atoms of oxatyl; and if in the



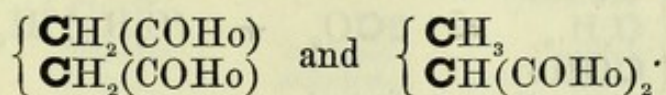
1. THE SUCCINIC OR ACETOID SERIES.



The following members of this series are known:—

|                       |   |                               |
|-----------------------|---|-------------------------------|
| Malonic acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{CH}_2 \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$                | Fuses at 140°.                |
| Succinic acid .....   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_2\text{H}_4 \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$       | Fuses at 180°. Boils at 235°. |
| Pyrotartaric acid ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_3\text{H}_6 \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$       | Fuses at 112°. Boils at 200°. |
| Adipic acid .....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_4\text{H}_8 \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$       | Fuses at 140°.                |
| Pimelic acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_5\text{H}_{10} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$    | Fuses at 134°.                |
| Suberic acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_6\text{H}_{12} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$    | Fuses at 125°.                |
| Anchoic acid .....    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_7\text{H}_{14} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$    | Fuses at 116°.                |
| Sebacic acid.....     | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_8\text{H}_{16} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$    | Fuses at 127°.                |
| Roccellic acid .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{C}_{15}\text{H}_{30} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$ | Fuses at 132°. Boils at 200°. |

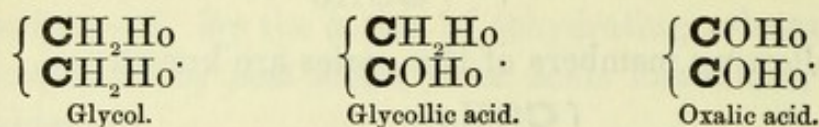
It is obvious that there may be several modifications of each of these acids. Thus there may be two succinic acids, one containing ethylene, and the other ethylidene (see p. 346):—



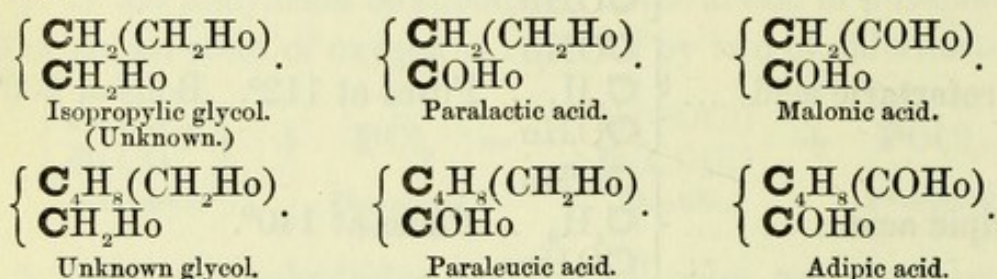


1. *Relations of the Succinic to the Lactic Series of Acids and to the Glycols.*

These acids are related to the lactic series and to the glycols in the same way as the fatty acids are related to the monacid alcohols:—

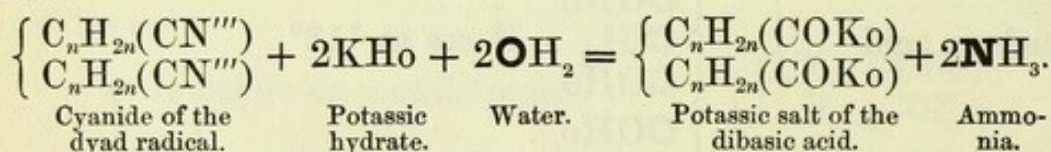


This relation, however, does not strictly extend beyond the first member, although it may be partially traced in the relations of malonic and adipic acids to paralactic and paraleucic acids:—

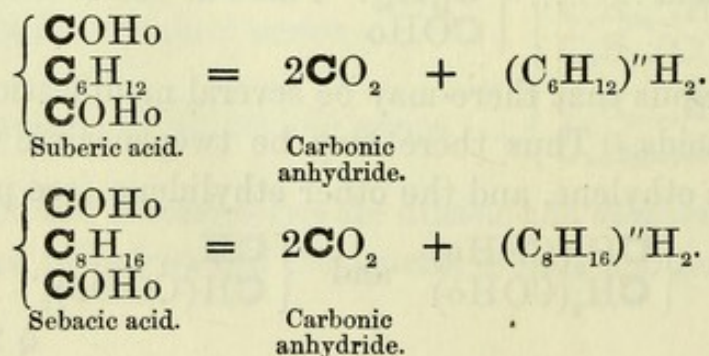


2. *Relations of the Succinic Series to the Dyad Radicals.*

1. The succinic series is intimately related to the dyad radicals, the cyanides of which are readily converted into dibasic acids by ebullition with potassic hydrate or hydrochloric acid:—



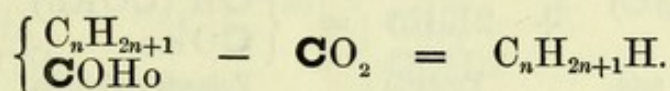
2. Some of these acids, when heated with excess of caustic baryta, give up two atoms of carbonic anhydride, yielding the hydrides of the dyad radicals:—



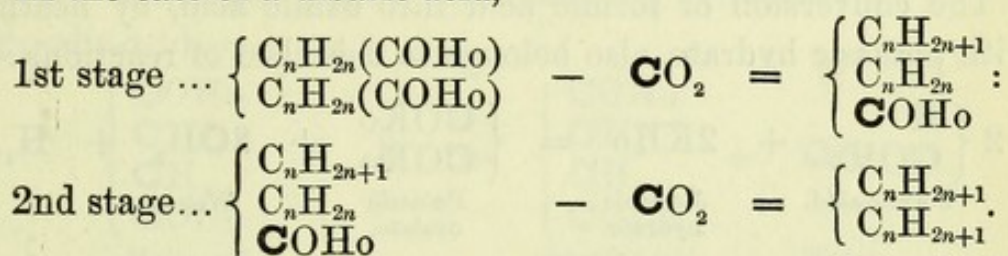
These reactions are the analogues, in the dyad series, of the one by which marsh-gas is obtained from acetic acid. The hydrides of the dyad radicals so obtained are isomeric with those of the corresponding monad radicals.

The elimination of carbonic anhydride from a monobasic acid can only take place once, while from a dibasic acid it takes place in two successive stages:—

In the case of a monobasic acid,

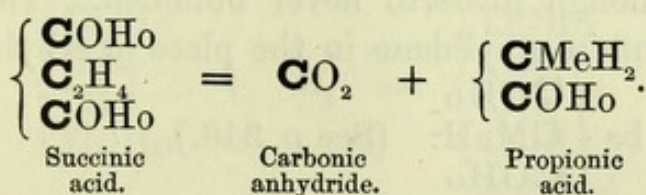
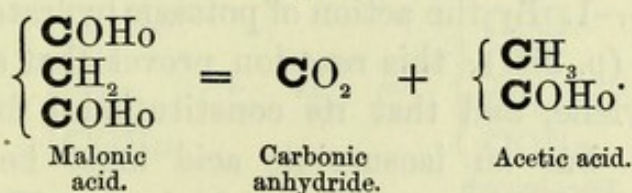
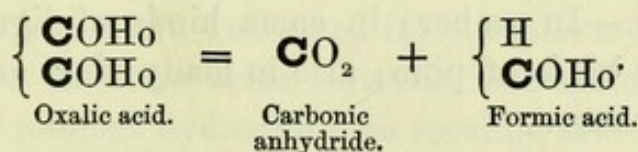


In the case of a dibasic acid,



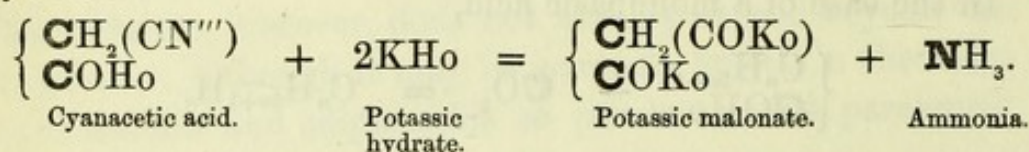
### 3. Relations of the Succinic to the Acetic Series of Acids.

1. By the loss of the elements of carbonic anhydride, the first three members of the succinic series are converted into members of the acetic series, containing one atom of carbon less:—

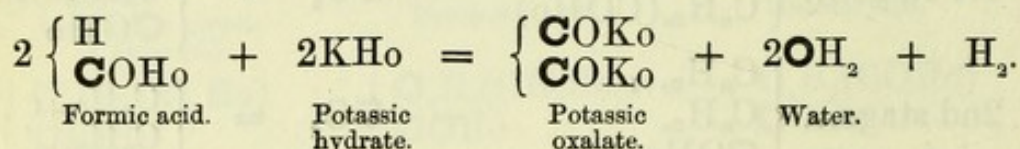


In the first two cases the action of heat alone is sufficient to effect the transformation; but in the third the attraction of lime for carbonic anhydride must be superadded.

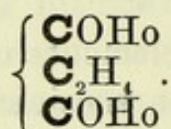
2. Conversely, the members of the acetic series may be converted into those of the succinic containing one atom of carbon more, by replacing one atom of the methylic hydrogen in acetic acid by cyanogen, and then boiling with potassic hydrate:—



The conversion of formic acid into oxalic acid, by heating with potassic hydrate, also belongs to this class of reactions:—



### SUCCINIC ACID.



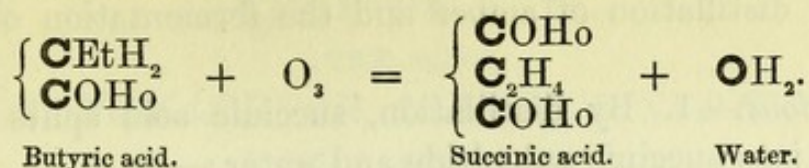
*Fuses at 180°. Boils at 235°.*

*Occurrence.*—In amber; in some kinds of lignite; in the resin of some kinds of pine; also in many other vegetable and animal substances.

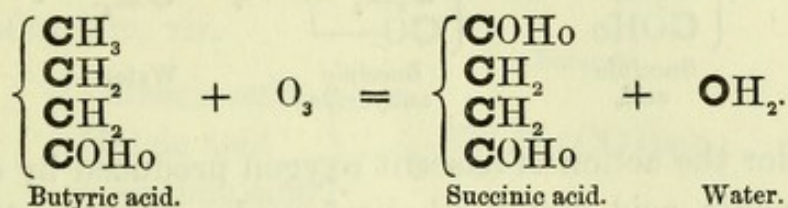
*Formation.*—1. By the action of potassic hydrate upon ethylenic cyanide (p. 289): this reaction proves that succinic acid contains ethylene, and that its constitutional formula is as above given; but an isosuccinic acid must be capable of formation, though hitherto never obtained. This acid will obviously contain ethylidene in the place of ethylene; and its

formula will be  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C} \text{O} \text{H} \text{o} \\ \text{C} \text{M} \text{e} \text{H} \\ \text{C} \text{O} \text{H} \text{o} \end{array} \right.$  (See p. 346.)

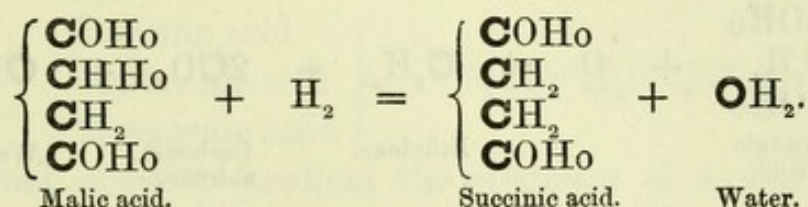
2. By the oxidation of butyric acid by nitric acid:—



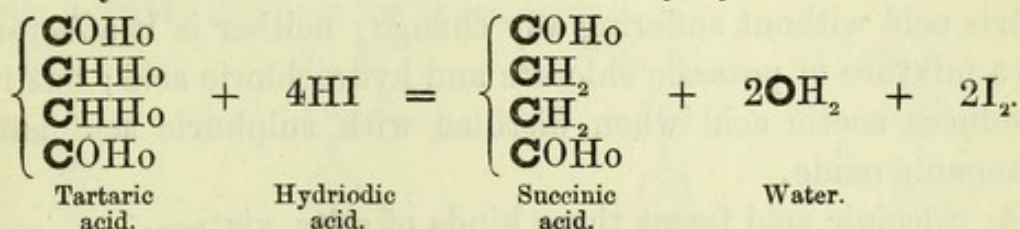
The nature of this reaction is more clearly seen with fully developed formulæ, thus:—



3. By the reduction of malic acid by fermentation, or by hydriodic acid:—

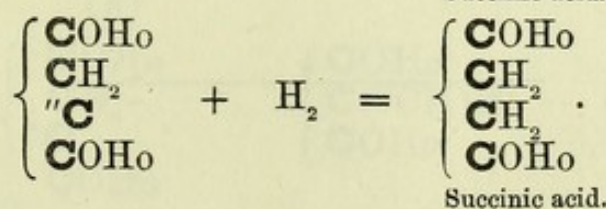
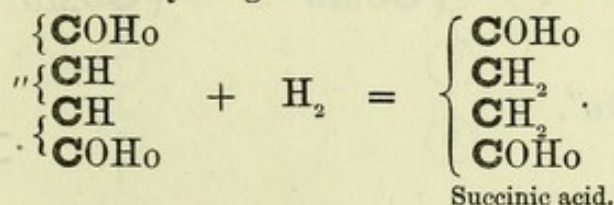


4. By the reduction of tartaric acid by hydriodic acid:—



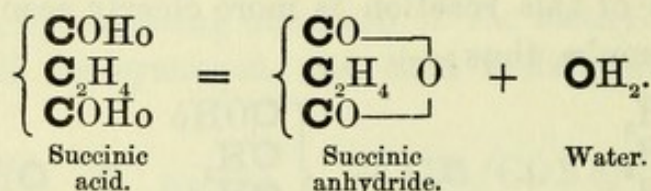
It is evident that this reaction is perfectly analogous to that by which lactic acid is transformed into propionic acid (p. 308).

5. The two isomeric acids, fumaric and maleic acids, are converted by nascent hydrogen into succinic acid:—

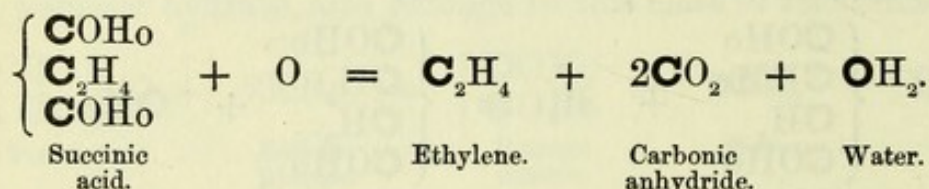


The two processes by which succinic acid is always prepared are, the distillation of amber and the fermentation of calcic malate.

*Reactions.*—1. By distillation, succinic acid splits almost entirely into succinic anhydride and water:—

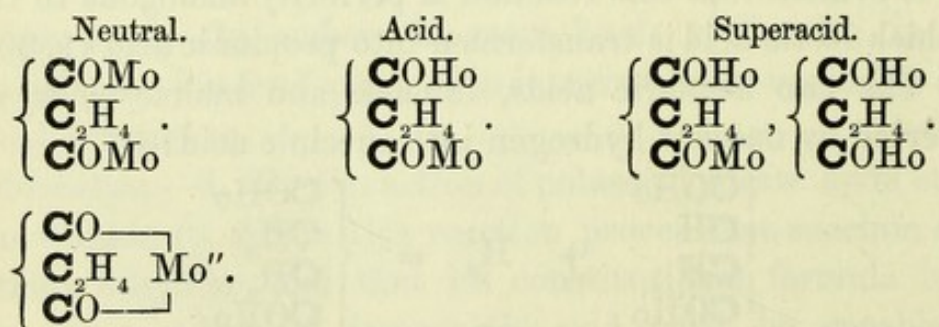


2. Under the action of nascent oxygen produced by electrolysis, succinic acid yields ethylene, carbonic anhydride, and water:—



3. Succinic acid may be boiled for hours with concentrated nitric acid without suffering any change; neither is it affected by a mixture of potassic chlorate and hydrochloric acid; but it produces acetic acid when distilled with sulphuric acid and manganic oxide.

4. Succinic acid forms three kinds of salts, viz.:—



CHAPTER XLIV.

THE ACIDS.

2. FUMARIC OR ACRYLOID SERIES.

General formula... "  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} C_n H_{2n-1} (COH_o) \\ C_n H_{2n-1} (COH_o) \end{array} \right\}$  or  $C_n H_{2n-2} (COH_o)_2$ .

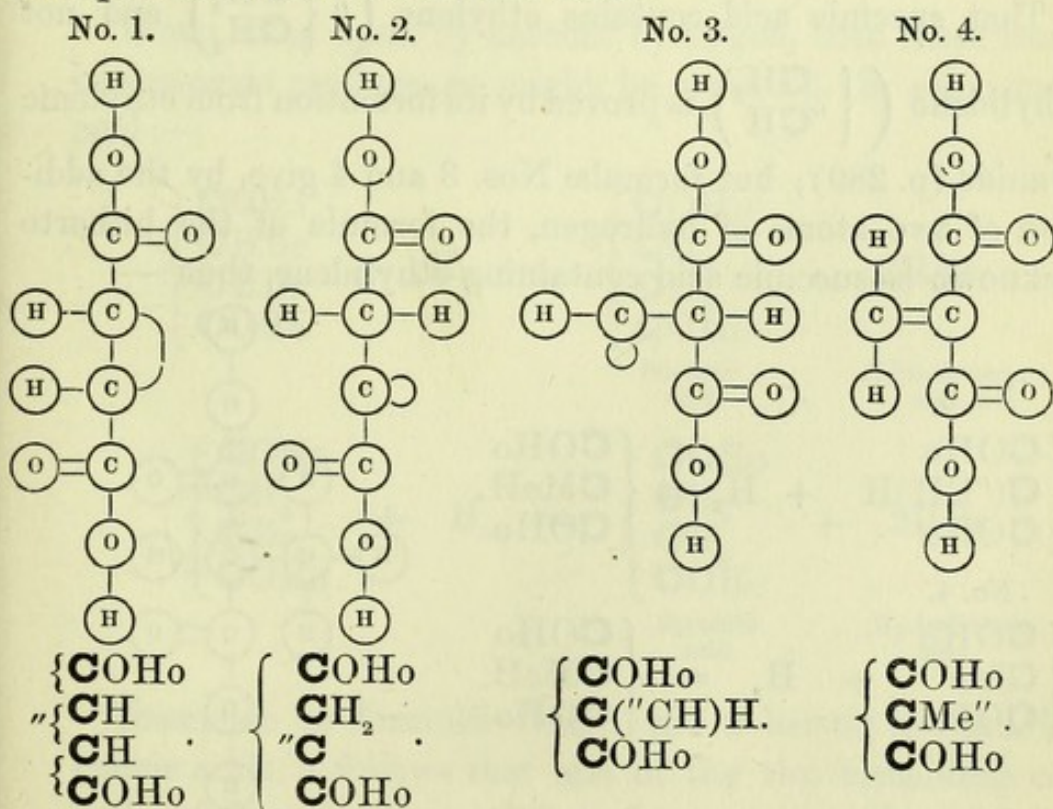
In this series there are three isomeric acids containing four atoms of carbon, viz.

|                |                                  |
|----------------|----------------------------------|
|                | Formula.                         |
| Fumaric acid   | } ..... "C" $_2 H_2 (COH_o)_2$ ; |
| Maleic acid    |                                  |
| Isomaleic acid |                                  |

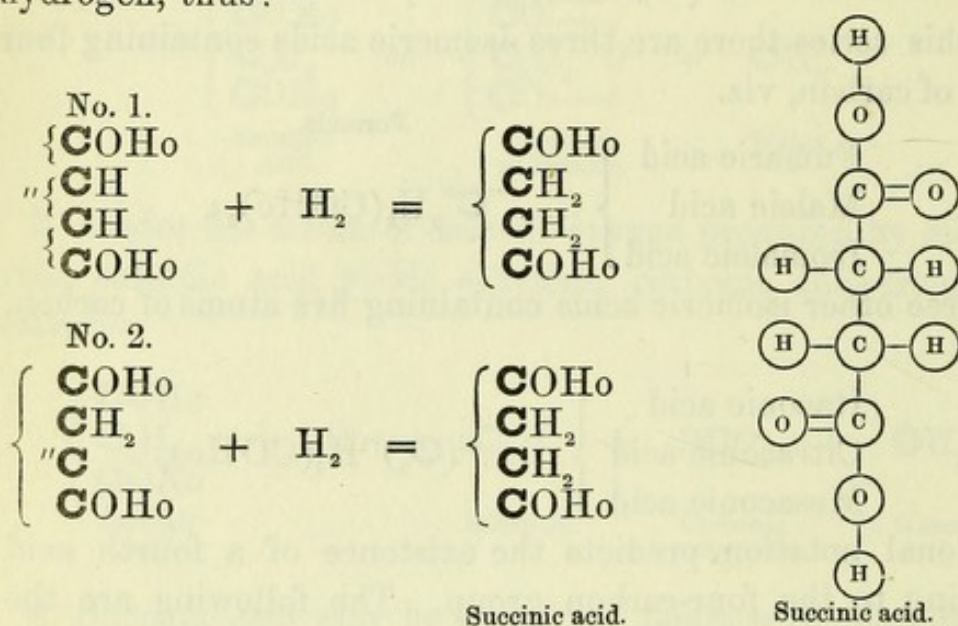
and three other isomeric acids containing five atoms of carbon, viz.

|                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| Itaconic acid   | } ..... $^{vi}(C_3)^{vi} H_4 (COH_o)_2$ . |
| Citraconic acid |   |
| Mesaconic acid  |   |

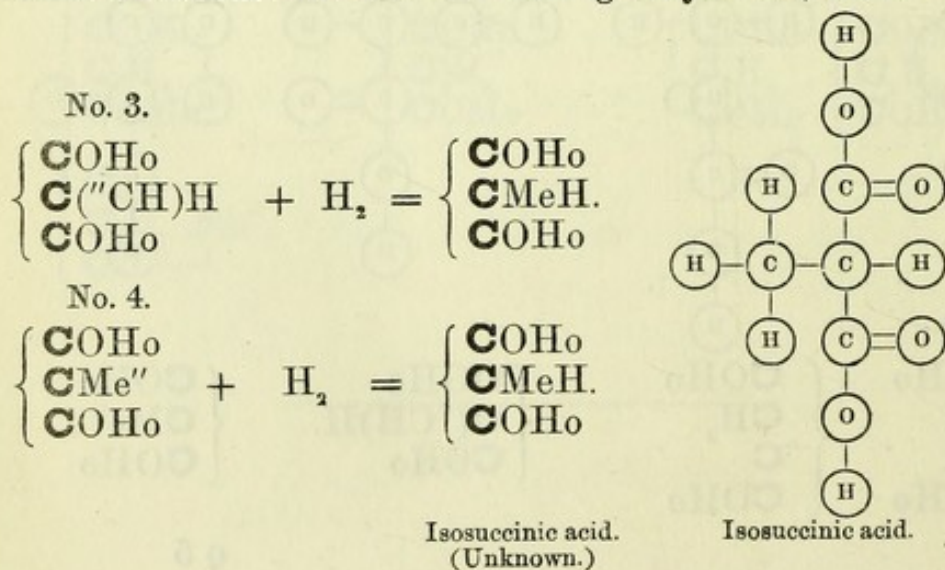
Rational notation predicts the existence of a fourth acid belonging to the four-carbon group. The following are the four possible formulæ for these acids:—



Of these formulæ, Nos. 1 and 2 represent fumaric and maleic acids. Data are still wanting to enable its own particular formula to be assigned to each of these acids; but the first two formulæ must belong to fumaric and maleic acids, because both these acids yield succinic acid under the influence of nascent hydrogen, thus:—

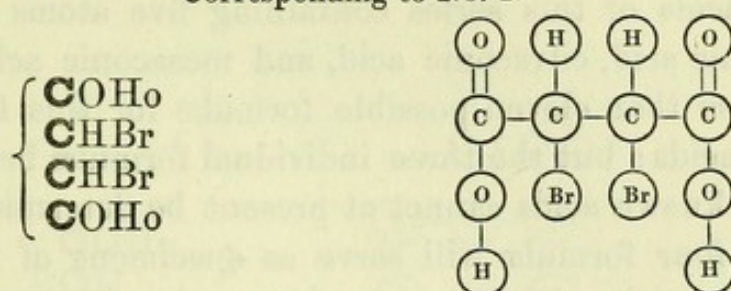


That succinic acid contains ethylene ( $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2 \\ \text{CH}_2 \end{array} \right.$ ) and not ethylidene ( $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{CH} \end{array} \right.$ ), is proved by its formation from ethylenic cyanide (p. 289); but formulæ Nos. 3 and 4 give, by the addition of two atoms of hydrogen, the formula of the hitherto unknown isosuccinic acid containing ethylidene, thus:—

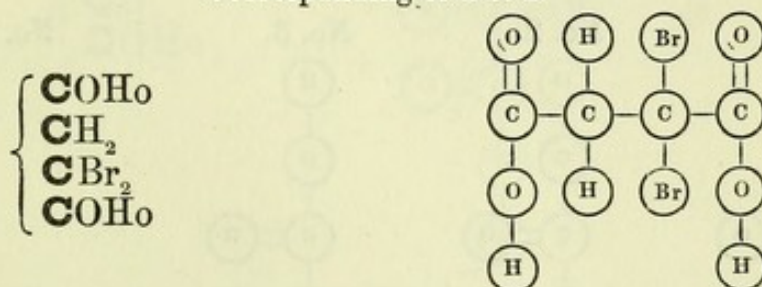


Fumaric acid combines directly with bromine, producing dibromosuccinic acid. Maleic acid also combines directly with bromine, producing isodibromosuccinic acid. The following formulæ show the nature of this isomerism:—

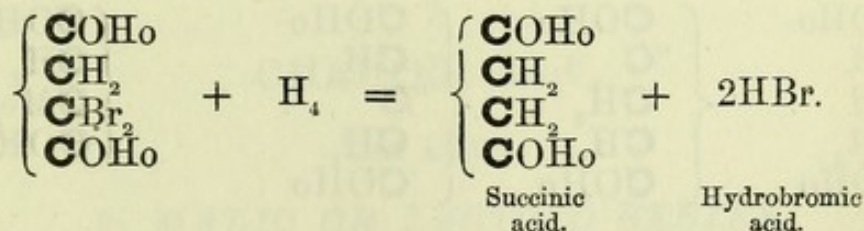
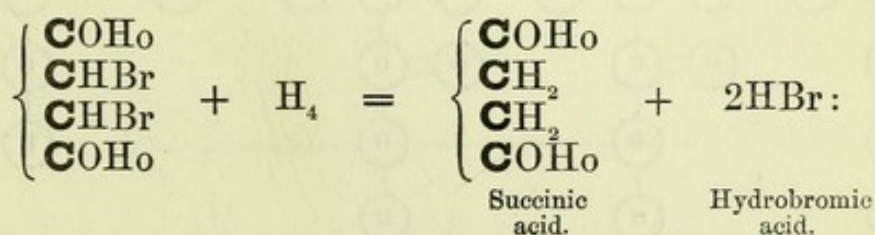
Corresponding to No. 1.



Corresponding to No. 2.



When acted upon by nascent hydrogen, both these isomeric bromo-acids produce, as might be expected, the same succinic acid:—

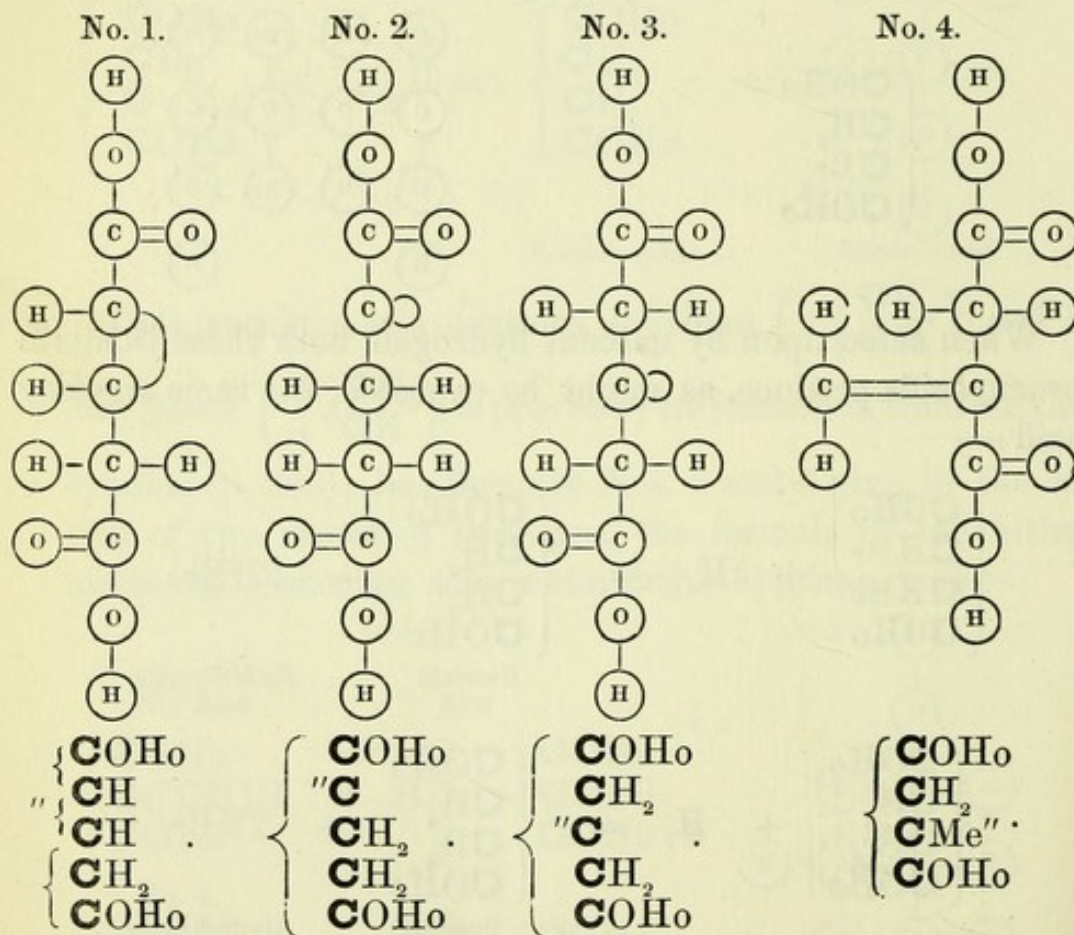


Inasmuch as formulæ Nos. 1 and 2 belong to fumaric and maleic acids, it follows that one of the two remaining constitutional formulæ must be that of isomaleic acid. It is impos-



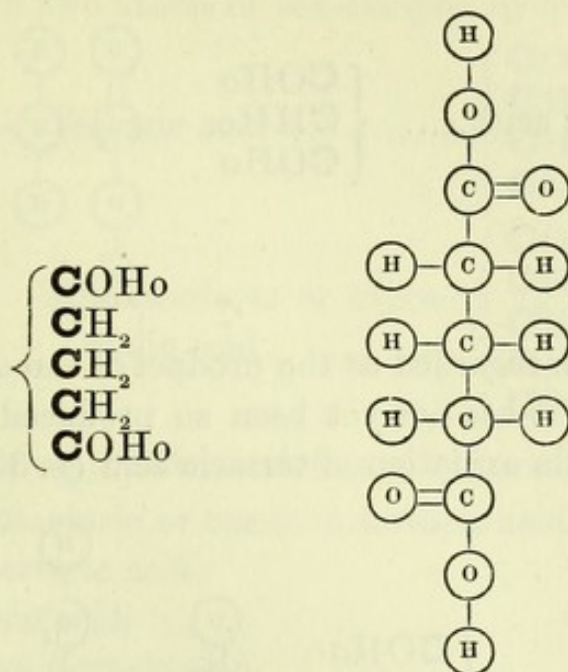
sible at present to determine which of these formulæ is to be assigned to this acid; but in any case there can scarcely be a doubt that isomaleic acid, when treated with nascent hydrogen, will yield isosuccinic acid, as shown above.

Of a similar character is the relation subsisting between the isomeric acids of this series containing five atoms of carbon, viz. itaconic acid, citraconic acid, and mesaconic acid. There are no less than eleven possible formulæ for this five-carbon group of acids; but the three individual formulæ belonging to the three known acids cannot at present be determined. The following four formulæ will serve as specimens of the whole, and as illustrations of the cause of isomerism in these acids:—



Itaconic, citraconic, and mesaconic acids stand in the same relation to pyrotartaric acid as fumaric and maleic acids occupy with regard to succinic acid; for, when submitted to the action

of nascent hydrogen, they all yield the same pyrotartaric acid, and it is therefore highly probable that the first three of the above formulæ belong to these acids. The formula of pyrotartaric acid is

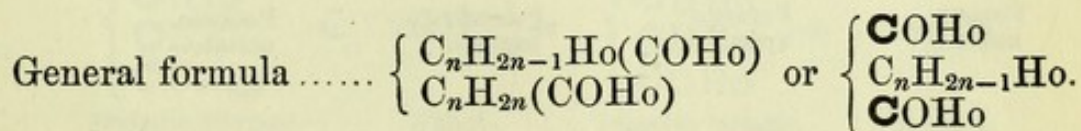


Treated with bromine, the three acids yield three isomeric brominated acids, which are transformed by nascent hydrogen into the same pyrotartaric acid.

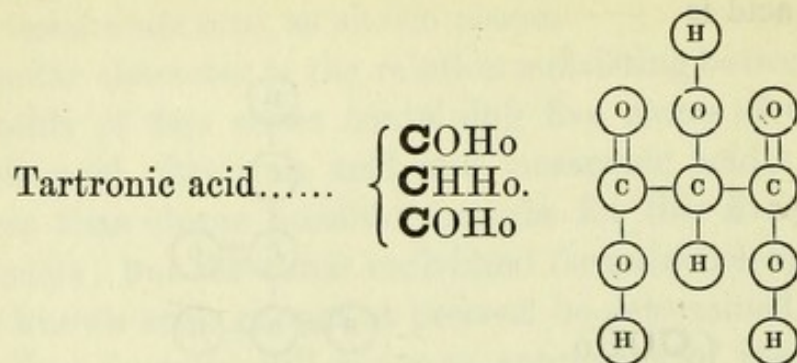
## CHAPTER XLV.

### THE ACIDS.

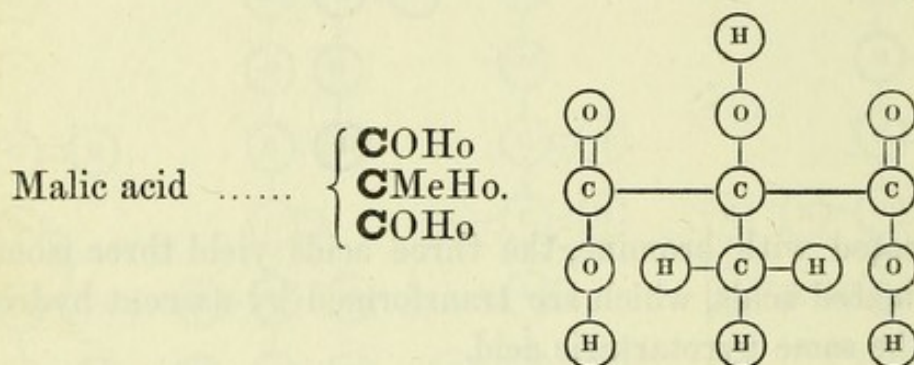
#### 3. MALIC OR LACTOID SERIES.



Only two acids belonging to this series are known, viz. tartronic acid and malic acid. Like lactic acid, they both contain an atom of *non-oxalylic* hydroxyl:—



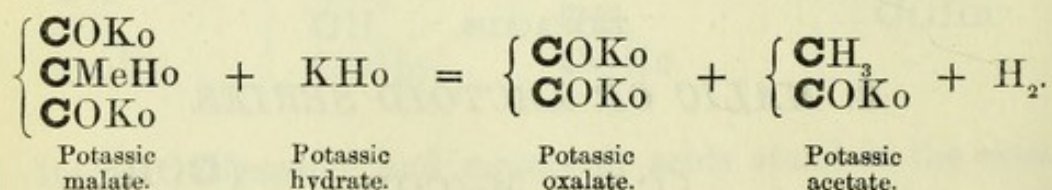
This acid may be regarded as the product of the oxidation of glycerin, although it has not yet been so produced. It is obtained by the gentle oxidation of tartaric acid (p. 352).



Malic acid may be regarded as the product of the oxidation of the hitherto undiscovered butyl glycerin,  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{CMeHo.} \\ \text{CH}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$

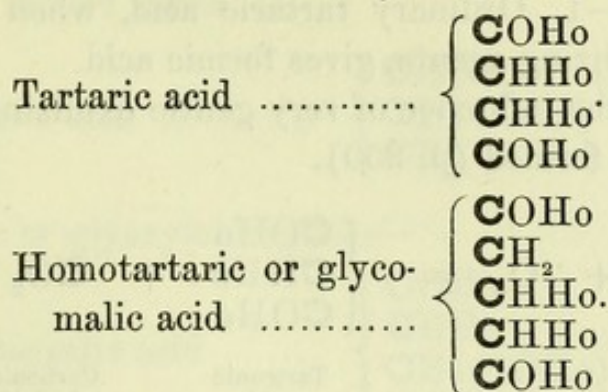
This acid is contained in apples, and in many other fruits.

When gently heated with potassic hydrate, hydrogen is evolved, potassic oxalate and acetate being produced:—



## 4. TARTARIC OR GLYOXYLOID SERIES.

This series contains at present only two members ; but these have very numerous isomers, which have been studied, however, only in the case of the first. Like the glyoxylic series, these acids contain two atoms of *non-oxalylic* hydroxyl.



The following are the varieties of tartaric acid :—

1. Dextrotartaric or common tartaric acid.
2. Lævotartaric acid.
3. Racemic acid.
4. Inactive tartaric acid.
5. Metatartaric acid.

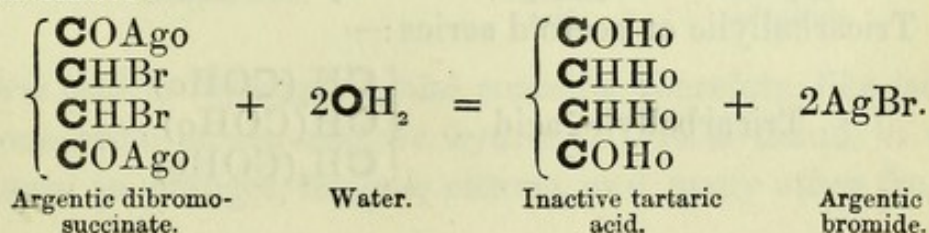
The internal arrangement is known only in the case of ordinary and inactive tartaric acids, which are both represented by the above formula.

The difference between dextro- and lævo-tartaric acids is only physical, as far as they are at present investigated.

*Racemic acid* is a compound of dextro- and lævo-tartaric acids. It may be produced by uniting them, and may again be resolved into them.

*Inactive tartaric acid* cannot be resolved into dextro- and lævo-tartaric acids.

It may be obtained by the action of water on argentic dibromosuccinate :—

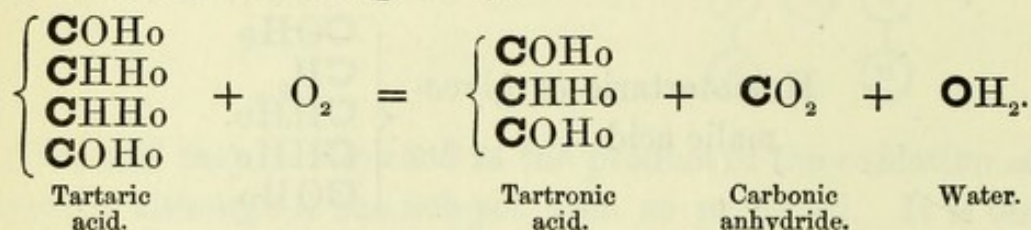


The converse of this reaction is the transformation of tartaric acid into succinic acid by means of hydriodic acid (see p. 343).

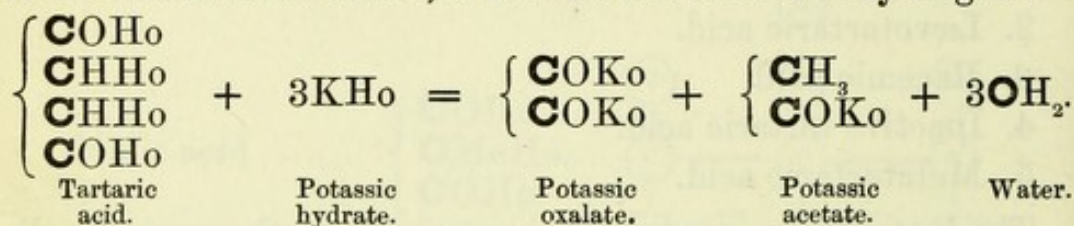
*Metatartaric acid* is produced by fusing ordinary tartaric acid.

*Reactions.*—1. Ordinary tartaric acid, when treated with powerful oxidizing agents, gives formic acid.

2. Under the influence of very gentle oxidizing agents, tartronic acid is formed (p. 350).



3. Heated with fused potassic hydrate, tartaric acid gives potassic oxalate and acetate, but without evolution of hydrogen:—



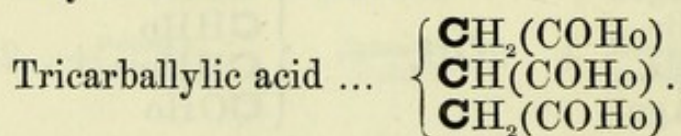
## CHAPTER XLVI.

### THE ACIDS.

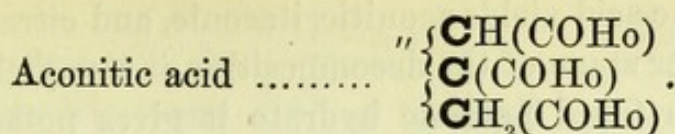
#### TRIBASIC ACIDS.

THE tribasic acids all contain three atoms of oxatyl. They may be divided into the following four series, each series being, however, at present only represented by one acid.

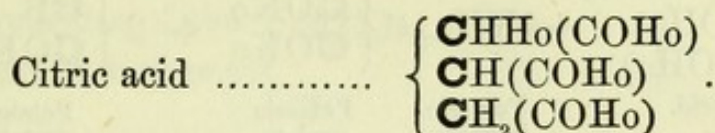
1. Tricarballic or acetoid series:—



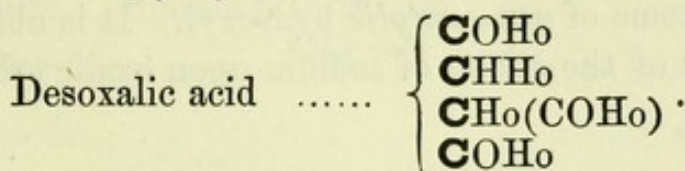
2. Aconitic or acryloid series :—



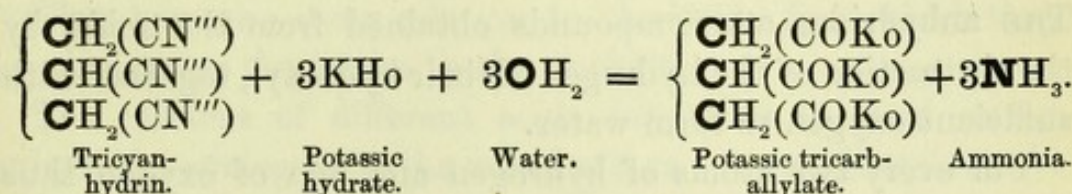
3. Citric or lactoid series :—



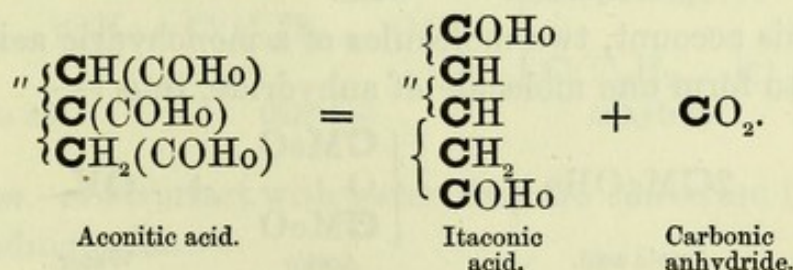
4. Desoxalic or glyoxyloid series :—



*Tricarballic acid* is trihydric. It is obtained from glycerin by replacing the hydroxyl in the latter by cyanogen, and then acting upon the tricyanhydrin, so formed, by potassic hydrate:—

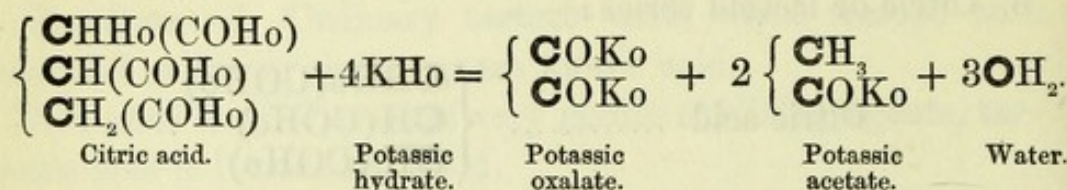


*Aconitic acid* (*equisetic acid*, *citridic acid*) is trihydric. It is found in the roots and leaves of monkshood, and may also be obtained by heating citric acid. Heated to 160° it is converted into itaconic acid:—



*Citric acid* is tetrahydric, and contains, therefore, like lactic acid, one atom of *non-oxalylic* hydroxyl. It is found in the free state in oranges, lemons, citrons, and many other fruits,

also in the potato and the onion. By the graduated application of heat, citric acid yields aconitic, itaconic, and citraconic acids. At the earlier stage of the decomposition it also yields acetone. Heated with fused potassic hydrate it gives potassic oxalate and acetate:—



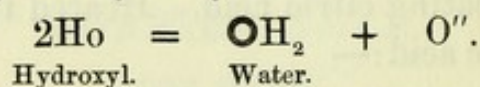
*Desoxalic acid* is pentahydric, and contains, like glyoxylic acid, two atoms of *non-oxalylic* hydroxyl. It is obtained from the product of the action of sodium upon oxalic ether.

## CHAPTER XLVII.

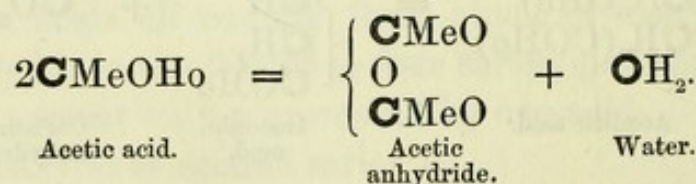
### THE ANHYDRIDES.

THE anhydrides are compounds obtained from the acids, by the abstraction of the hydrogen of their hydroxyl, together with sufficient oxygen to form water.

For every two atoms of hydrogen and one of oxygen thus abstracted from hydroxyl, there will obviously remain one atom of oxygen, which, as a dyad element, exactly satisfies the two bonds vacated by the hydroxyl:—



On this account, two molecules of a monohydric acid are required to form one molecule of anhydride, thus:—



The anhydrides of those monobasic and dibasic acids which contain one and two atoms of hydroxyl have alone been investigated.

They may be divided into the following classes:—

1. Anhydrides of the monohydric monobasic acids .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1} \\ \text{CO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CO} \\ \text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1} \end{array} \right.$  and  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-7} \\ \text{CO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CO} \\ \text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n-7} \end{array} \right.$
2. Anhydrides of the dihydric monobasic acids .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n+1})_2\text{O} \\ \text{CO} \end{array} \right.$
3. Anhydrides of the dihydric dibasic acids .....  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CO} \\ \text{C}_n\text{H}_{2n}\text{O} \\ \text{CO} \end{array} \right.$

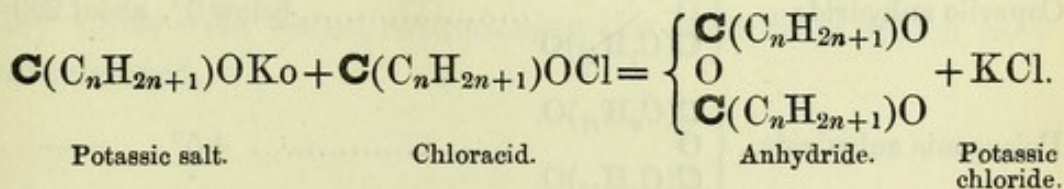
1. ANHYDRIDES OF THE MONOHYDRIC MONOBASIC ACIDS.

These are known only in the acetic and benzoic series.

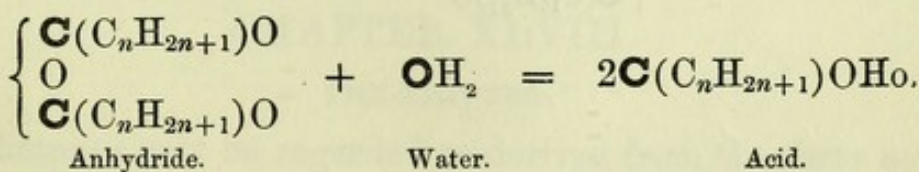
They bear the same relation to the acids from which they are derived as the ethers to the alcohols.

The residues of different acids can unite to form mixed anhydrides analogous to the mixed ethers. Aceto-benzoic anhydride is a body of this class.

*Formation.*—By the action of the chloracids, or so-called chlorides, of the monad negative radicals on the potassic salts of the acids:—



*Reaction.*—In contact with water they are converted into the corresponding acids:—



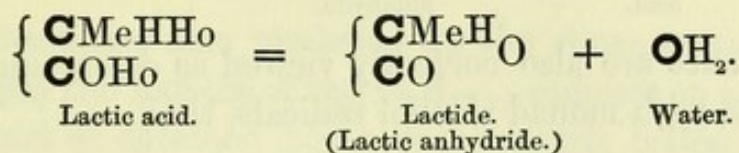


The following is a list of the anhydrides belonging to this class:—

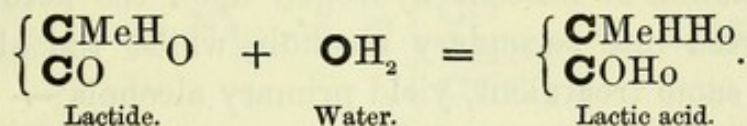
|                         |   |       | Fusing-point.   | Boiling-point. |
|-------------------------|---|-------|---|----------------|
| Acetic anhydride .....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CMeO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{CH}_3)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$                         | — 138°.        |
| Propionic anhydride ... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CEtO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CEtO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_5)\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_2\text{H}_5)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$       | — 165°.        |
| Butyric anhydride ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CPrO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CPrO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_3\text{H}_7)\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_3\text{H}_7)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$       | — about 190°.  |
| Valeric anhydride ..... | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CBuO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CBuO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_4\text{H}_9)\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_4\text{H}_9)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$       | — about 215°.  |
| Caproic anhydride.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CAyO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CAyO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_5\text{H}_{11})\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_5\text{H}_{11})\text{O} \end{array} \right.$ | — —            |
| Ænanthylie anhydride.   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CCpO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CCpO} \end{array} \right.$   | or    | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_{13})\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_{13})\text{O} \end{array} \right.$ | 42°. 310°.     |
| Benzoic anhydride.....  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$             | ..... | —   | —              |
| Acetobenzoic anhydride  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)\text{O} \end{array} \right.$  | ..... | —   | 120°.          |
| Caprylic anhydride ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_7\text{H}_{15})\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_7\text{H}_{15})\text{O} \end{array} \right.$       | ..... | below 0°.   | about 290°.    |
| Pelargonic anhydride..  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_8\text{H}_{17})\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_8\text{H}_{17})\text{O} \end{array} \right.$       | ..... | +5°.  | —              |
| Palmitic anhydride ...  | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{C}(\text{C}_{15}\text{H}_{31})\text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{C}(\text{C}_{15}\text{H}_{31})\text{O} \end{array} \right.$ | ..... | 53°·8.  | —              |

## 2. ANHYDRIDES OF THE DIHYDRIC MONOBASIC ACIDS.

*Formation.*—By applying heat to a dihydric monobasic acid, thus:—

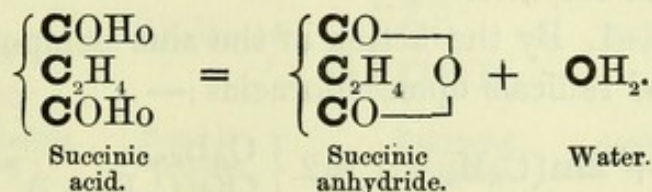


*Reaction.*—Boiled with water, and especially with alkalies, they reproduce the acids from which they were derived:—



## 3. ANHYDRIDES OF THE DIHYDRIC DIBASIC ACIDS.

*Formation.*—By the action of heat, or of substances having an attraction for water, upon the dihydric dibasic acids:—



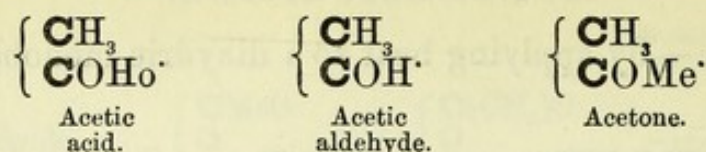
*Reaction.*—Like the anhydrides of the first and second classes, they unite with water, reproducing the acids from which they were derived.

## CHAPTER XLVIII.

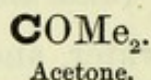
### THE KETONES.

THE ketones may be regarded as derived from the fatty acids,

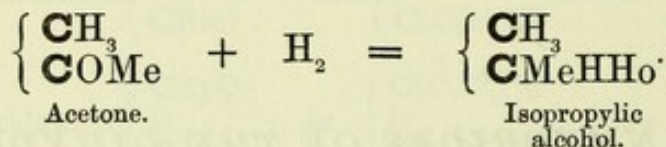
by the substitution of the hydroxyl of the latter by a monad alcohol radical; they thus resemble the aldehydes in constitution:—



The ketones are also correctly viewed as compounds of carbonic oxide with monad alcohol radicals, thus:—



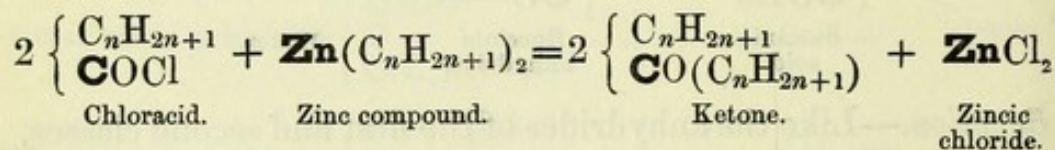
By the action of nascent hydrogen upon the ketones, they are converted into secondary alcohols, whilst the aldehydes, under the same treatment, yield primary alcohols:—



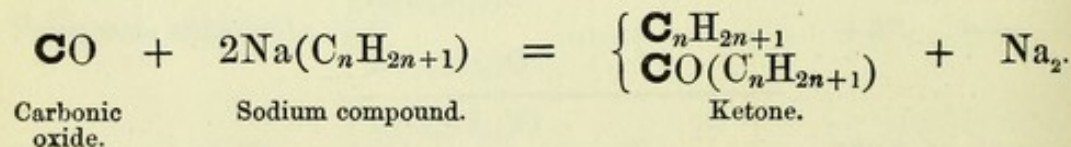
Ketones, unlike aldehydes, do not oxidize spontaneously; neither do they reduce ammoniacal solution of argentic oxide.

Like aldehydes, many of them combine with hydric potassic or hydric sodic sulphite.

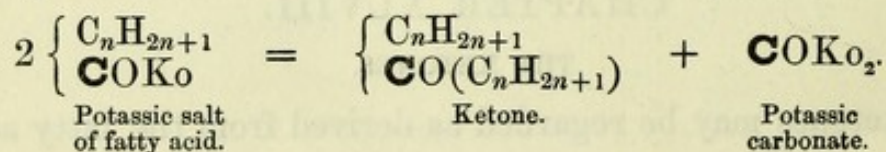
*Formation.*—1. By the action of the zinc compounds of the positive monad radicals upon chloracids:—



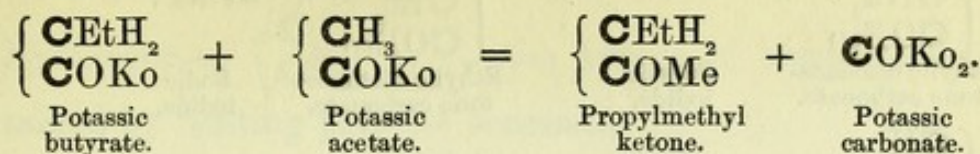
2. By the action of sodic ethide and its homologues on carbonic oxide:—



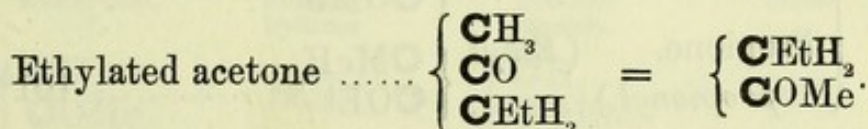
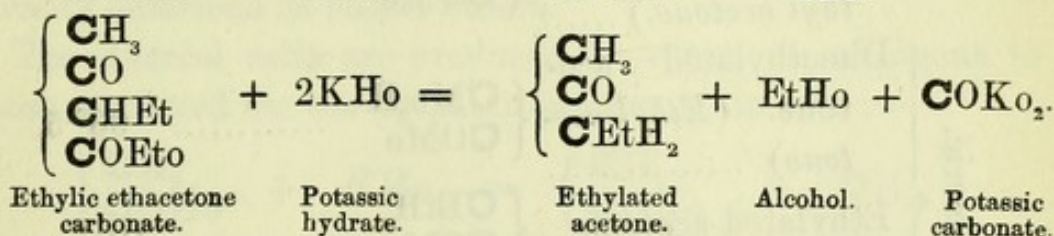
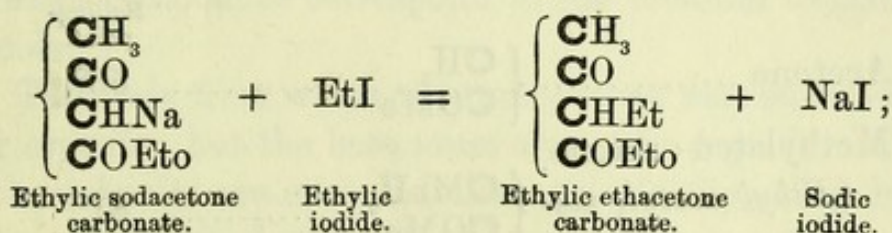
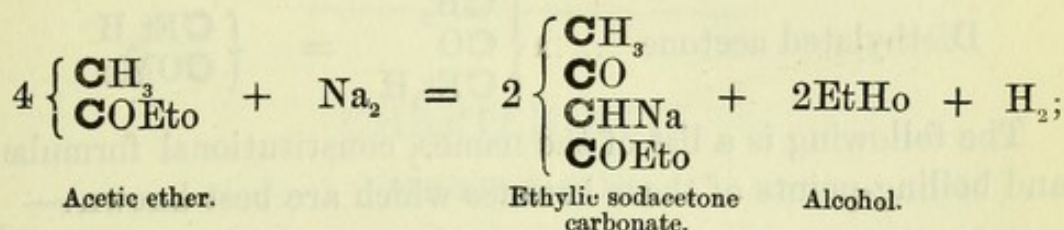
3. By the distillation of the salts of the fatty acids:—



4. By distilling together salts of two different fatty acids, ketones containing two different basylous radicals are obtained:—

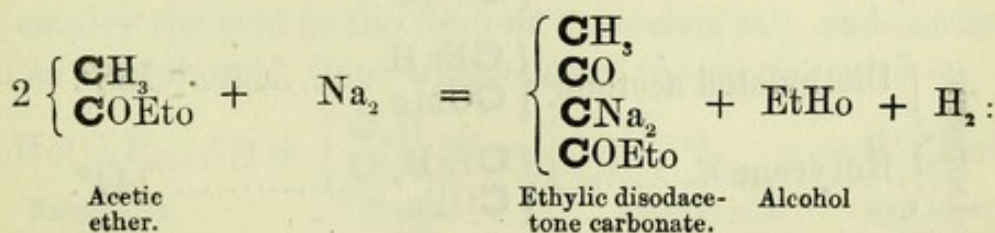


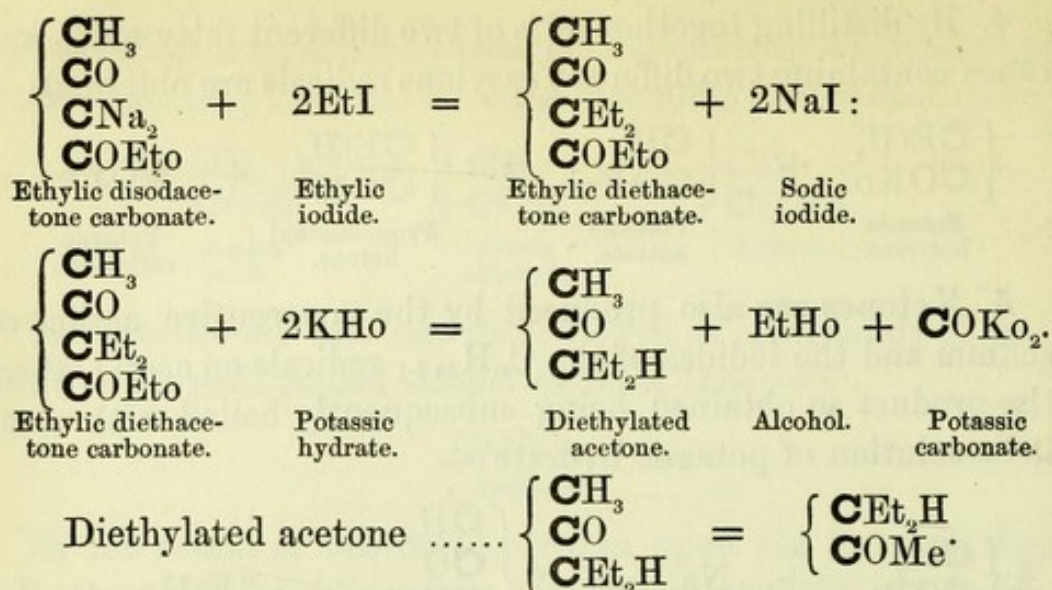
5. Ketones are also produced by the consecutive action of sodium and the iodides of the  $C_nH_{2n+1}$  radicals on acetic ether, the product so obtained being subsequently boiled with alcoholic solution of potassic hydrate:—



In this compound one atom of hydrogen in acetone has been displaced by ethyl.

A second atom may be displaced in the following manner:—





The following is a list of the names, constitutional formulæ, and boiling-points of those ketones which are best known:—

|           |  | Boiling-<br>point.                                   |        |
|-----------|--|--|--------|
|           | Acetone .....  | 56°.   |        |
|           | Methylated actone.<br>( <i>Ethyl acetyl, methyl acetone.</i> ) ..... | 81°.   |        |
| Isomeric. | {  | Dimethylated acetone. ( <i>Ethyl acetone</i> ) ..... | 93°·5. |
|           |  | Ethylated acetone...                                 | 101°.  |
|           |  | Propione. ( <i>Ethyl propionyl.</i> ) .....          | 101°.  |
| Isomeric. | {  | Methyl valeral .....                                 | 120°.  |
|           |  | Ethyl butyral .....                                  | 128°.  |
| Isomeric. | {  | Diethylated acetone.                                 | 138°.  |
|           |  | Butyrone .....                                       | 144°.  |

Little is known of the ketones of the  $C_nH_{2n-7}$  series. Two of them have been obtained:—

*Benzophenone*  $\left( \begin{matrix} C_6H_5 \\ CO(C_6H_5) \end{matrix} \right)$ , the ketone of benzoic acid, is obtained by heating potassic benzoate.

*Methyl benzene* or *methyl benzoyl*  $\left( \left\{ \begin{matrix} CH_3 \\ CO(C_6H_5) \end{matrix} \right\} \right)$  is prepared by distilling together calcic acetate and benzoate.

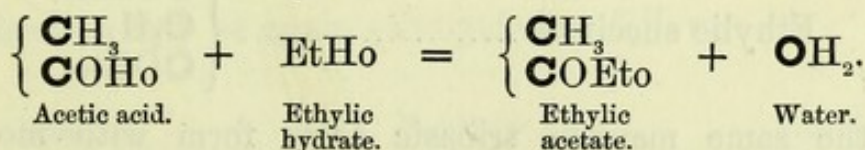
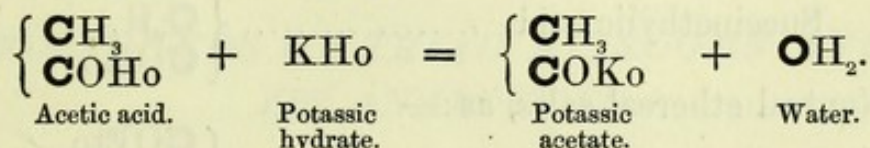
## CHAPTER XLIX.

### ETHEREAL SALTS.

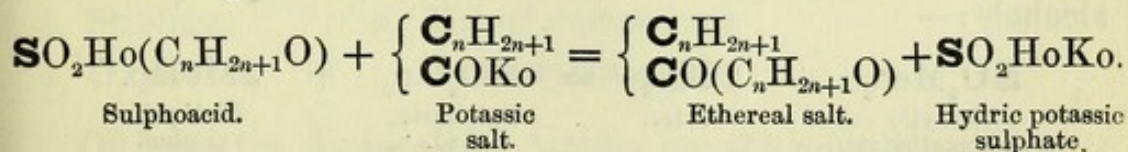
THESE compounds correspond to the metallic oxysalts of the acids.

The acids from which they are derived may be either mineral or organic; but the base must always be organic. The haloid ethereal salts are excluded from this family; they have been already described as haloid ethers.

The ethereal salts are produced by reactions analogous to those employed for the preparation of metallic salts:—



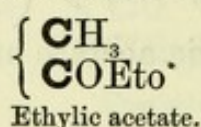
But as the hydrates of the organic radicals do not act upon acids so energetically as potassic hydrate, it is often advisable to employ the acid in the form of a potassic salt, and the radical as a sulphoacid, thus, with acids of the acetic series:—



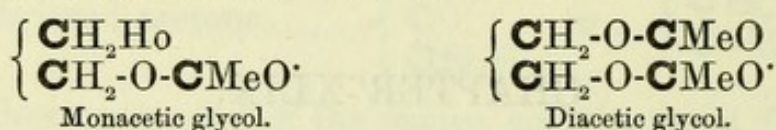
Monobasic acids form only one ethereal salt with each monacid alcohol; and this salt is always neutral.

With diacid alcohols they each form two ethereal salts, and with triacid alcohols three ethereal salts. These are also neutral. Thus with acetic acid we have:—

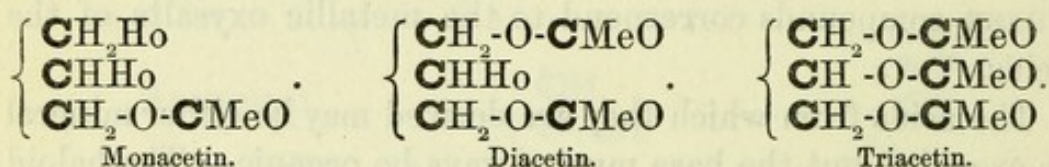
Acetic salt of a monacid alcohol:—



Acetic salts of a diacid alcohol:—

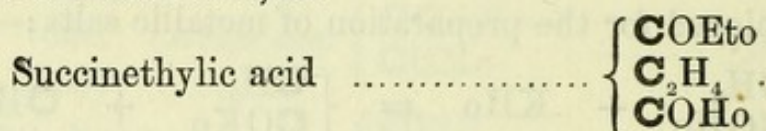


Acetic salts of a triacid alcohol:—

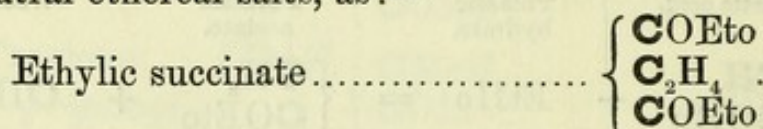


Dibasic acids form, with monacid alcohols, two series of ethereal salts:—

1. Acid ethereal salts, as:—

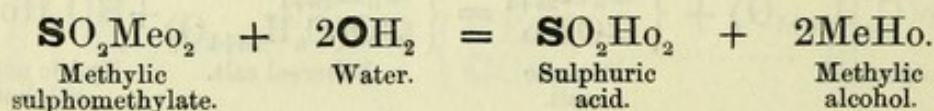


2. Neutral ethereal salts, as:—

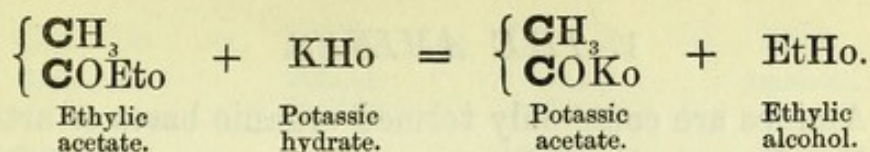


In the same manner, tribasic acids form with monacid alcohols three series of ethereal salts, the first two of which are acid, and the third neutral.

Prolonged contact with water generally decomposes the ethereal salts, liberating the radicals of the bases in the form of alcohols:—



Ebullition with potassic hydrate, especially when the latter is dissolved in alcohol, effects this transformation very speedily:—



## CHAPTER L.

### ORGANIC COMPOUNDS CONTAINING TRIAD AND PENTAD NITROGEN OR THEIR ANALOGUES.

THIS numerous family may be divided into two great classes:—

1. Compounds of triad nitrogen, phosphorus, arsenic, and antimony.
2. Compounds of pentad nitrogen, phosphorus, arsenic, and antimony.

#### I. COMPOUNDS OF TRIAD NITROGEN AND OF ITS ANALOGUES.

This class may be again subdivided as follows:—

| Positive.      | Neutral.                                       | Negative.     |
|----------------|--|---------------|
| 1. Amines.     | 1. Amides.                                     | 1. Imides and |
| 2. Phosphines. | 2. Alkalamides.                                | nitrides.     |
| 3. Arsines.    | 3. Trichlorinated and<br>tribrominated amines. |               |
| 4. Stibines.   | 4. Haloid compounds                            |               |
| 5. Oxybases.   | of oxybases.                                   |               |

Of these the Amines and Amides are the most important.



## POSITIVE OR BASYLOUS SECTION.

1. *THE AMINES.*

The Amines are commonly termed organic bases or artificial alkaloids; they are divided into—

- A. Monamines.
- B. Diamines.
- C. Triamines.
- D. Tetramines.

The last two have been but little investigated.

A. *MONAMINES.*

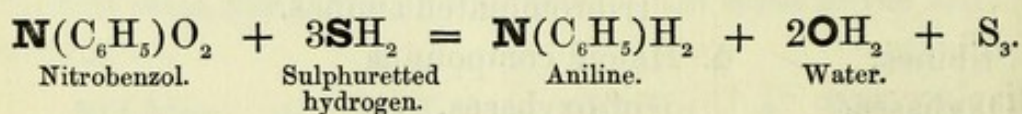
There are three kinds of monamines:—

- $\alpha$ . Primary monamines.
- $\beta$ . Secondary monamines.
- $\gamma$ . Tertiary monamines.

 $\alpha$ . *Primary Monamines.*

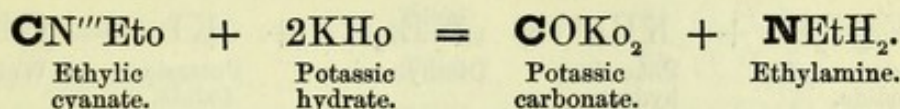
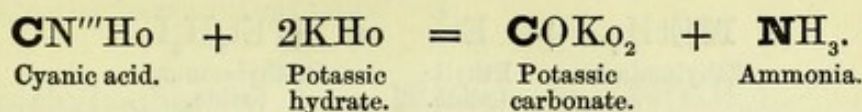
|                                      | General formulæ.               |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Methyl or $C_nH_{2n+1}$ series ..... | $\mathbf{N}(C_nH_{2n+1})H_2$ . |
| Vinyl or $C_nH_{2n-1}$ series .....  | $\mathbf{N}(C_nH_{2n-1})H_2$ . |
| Phenyl or $C_nH_{2n-7}$ series ..... | $\mathbf{N}(C_nH_{2n-7})H_2$ . |

*Formation.*—1. By the reduction of the nitro-substitution compounds of the hydrides of the radicals by sulphuretted hydrogen, ammoniac sulphide, zinc and sulphuric acid, or iron and acetic acid:—

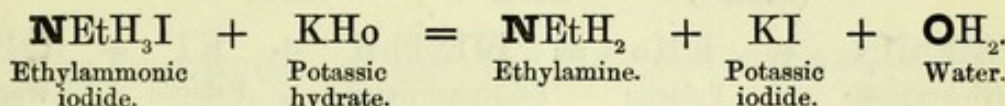
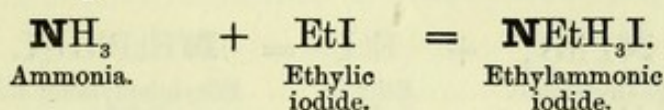


2. By treating cyanic ethers with boiling solution of potassic

hydrate. The reaction is perfectly analogous to the decomposition of cyanic acid with potassic hydrate:—



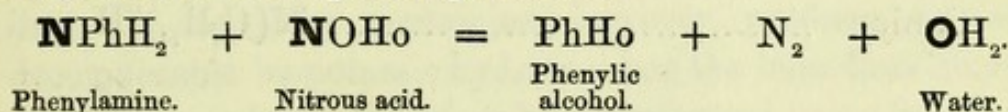
3. By the action of the haloid ethers of the monad positive radicals upon ammonia, and subsequent action of potassic hydrate upon the product so formed:—



The following are a few of the primary monamines:—

|                                |   |
|--------------------------------|---|
| Methylamine.....               | $\mathbf{NMeH}_2$ or $\mathbf{N(CH}_3)_2$ .               |
| Ethylamine .....               | $\mathbf{NEtH}_2$ or $\mathbf{N(C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)_2$ .    |
| Amylamine .....                | $\mathbf{NAyH}_2$ or $\mathbf{N(C}_5\mathbf{H}_{11})_2$ . |
| Allylamine.....                | $\mathbf{NAlH}_2$ or $\mathbf{N(C}_3\mathbf{H}_5)_2$ .    |
| Phenylamine ( <i>Aniline</i> ) | $\mathbf{NPhH}_2$ or $\mathbf{N(C}_6\mathbf{H}_5)_2$ .    |

*Reaction.*—Treated with nitrous acid, they evolve nitrogen and yield the corresponding alcohols:—



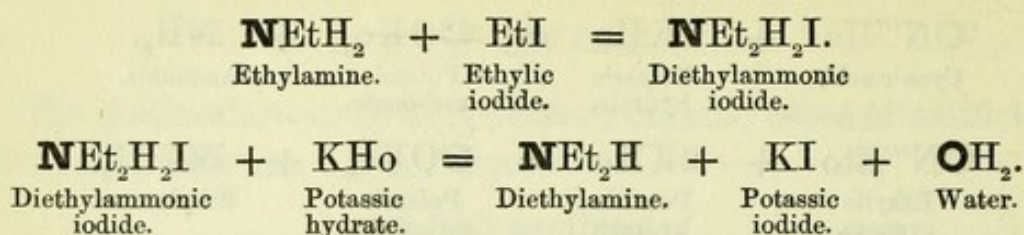
### *β. Secondary Monamines.*

|  | General formulæ.                       |
|--|--|
| Methyl or $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n+1}$ series ..... | $\mathbf{N(C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n+1})_2$ . |
| Vinyl or $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-1}$ series.....   | $\mathbf{N(C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-1})_2$ . |
| Phenyl or $\mathbf{C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-7}$ series ..... | $\mathbf{N(C}_n\mathbf{H}_{2n-7})_2$ . |

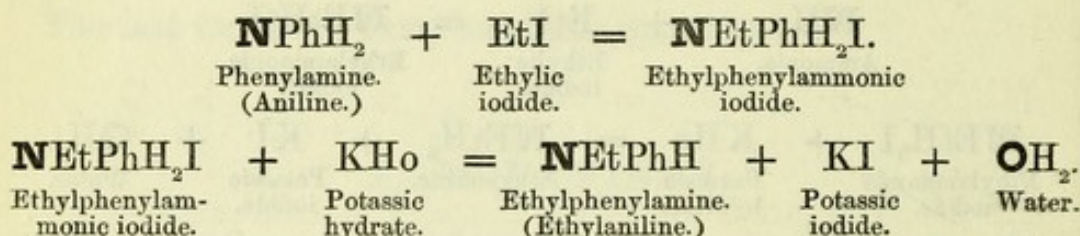
The secondary monamines are derived from ammonia by the displacement of two atoms of hydrogen by monad positive radicals. They are sometimes called *Imidogen bases*.

*Formation.*—By the action of the haloid compounds of the

monad positive radicals on the primary monamines, and subsequent treatment with potassic hydrate:—



By using the iodide of a radical different from that already contained in the primary monamine, secondary monamines may be formed containing two different radicals, thus:—

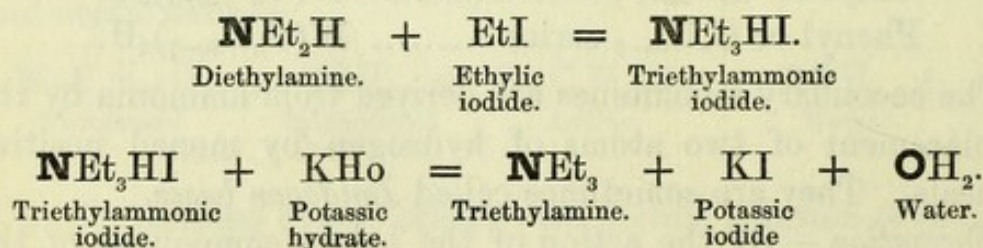


The following secondary monamines are known:—

|                        |  |
|------------------------|--|
| Dimethylamine.....     | $\mathbf{NMe}_2\mathbf{H}$ or $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{CH}_3)_2\mathbf{H}$ .                              |
| Diethylamine .....     | $\mathbf{NEt}_2\mathbf{H}$ or $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)_2\mathbf{H}$ .                   |
| Methylethylamine ..... | $\mathbf{NMeEtH}$ or $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{CH}_3)(\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)\mathbf{H}$ .               |
| Ethylamylamine .....   | $\mathbf{NEtAyH}$ or $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)(\mathbf{C}_5\mathbf{H}_{11})\mathbf{H}$ . |
| Ethylphenylamine ..... | $\mathbf{NEtPhH}$ or $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{C}_2\mathbf{H}_5)(\mathbf{C}_6\mathbf{H}_5)\mathbf{H}$ .    |
| Piperidine .....       | $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{C}_5\mathbf{H}_{10})''\mathbf{H}$ .  |
| Conine .....           | $\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{C}_8\mathbf{H}_{14})''\mathbf{H}$ .  |

### *γ. Tertiary monamines.*

*Formation.*—By acting upon the secondary monamines with the iodides of the monad positive radicals, and subsequent treatment with potassic hydrate:—



By varying the radicals, tertiary monamines with several different radicals may be formed. The following are a few of the known tertiary monamines :—

|                          |                    |    |  |
|--------------------------|--------------------|----|--|
| Trimethylamine .....     | $\mathbf{NMe}_3$   | or | $\mathbf{N(CH}_3)_3$ .   |
| Triethylamine .....      | $\mathbf{NEt}_3$   | or | $\mathbf{N(C}_2\text{H}_5)_3$ .                                  |
| Triamylamine .....       | $\mathbf{NAy}_3$   | or | $\mathbf{N(C}_5\text{H}_{11})_3$ .                               |
| Methyl-ethyl-phenylamine | $\mathbf{NMeEtPh}$ | or | $\mathbf{N(CH}_3)(\text{C}_2\text{H}_5)(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)$ . |
| Pyridine .....           |                    |    | $\mathbf{N(C}_5\text{H}_5)'''$ .                                 |
| Picoline .....           |                    |    | $\mathbf{N(C}_6\text{H}_7)'''$ .                                 |
| Lutidine .....           |                    |    | $\mathbf{N(C}_7\text{H}_9)'''$ .                                 |
| Collidine .....          |                    |    | $\mathbf{N(C}_8\text{H}_{11})'''$ .                              |
| Parvoline .....          |                    |    | $\mathbf{N(C}_9\text{H}_{13})'''$ .                              |

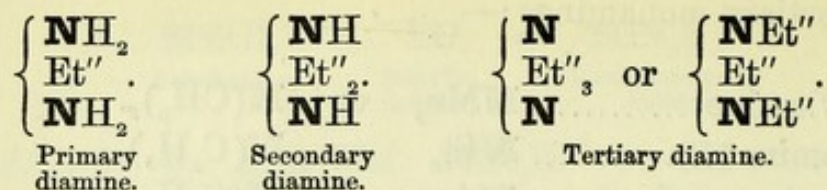
The constitution of the triad radicals contained in the last five bases is not known.

Tertiary monamines, when acted upon by the iodides of monad positive radicals, yield iodides which are not decomposed by potassic hydrate. In this manner tertiary monamines may be distinguished from primary and secondary monamines. The three may be distinguished from each other by the alternate action of ethylic iodide and potassic hydrate: thus, as we have just seen, tertiary monamines are recognized by producing immediately iodides which are not decomposed by potassic hydrate; a secondary monamine, however, produces an iodide decomposable by potassic hydrate; but the base thus liberated is tertiary, and will therefore be transformed immediately into the stable iodide by a second application of ethylic iodide. A primary monamine requires three applications of ethylic iodide and potassic hydrate to produce the same result.

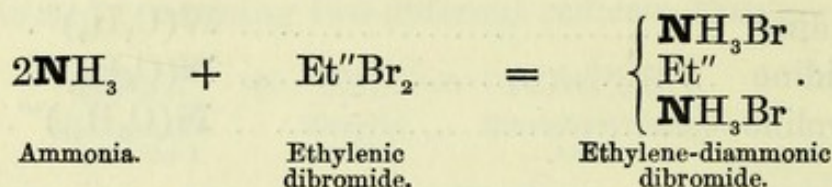
## B. DIAMINES.

*Formation.*—The diamines are formed by coupling together two atoms of nitrogen in two molecules of ammonia, or of a pri-

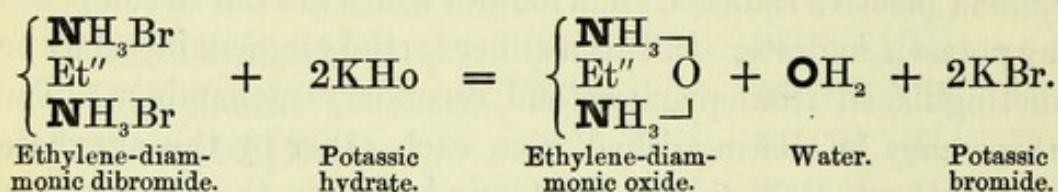
mary or secondary monamine, by a dyad radical, which at the same time takes the place of two atoms of hydrogen; thus:—



This reaction is effected by treating ammonia or a primary or secondary monamine with the haloid salt (preferably a bromide) of the dyad radical, thus:—



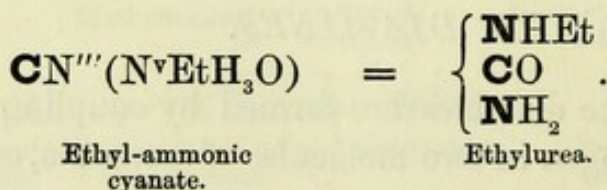
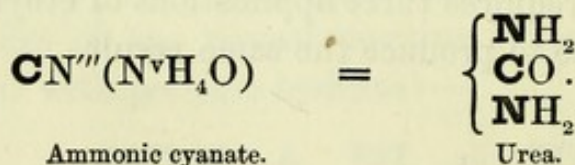
When the salts of ethylene diammonium are decomposed by potassic hydrate, an oxide of the basylous radical is produced, thus:—



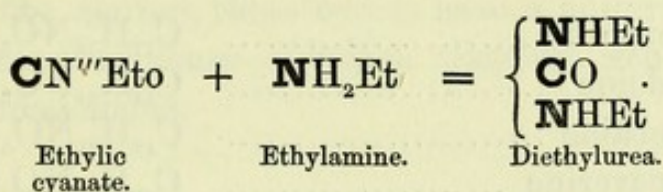
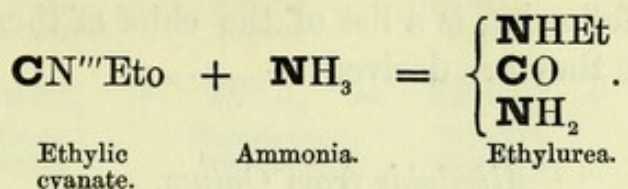
In this respect the diamines differ from the monamines.

Urea and its derivatives belong to the class of diamines.

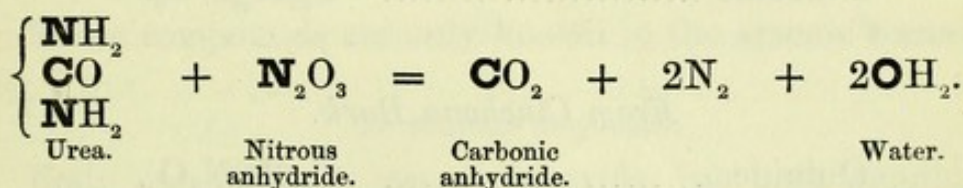
These compounds are produced by boiling a solution of ammonic cyanate or ethylammonic cyanate, or a homologue of the latter. In these compounds, the two atoms of nitrogen are held together by the dyad radical carbonyl, **CO**:—



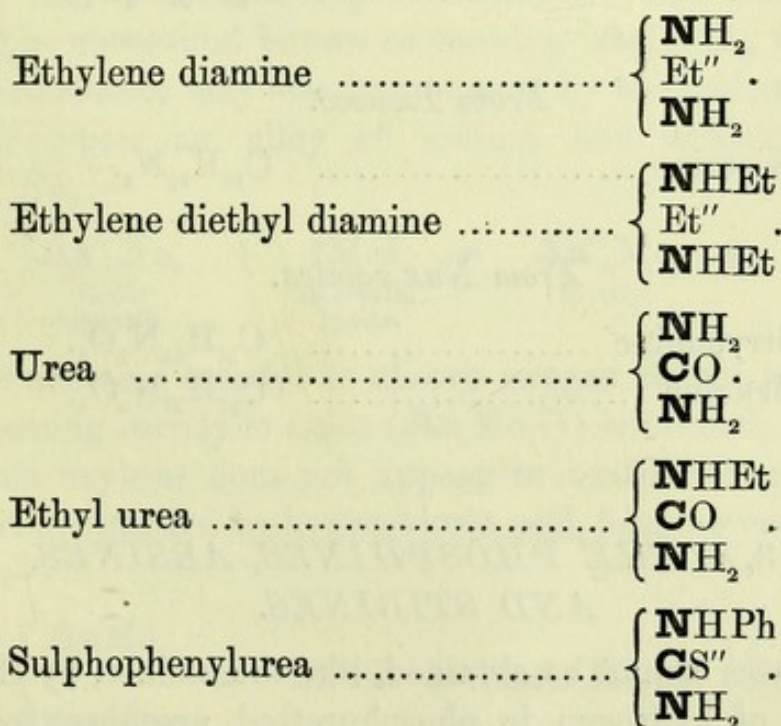
Ureas in which ethyl and other monad basylous radicals are substituted for hydrogen may also be obtained by the action of ammonia or a monamine on the cyanic ethers, thus:—



*Reaction.*—Urea is decomposed by nitrous anhydride:—



The following is a list of the best-known diamines:—



*THE NATURAL ALKALOIDS.*

Of the constitution of these organic bases very little is known. The following is a list of the chief of them, with the sources whence they are derived:—

*Alkaloids from Opium.*

|                  |                                 |
|------------------|---------------------------------|
| Morphine.....    | $C_{17}H_{19}NO_3$ .            |
| Codeine .....    | $C_{18}H_{21}NO_3 \cdot OH_2$ . |
| Thebaine .....   | $C_{19}H_{21}NO_3$ .            |
| Papaverine ..... | $C_{20}H_{21}NO_4$ .            |
| Narcotine.....   | $C_{22}H_{23}NO_7$ .            |
| Narceine .....   | $C_{23}H_{29}NO_9$ .            |

*From Cinchona Bark.*

|                  |                        |
|------------------|------------------------|
| Quinine .....    | $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O_2$ . |
| Cinchonine ..... | $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O$ .   |
| Aricine .....    | $C_{23}H_{26}N_2O_4$ . |

*From Tobacco.*

|                |                     |
|----------------|---------------------|
| Nicotine ..... | $C_{10}H_{14}N_2$ . |
|----------------|---------------------|

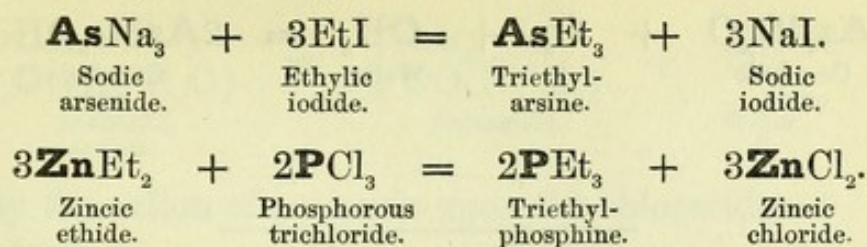
*From Nux vomica.*

|                  |                        |
|------------------|------------------------|
| Strychnine ..... | $C_{21}H_{22}N_2O_2$ . |
| Brucine .....    | $C_{23}H_{26}N_2O_4$ . |

2, 3, 4. *THE PHOSPHINES, ARSINES,  
AND STIBINES.*

These bases cannot be obtained, like the amines, by the displacement of hydrogen in phosphuretted, arseniuretted, and antimoniuretted hydrogen. The tertiary compounds only are

known; and they are produced by reactions of which the following may be regarded as types:—



Unlike the amines, these bodies have a powerful affinity for oxygen, in consequence of which they are generally spontaneously inflammable.

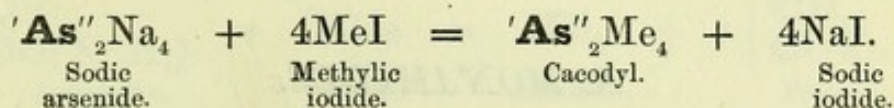
### 5. OXYBASES.

These compounds are only known in the arsenic series.

#### *Arsenious oxybases.*

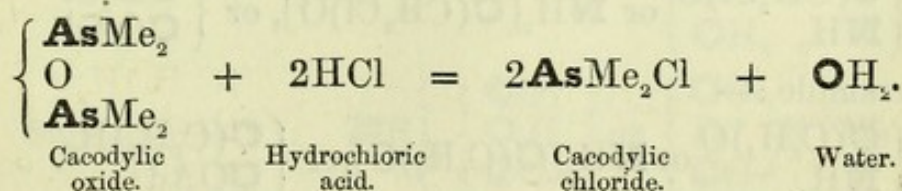
Only one of these, cacodylic oxide, has been carefully investigated.

By the distillation of potassic acetate with arsenious anhydride, a compound known as cacodyl, ' $\mathbf{As}''_2\mathbf{Me}_4$ ', is produced. This substance may also be prepared by the action of methylic iodide upon an alloy of sodium and arsenic containing ' $\mathbf{As}''_2\mathbf{Na}_4$ ':—



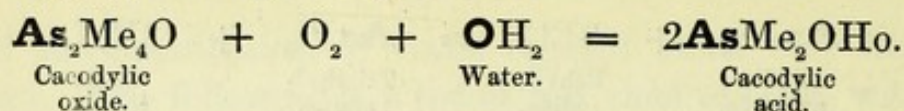
By allowing cacodyl to absorb oxygen slowly, an oily liquid containing cacodylic oxide ( $\mathbf{As}_2\mathbf{Me}_4\mathbf{O}$ ) is formed.

This oxybase does not appear to unite with oxygen acids, but it is attacked by hydrochloric acid, forming cacodylic chloride:—





Cacodylic oxide, when exposed to moist air, absorbs water and oxygen, forming cacodylic acid :—



## CHAPTER LI.

### ORGANIC COMPOUNDS OF TRIAD NITROGEN AND OF ITS ANALOGUES (*continued*).

#### NEUTRAL SECTION.

#### 1. THE AMIDES.

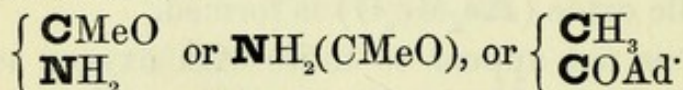
THESE compounds are formed by the substitution of amidogen ( $\text{NH}_2$ ) for the oxatylic hydroxyl of organic acids. They are most conveniently written on the diadelphic type, but may also be formulated upon the ammonia type.

If the acid contain only one atom of oxatyl, a monamide is the result ; if two atoms of oxatyl are present in the acid, a diamide is generally formed, &c. Secondary and tertiary compounds can also be produced, as in the case of the amines ; but they belong to the negative section of this family.

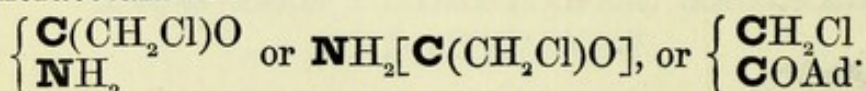
#### A. MONAMIDES.

##### I. Primary Monamides.

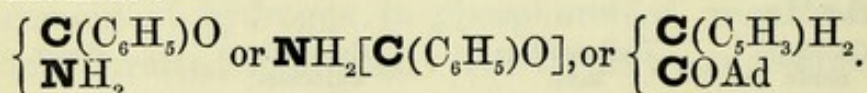
Acetamide :—



Chloracetamide :—



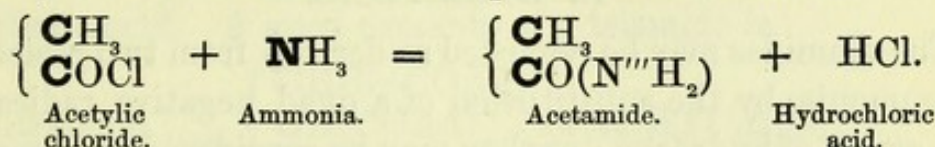
Benzamide :—



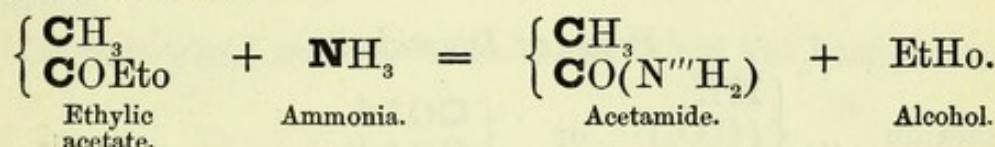
*Formation.*—1. By the distillation of the ammoniac salts of the monobasic acids :—



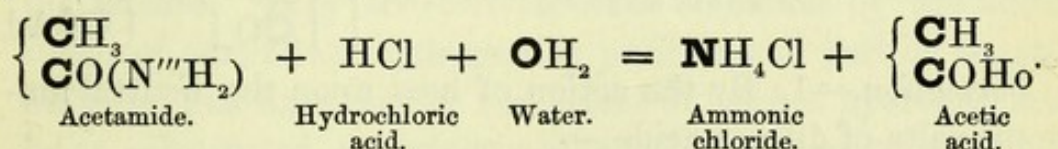
2. By the action of ammonia upon the chloracids :—



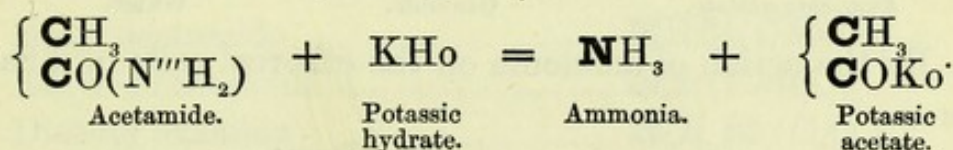
3. By the action of ammonia on the ethereal salts of the monobasic acids :—



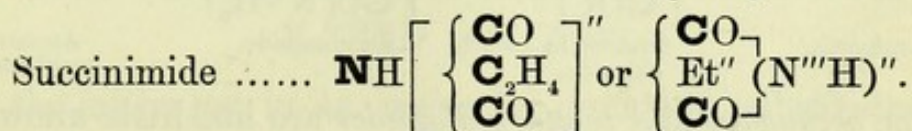
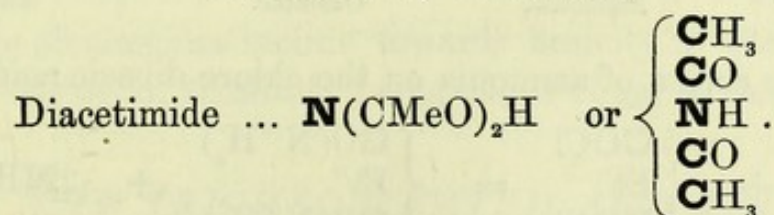
*Reactions.*—1. Boiled with aqueous solutions of acids, the primary monamides yield ammoniac salts and acids :—



2. Boiled with potassic hydrate, ammonia is evolved, and a potassic salt, corresponding to the amide, is formed.



## II. Secondary Monamides.



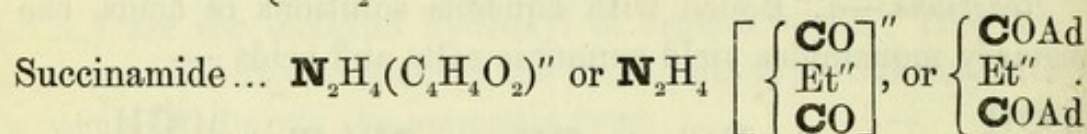
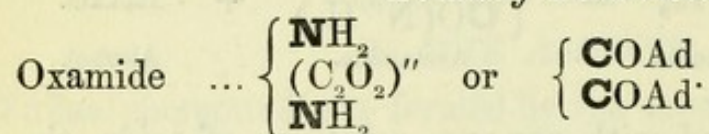
These bodies possess a negative character, and are treated of under the negative section of this class as *imides* (p. 376).

*Tertiary monamides* are little known. They are the *nitrides* (see p. 376).

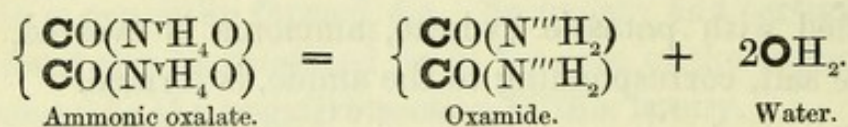
### B. DIAMIDES.

The diamides may be regarded as derived from two molecules of ammonia, by the substitution of a dyad negative radical for two atoms of hydrogen; or they may be considered as formed by the substitution of amidogen for the hydroxyl contained in the two atoms of oxatyl in dibasic acids:—

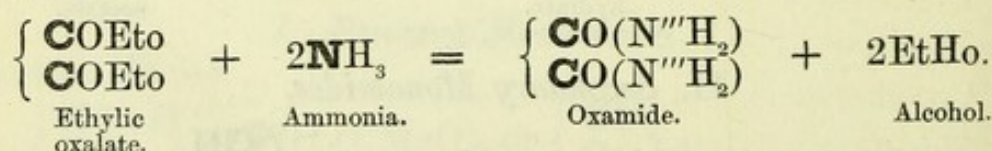
#### *Primary Diamides.*



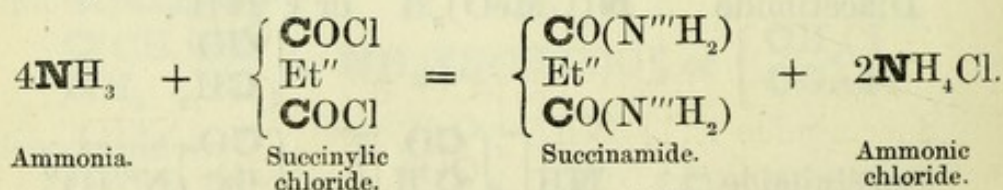
*Formation.*—1. By the action of heat upon the neutral ammoniac salts of dibasic acids:—



2. By the action of ammonia on the ethereal salts of dibasic acids:—



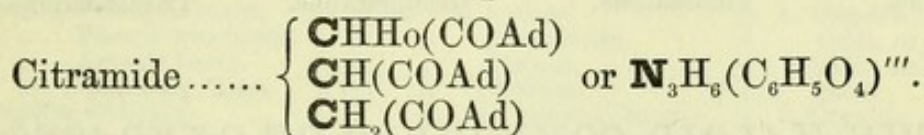
3. By the action of ammonia on the chloro-dibasic acids:—



The *secondary* and *tertiary diamides* are but little known.

C. *TRIAMIDES.*

*Primary Triamides.*—The primary triamides may be regarded as derived from tribasic acids by the substitution of amidogen for the hydroxyl contained in the three atoms of oxatyl of these acids, or as derived from three molecules of ammonia by the displacement of three atoms of hydrogen by the residue of a tribasic acid. A good example of a triamide is



Citramide is formed by the action of ammonia on ethylic citrate.

*Secondary and tertiary triamides* have not yet been formed.

2. *THE ALKALAMIDES.*

These compounds are intermediate between the amines and the amides. They are derived from ammonia by the substitution of part of the hydrogen by positive, and part by negative radicals; and inasmuch as two atoms at least of hydrogen must be so substituted, no primary alkalamide can exist.

Secondary and tertiary monalkalamides, dialkalamides, and trialkalamides are known.

|                                    |  |
|------------------------------------|--|
| Ethyl acetamide .....              | $\mathbf{NH}\text{Et}(\text{CMeO}).$   |
| Ethyl diacetamide .....            | $\mathbf{NEt}(\text{CMeO})_2.$   |
| Diethyl oxamide .....              | $\mathbf{N}_2\text{H}_2\text{Et}_2(\text{C}_2\text{O}_2)''.$                         |
| Diphenyl-carbonyl-oxalyl diamide . | $\mathbf{N}_2(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)_2(\text{CO})''(\text{C}_2\text{O}_2)''.$         |
| Citryl-triphenyl-triamide .....    | $\mathbf{N}_3\text{H}_3(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5)_3(\text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{O}_4)'''.$ |

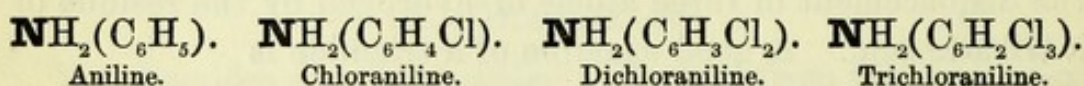
The alkalamides incline towards basicity in their character, their degree of alkalinity being about equal to that of urea.

3. *THE TRICHLORINATED AND TRIBROMINATED AMINES.*

If the hydrogen in an amine be gradually substituted by

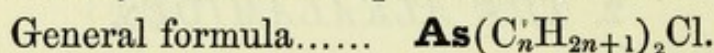
chlorine or bromine, the basic power of the amine gradually diminishes, and finally a neutral compound is obtained.

This reaction has been studied in the case of aniline, which loses basic energy by the successive displacement of two atoms of hydrogen, and finally becomes neutral by the substitution of three atoms of chlorine or bromine for three of hydrogen:—



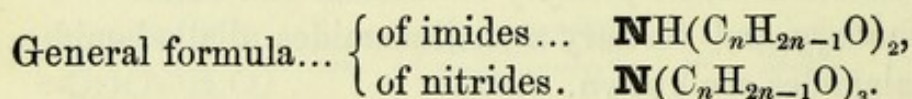
#### 4. THE HALOID COMPOUNDS OF OXYBASES.

These bodies are only known in the arsenic series; they are formed by the action of chlorine, bromine, or iodine upon cacodyl and its homologues, or of hydrochloric acid, hydrobromic acid, or hydriodic acid upon the oxybases.

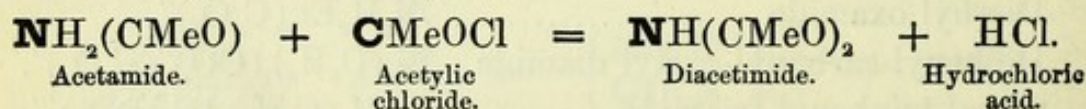


#### NEGATIVE SECTION.

##### THE IMIDES AND NITRIDES.

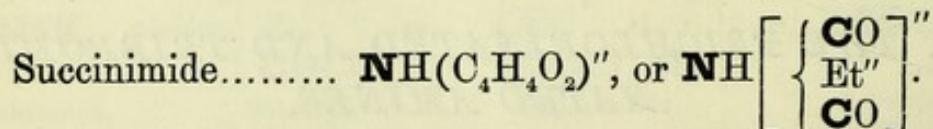


*Formation.*—By the action of chloracids (the so-called chlorides of negative radicals) upon amides:—



A repetition of this reaction gives acetylic nitride.

An imide may also be formed by the substitution of a dyad negative radical for two atoms of hydrogen in ammonia, thus:—



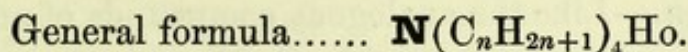
These bodies have hitherto received but little attention.

## CHAPTER LII.

II. COMPOUNDS OF PENTAD NITROGEN  
AND OF ITS ANALOGUES.

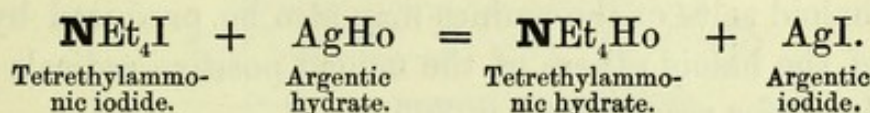
This class of compounds contains the following series :—

| <i>Positive.</i>           | <i>Neutral.</i>          | <i>Negative.</i>                                       |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| 1. Caustic Nitrogen bases. | 1. Salts of Amines.      | 1. Organic arsenic acids, oxychlorides, and chlorides. |
| 2. „ Phosphorus bases.     | 2. „ Phosphines.         | 2. Organic antimoninic acids.                          |
| 3. „ Arsenic bases.        | 3. „ Arsines.            |  |
| 4. „ Antimony bases.       | 4. „ Stibines.           |  |
| 5. Oxyarsenic bases.       | 5. „ Oxyarsenic bases.   |  |
| 6. Oxyantimonic bases.     | 6. „ Oxyantimonic bases. |  |

*POSITIVE or BASYLOUS COMPOUNDS.*1. *Caustic Nitrogen Bases.*—

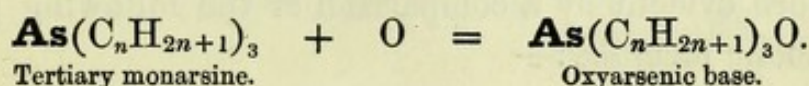
In each radical  $n$  must be a positive integer. The radicals need not be all of the same atomic weight.

*Formation.*—By the action of argentic hydrate upon the iodides of the compound ammoniums :—

2. *Caustic Phosphorus Bases.*3. *Caustic Arsenic Bases.*4. *Caustic Antimony Bases.*—

By displacing the **N** in the above general formula and in the equation by **P**, **As**, and **Sb**, the constitution and formation of these three series of compounds will be expressed.

5. *Oxyarsenic Bases.*—These bodies, which are diacid bases, are obtained by the slow oxidation of the tertiary monarsines :—

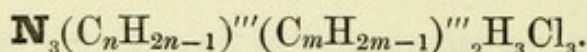
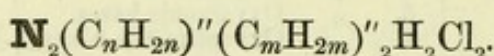
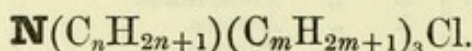


6. *Oxyantimonic Bases*.—These are formed in a manner exactly analogous to that in which the oxyarsenic bases are produced.

### NEUTRAL COMPOUNDS.

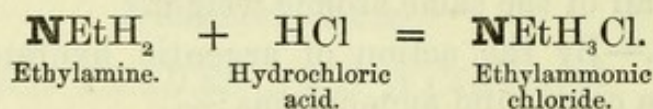
#### 1. *Salts of Amines*.

General formulæ:—



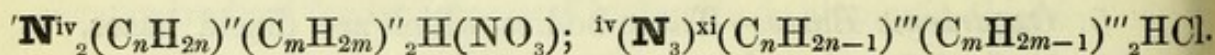
In the first formula  $m$  may = 0; in the second,  $\text{C}_m\text{H}_{2m}$  may be displaced by  $\text{H}_2$ ; and in the third,  $\text{C}_m\text{H}_{2m-1}$  may be substituted by  $\text{H}_3$ .

*Formation*.—Like the analogous compounds of ammonia, the salts of the amines are formed by the direct union of acids with the amines without elimination of water, thus:—



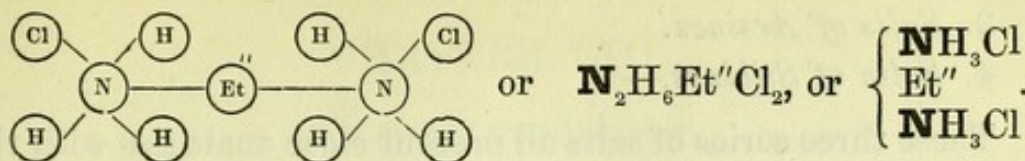
The haloid salts of the amines may also be produced by the union of the haloid ethers of the monad positive radicals with the amines (for reaction see p. 365).

*Character*.—The salts of the diamines and triamines are often found to contain only one molecule of acid, instead of two or three as shown in the above general formulæ, which indicate the composition of the normal salts. The nitrogen atoms are in such cases united together by one of the bonds of each, besides being linked by the polyad radicals, thus:—

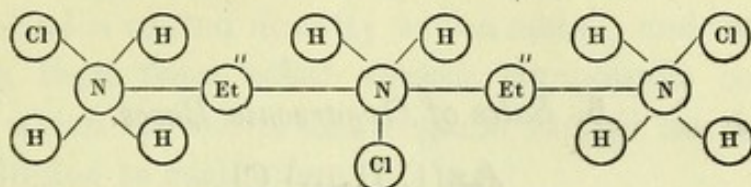


The difference between these two classes of salts will be rendered more evident by a comparison of the following graphic and symbolic formulæ:—

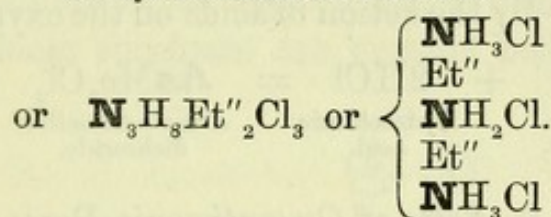
*Normal Salts.*



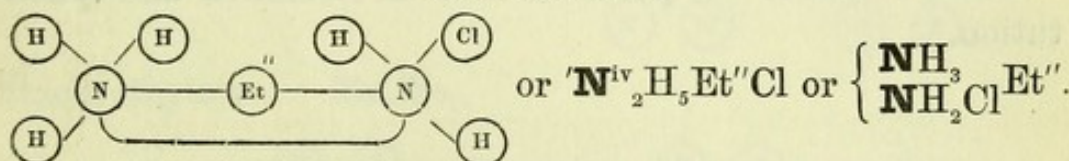
Ethylene-diammonic dichloride.



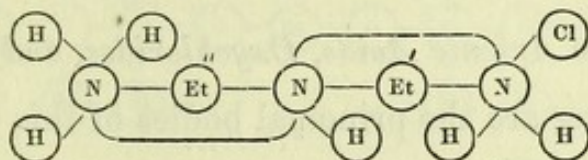
Diethylene-triammonic trichloride.



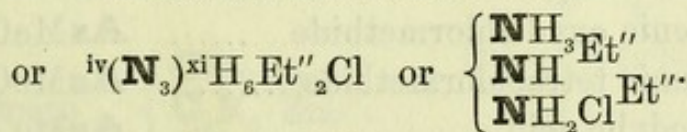
*Monacid Salts.*



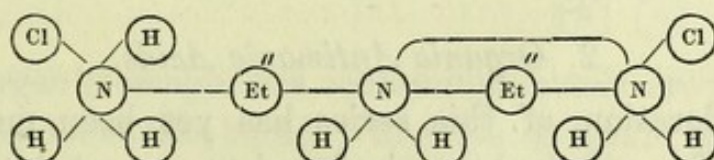
Ethylene-diammonic monochloride.



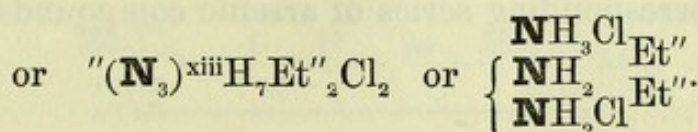
Diethylene-triammonic monochloride.



*Diacid Salt.*



Diethylene-triammonic dichloride.





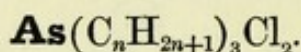
2. *Salts of Phosphines.*

3. *Salts of Arsines.*

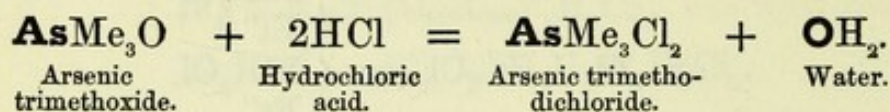
4. *Salts of Stibines.*—

These three series of salts all present close analogies with the salts of the amines both in constitution and in the mode of their formation.

5. *Salts of Oxyarsenic Bases.*



*Formation.*—By the action of acids on the oxyarsenic bases:—



6. *Salts of Oxyantimonic Bases.*

These resemble the previous salts in formation and constitution.

#### NEGATIVE or CHLOROUS COMPOUNDS.

1. *Organic Arsenic Acids, Oxychlorides, and Chlorides.*

The following are the principal bodies of this class:—

|                                 |                             |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Monomethylarsenic acid .....    | $\text{AsMeOHo}_2.$         |
| Arsenic oxydichlormethide ..... | $\text{AsMeOCl}_2.$         |
| Arsenic tetrachlormethide ..... | $\text{AsMeCl}_4.$          |
| Cacodylic acid .....            | $\text{AsMe}_2\text{OHo}.$  |
| Cacodylic trichloride .....     | $\text{AsMe}_2\text{Cl}_3.$ |

2. *Organic Antimonic Acids.*

No exploration of this series has yet been made. The members of it will doubtless be found to present close analogies with the corresponding series of arsenic compounds.

---

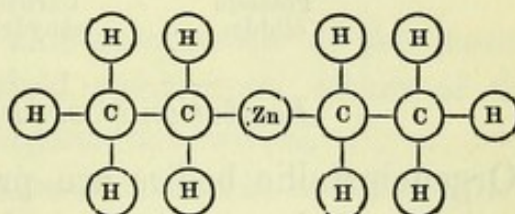
## CHAPTER LIII.

## ORGANOMETALLIC BODIES.

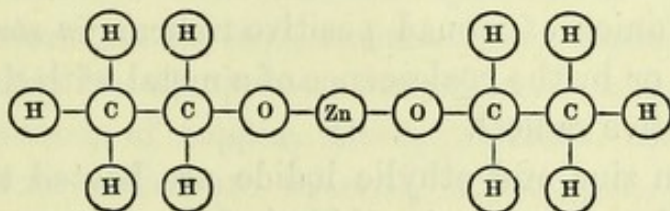
THIS term is applied to a family of compounds in which an organic radical is united directly with a metal; and it serves to distinguish them from other organic compounds containing metals, in which the metal and organic radical are indirectly united or linked to each other.

Thus zincic ethide is an organometallic body, while zincic ethylate and zincic succinate are organic bodies containing metals:—

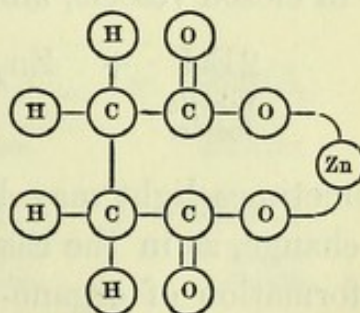
Zincic ethide...  $\text{ZnEt}_2$ .



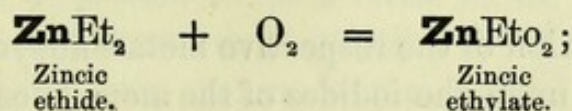
Zincic ethylate...  $\text{ZnEtO}_2$ .



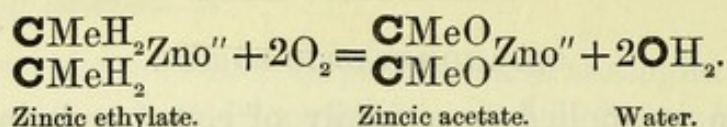
Zincic succinate ...  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CO} \\ \text{C}_2\text{H}_4 \\ \text{CO} \end{array} \right\} \text{Zno}''$ .



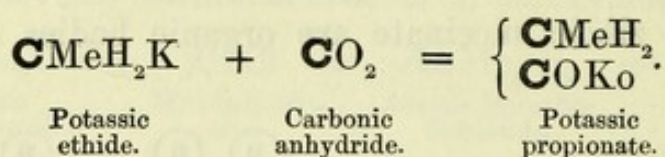
Many organic compounds containing metals are the derivatives of organometallic bodies; thus zincic ethide by oxidation yields zincic ethylate—



and by further oxidation zincic ethylate can be converted into zincic acetate—



Another instance of the derivation of organic bodies containing metals from organometallic bodies is seen in the formation of potassic propionate by the action of potassic ethide upon carbonic anhydride:—

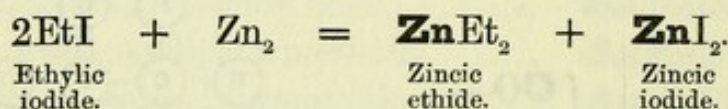


#### *Formation of organometallic bodies.*

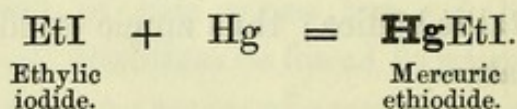
Organometallic bodies are produced in a large number of reactions, which may, however, be classed under the following four heads:—

I. By the union of monad positive radicals *in statu nascenti* with a metal, or by the coalescence of a metal with the iodide of a monad positive radical.

Thus, when zinc and ethylic iodide are heated together to 100° in closed vessels, zincic ethide is formed:—

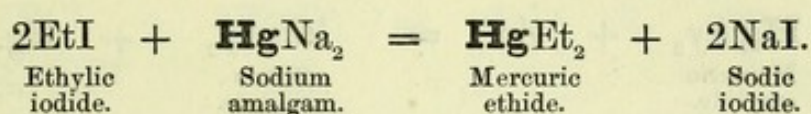
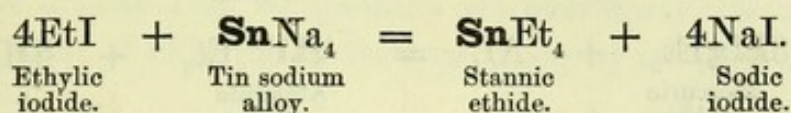


Sometimes light may be employed instead of heat to effect this change, as in the case of the organo-tin compounds. In the formation of organo-mercury compounds by this method, light is indispensable to the reaction:—



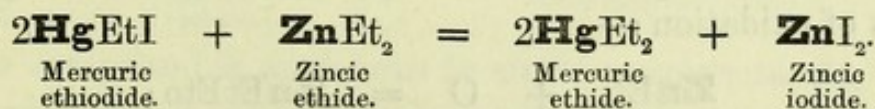
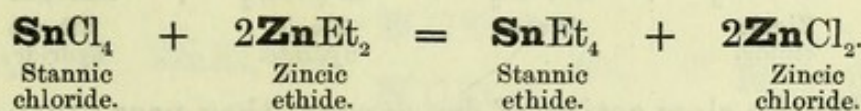
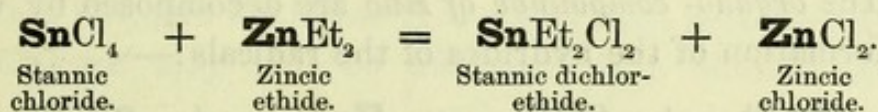
II. By the action of the respective metals alloyed with potassium or sodium upon the iodides of the monad positive radicals.

By this process there is less tendency to form compounds containing both positive radicals and negative elements. Potassium or sodium compounds are never produced in this reaction, because they cannot exist in the presence of ethylic iodide or its homologues. This process is well adapted for the formation of arsenic, antimony, tin, mercury, lead, bismuth, and tellurium compounds:—



III. By the action of the zinc compounds of the monad positive radicals upon the haloid compounds, either of the metals themselves, or of their organo-derivatives.

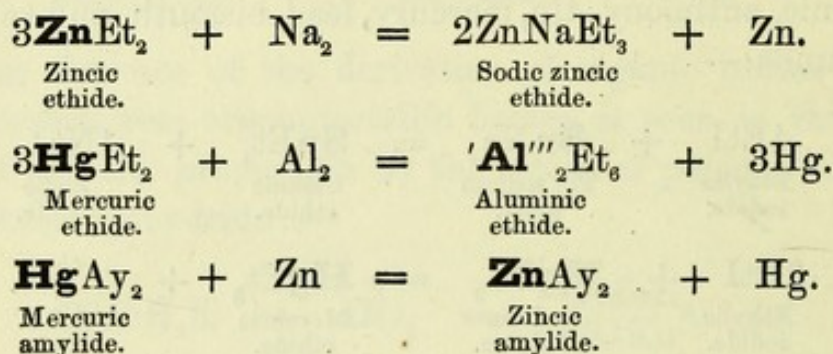
For the production of organometallic bodies containing less positive metals than zinc, this method is generally the most convenient, and is of most universal application. Compounds containing mercury, tin, lead, antimony, and arsenic have been thus produced; but the process has failed when applied to the haloid compounds of copper, silver, platinum, and iron; for, although these bodies are violently acted upon, the organic radicals do not unite with the metal:—



IV. By the displacement of a metal in an organometallic compound by another and more positive metal.

This method has been successfully employed for the forma-

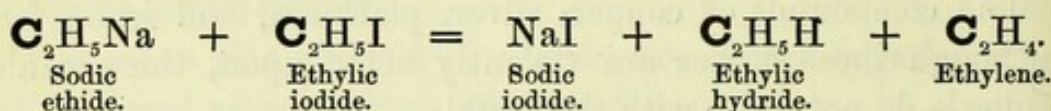
tion of the organo-compounds of potassium, sodium, lithium, aluminium, and zinc. In the first three cases the reaction takes place at ordinary temperatures, some of the original compound entering into the composition of the resulting organometallic body:—



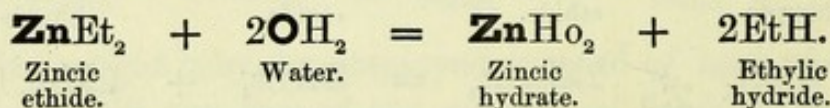
*Reactions of organometallic bodies.*

1. The most interesting reaction of the *organo-compounds of the monad metals* is, their transformation into salts of normal fatty acids by the action of carbonic anhydride (see p. 301).

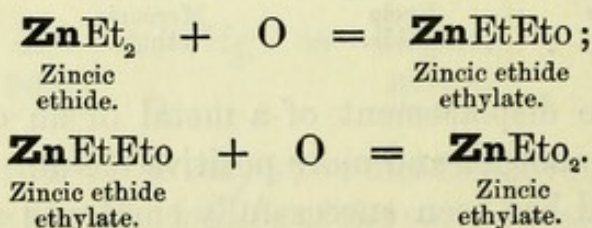
2. The *organo-compounds of potassium and sodium* decompose the iodides of the monad positive radicals in the cold, forming hydrides and dyad radicals:—



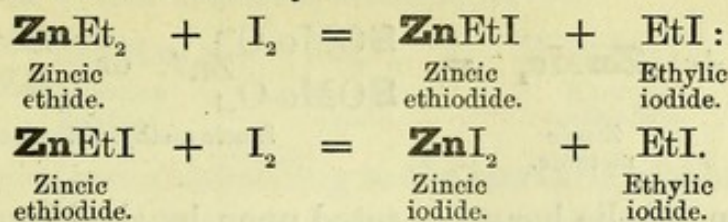
3. The *organo-compounds of zinc* are decomposed by water, with formation of the hydrides of the radicals:—



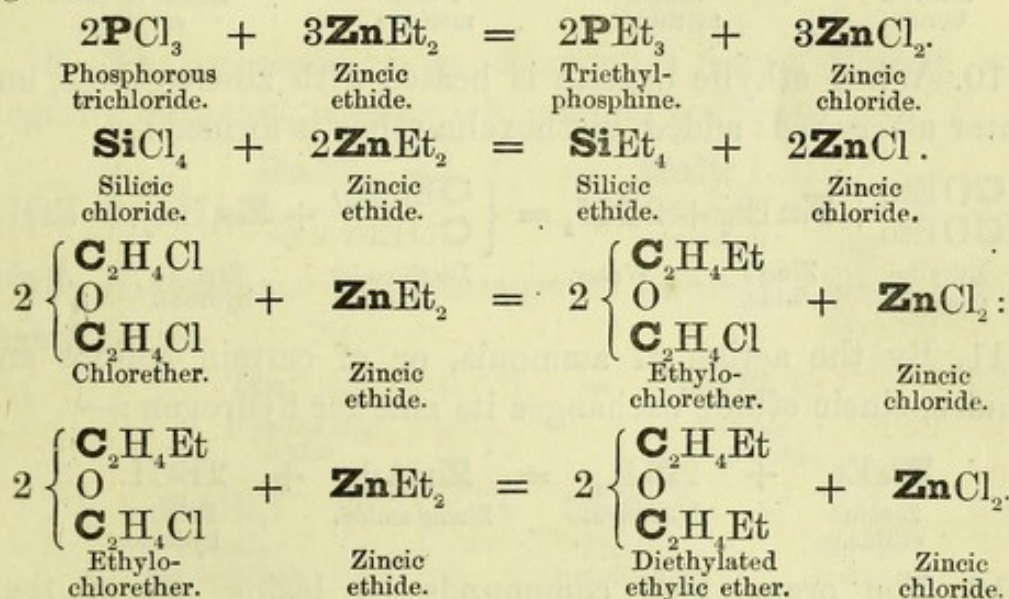
4. By the slow action of dry oxygen, they pass through two stages of oxidation:—



5. Monad negative elements, such as iodine, remove successively the two atoms of ethyl:—

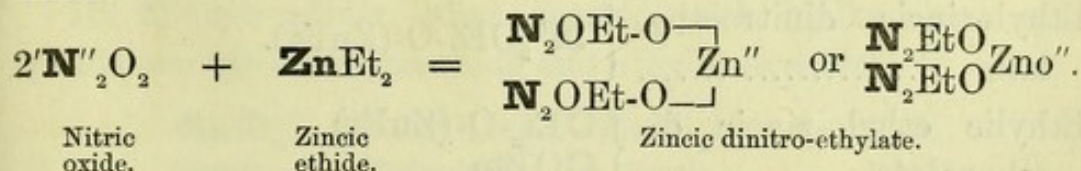


6. The organo-zinc compounds are extremely useful for the displacement of chlorine or its analogues by ethyl or its homologues:—

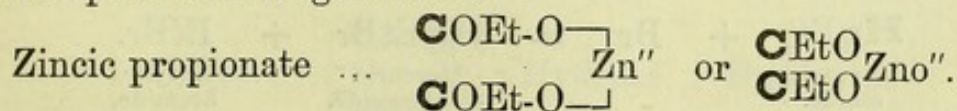


Diethylated ethylic ether is isomeric with butylic ether, and contains the radical methylo-ethylated methyl (see p. 205). By oxidation it would doubtless give methylated acetone (p. 360).

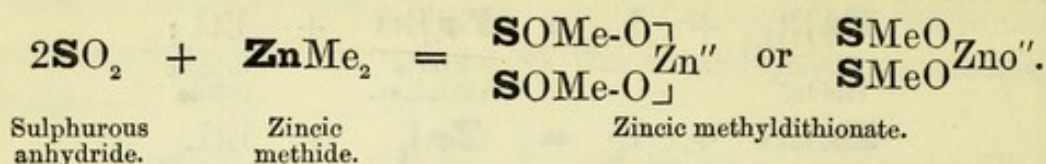
7. Oxygen may also be displaced in a similar manner. Thus:—



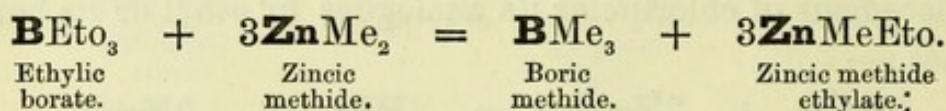
This compound is analogous to zincic propionate, the latter containing two atoms of tetrad carbon in the place of the two tetrad pairs of nitrogen atoms:—



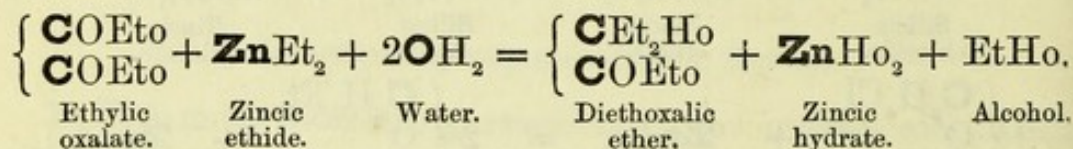
8. An analogous reaction is observed with sulphurous anhydride :—



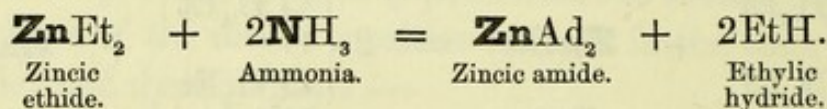
9. When ethylic borate is acted upon by zincic methide, the ethoxyl becomes replaced by methyl :—



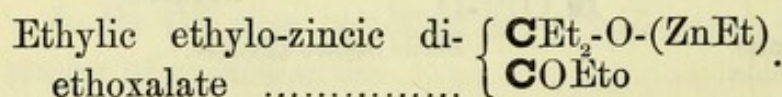
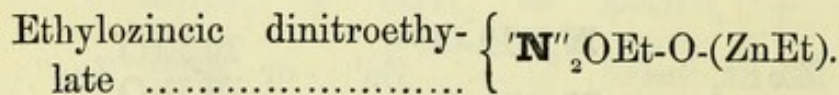
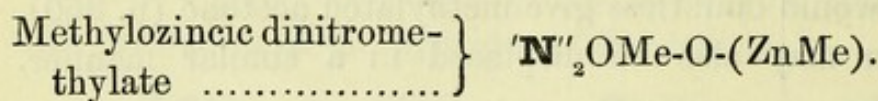
10. When ethylic oxalate is heated with zincic ethide, and water afterwards added, diethoxalic ether is formed :—



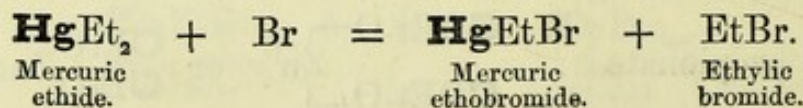
11. By the action of ammonia, or of certain amines and amides, zincic ethide exchanges its zinc for hydrogen :—



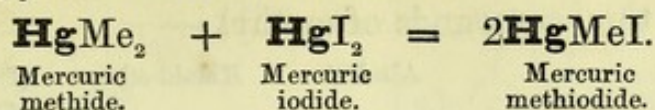
12. The organo-zinc compounds, by losing one of their organic radicals, become monad radicals, as shown by the following formulæ :—



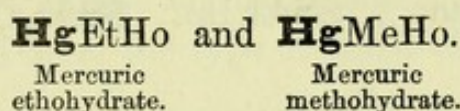
13. *Mercuric ethide*, when treated with bromine, loses one-half of its ethyl, which is displaced by the negative element —



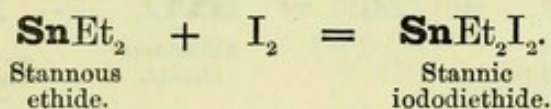
14. *Mercuric methide*, when submitted to the action of mercuric iodide, yields mercuric methiodide:—



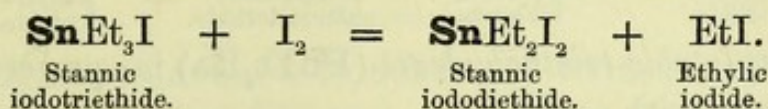
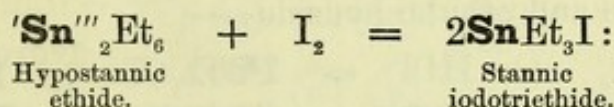
The hydrates corresponding to the mercuric ethobromide and methiodide have been produced. They are powerful caustic bases, of the formulæ



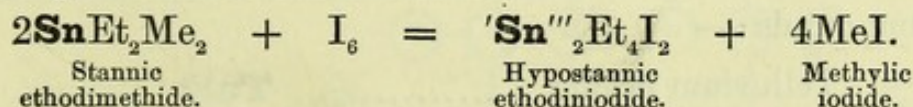
15. The *organo-stannous* compounds unite directly with negative elements, passing into stannic bodies:—



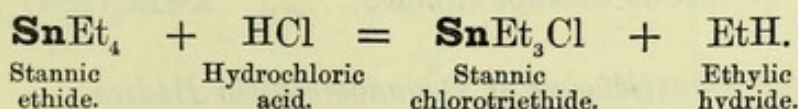
16. *Hypostannic organo-compounds* undergo a similar transformation:—



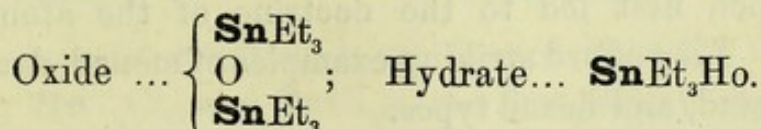
17. *Hypostannic ethodiniodide* is formed by the action of iodine upon stannic ethodimethide:—



18. *Stannic ethide*, when treated with hydrochloric acid, yields stannic chlorotriethide and ethylic hydride:—



The oxide and hydrate corresponding to the stannic chlorotriethide are known; their formulæ are:—

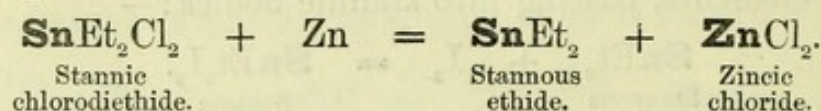




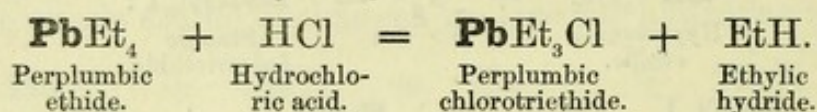
These compounds, and the salts which they form, correspond in composition, constitution, and, to a certain extent, in properties, with the compounds of methyl:—

|                      | Alcohol.                   | Haloid ether.              | Ether.  |
|----------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|---|
| Methylic .....       | $\text{CH}_3\text{Ho}$ .   | $\text{CH}_3\text{Cl}$ .   | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CH}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CH}_3 \end{array} \right.$     |
| Stanntriethyllic ... | $\text{SnEt}_3\text{Ho}$ . | $\text{SnEt}_3\text{Cl}$ . | $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SnEt}_3 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SnEt}_3 \end{array} \right.$ |

19. *Stannic chlorodiethide* is readily reduced to stannous ethide by the action of zinc:—



20. *Perplumbic ethide* resembles stannic ethide in its reactions; thus with hydrochloric acid it yields perplumbic chlorotriethide and ethylic hydride:—



21. *Perplumbic triethohydrate* ( $\text{PbEt}_3\text{Ho}$ ) is a powerful base, forming salts with acids.

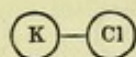
22. The *organo-tellurium compounds* form oxides and salts. The following are the formulæ of tellurium ethide and some of its compounds:—

|                               |   |
|-------------------------------|---|
| Tellurium ethide .....        | $\text{TeEt}_2$ .                                   |
| Tellurous diethoxide .....    | $\text{TeEt}_2\text{O}$ .                           |
| Tellurous diethiodide .....   | $\text{TeEt}_2\text{I}_2$ .                         |
| Tellurous diethosulphate..... | $\text{TeEt}_2(\text{S}^{\text{vi}}\text{O}_4)''$ . |

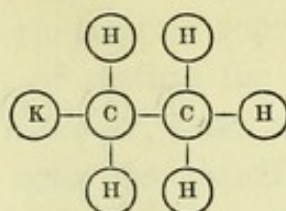
#### *Constitution of Organometallic Bodies.*

The organometallic compounds are constituted on the types of the metals they contain. It was, in fact, the study of these bodies which first led to the doctrine of the atomicity of elements. They afford striking examples of monad, dyad, triad, tetrad, pentad, and hexad types.

The organic derivatives of the monad metals are formed on the type of potassic chloride (KCl):—

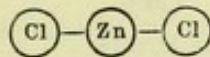


Potassic chloride.

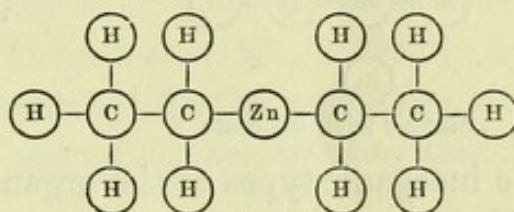


Potassic ethide.

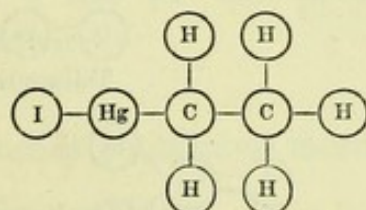
The organo-zinc, cadmium, magnesium, and mercury compounds are formed upon the type of zincic chloride ( $\text{ZnCl}_2$ ):—



Zincic chloride.

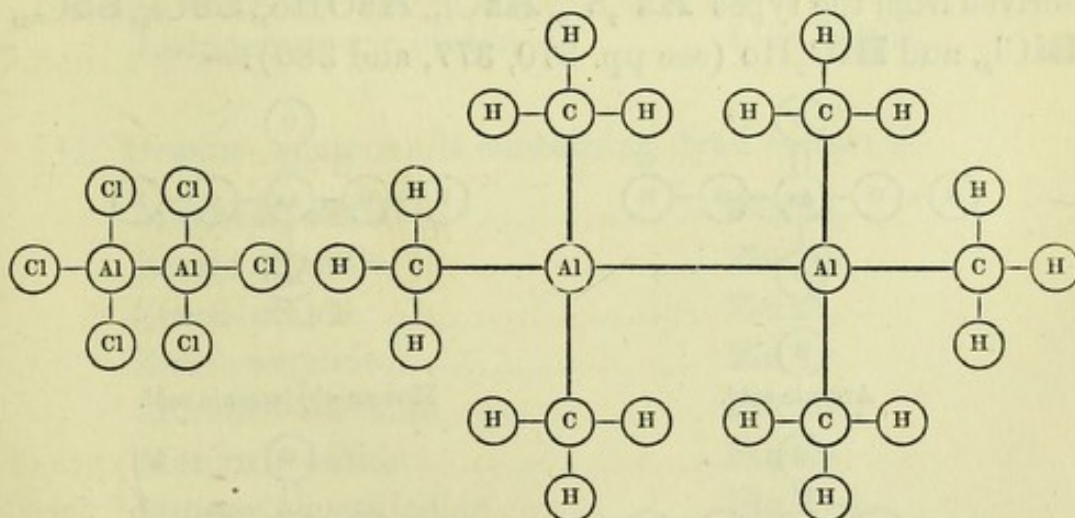


Zincic ethide.



Mercuric iodethide.

The organo-aluminic compounds are formed upon the type of aluminic chloride ( $\text{Al}_2\text{Cl}_6$ ):—

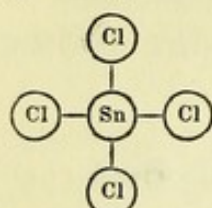


Aluminic methide.

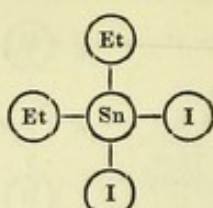
Aluminic chloride.

The organo-tin compounds are formed upon the three types " $\text{Sn}''\text{Cl}_2$ ", " $\text{Sn}'''\text{Cl}_2$ ", and " $\text{SnCl}_4$ ",—the first resembling the zincic

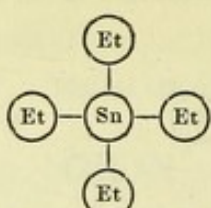
chloride type, and the second the aluminic chloride type (see p. 389) :—



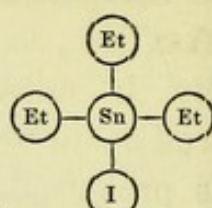
Stannic chloride.



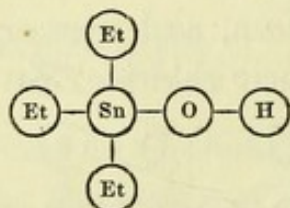
Stannic iododiethide.



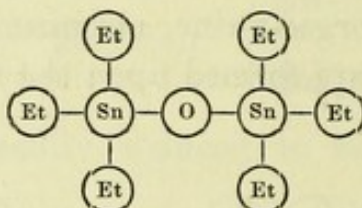
Stannic ethide.



Stannic iodotriethide.

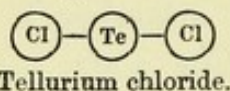


Stannic triethohydrate.

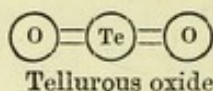


Distannic hexethoxide.

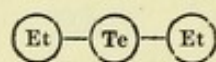
The inorganic types of the organo-tellurium series are **TeCl<sub>2</sub>** and **TeO<sub>2</sub>** :—



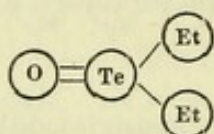
Tellurium chloride.



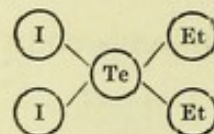
Tellurous oxide.



Tellurium ethide.

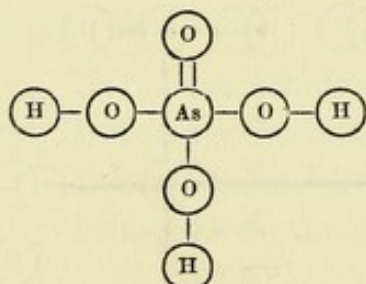


Tellurous diethoxide.

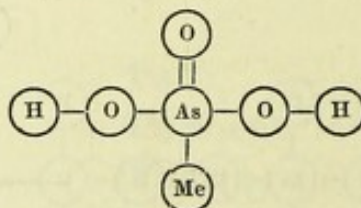


Tellurous diethiodide.

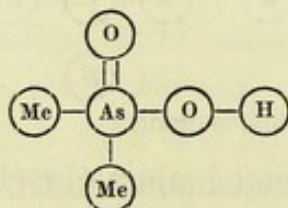
The organo-arsenic, antimony, and bismuth compounds are derived from the types '**As''S''<sub>2</sub>**, **AsCl<sub>3</sub>**, **AsOHO<sub>3</sub>**, **SbCl<sub>3</sub>**, **SbCl<sub>5</sub>**, **BiCl<sub>3</sub>**, and **BiO<sub>2</sub>Ho** (see pp. 370, 377, and 380) :—



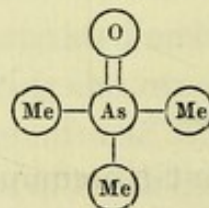
Arsenic acid.



Monomethylarsenic acid.



Cacodylic acid.



Arsenic oxytrimethide.

The effect of the substitution of positive for negative radicals in compounds is well exhibited in the case of arsenic acid,  $\text{AsOHO}_3$ , as illustrated in the above graphic representations. By the substitution of one atom of methyl for hydroxyl, a well-defined acid (less negative, however, than arsenic acid) is produced, monomethyl arsenic acid,  $\text{AsOMeHO}_2$ . By the replacement of a second atom of hydroxyl by methyl, a very feeble acid, cacodylic acid,  $\text{AsOMe}_2\text{HO}$ , is obtained. By the replacement of the third atom of hydroxyl by methyl, the acid properties are completely destroyed, a feeble base, the arsenic oxytrimethide, being formed,  $\text{AsOMe}_3$ . Finally, by the substitution of methyl and hydroxyl for the remaining atom of oxygen there is produced a powerful base, tetramethylarsenic hydrate,  $\text{AsMe}_4\text{HO}$ .

The following is a list of the principal organometallic bodies at present known:—

I. Organo- compounds containing monad metals:—

|                               |                         |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Potassio-zincic methide ..... | $\text{KMe, ZnMe}_2$ .  |
| Potassio-zincic ethide.....   | $\text{KEt, ZnEt}_2$ .  |
| Sodio-zincic ethide .....     | $\text{NaEt, ZnEt}_2$ . |
| Lithio-zincic ethide .....    | $\text{LiEt, ZnEt}_2$ . |
| Lithio-mercuric ethide .....  | $\text{LiEt, HgEt}_2$ . |

II. Organo- compounds containing dyad metals:—

|                            |                                   |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Magnesian ethide .....     | $\text{MgEt}_2$ .                 |
| Zincic methide .....       | $\text{ZnMe}_2$ .                 |
| Zincic ethide .....        | $\text{ZnEt}_2$ .                 |
| Zincic amyliide.....       | $\text{ZnAy}_2$ .                 |
| Mercuric methide .....     | $\text{HgMe}_2$ .                 |
| Mercuric ethide .....      | $\text{HgEt}_2$ .                 |
| Mercuric methiodide .....  | $\text{HgMeI}$ .                  |
| Mercuric ethonitrate ..... | $\text{HgEt(N}^\vee\text{O}_3)$ . |
| Stannous ethide .....      | " $\text{Sn}$ " $\text{Et}_2$ .   |
| Tellurium methide .....    | $\text{TeMe}_2$ .                 |

## III. Organo- compounds containing triad metals:—

These compounds belong to the 11th family of organic bodies, and have been treated of at p. 370.

## IV. Organo- compounds of tetrad metals:—

|                                  |   |
|----------------------------------|---|
| Stannic methide .....            | <b>Sn</b> Me <sub>4</sub> .                                 |
| Stannic iodotrimethide .....     | <b>Sn</b> Me <sub>3</sub> I.                                |
| Stannic iododimethide .....      | <b>Sn</b> Me <sub>2</sub> I <sub>2</sub> .                  |
| Hypostannic ethide .....         | ' <b>Sn</b> ' <sub>2</sub> Et <sub>6</sub> .                |
| Stannic ethylodimethide .....    | <b>Sn</b> Et <sub>2</sub> Me <sub>2</sub> .                 |
| Hypostannic ethodiiodide .....   | ' <b>Sn</b> ' <sub>2</sub> Et <sub>4</sub> I <sub>2</sub> . |
| Perplumbic ethide .....          | <b>Pb</b> Et <sub>4</sub> .                                 |
| Perplumbic chlorotriethide ..... | <b>Pb</b> Et <sub>3</sub> Cl.                               |

## V. Organo- compounds of pentad metals:—

These bodies belong to the 11th family of organic compounds, and have been already treated of at p. 377 and 380.

## INDEX.

---

- Absolute atomicity, 21.  
 Acetamide, 372.  
 Acetic series of acids, 297.  
   " series of acids, relations of, to  
     acrylic series, 314.  
   " series of acids, relations of, to  
     lactic series, 324.  
 Acetic series, relations of succinic  
   series to, 341.  
 Acetone, 360.  
   " diethylated, 360.  
   " dimethylated, 360.  
   " ethylated, 360.  
   " methylated, 360.  
 Acetyl, 221.  
 Acetylene, 217.  
   " series of radicals, 217.  
 Acetylic nitride, 376.  
 Acetylide of copper, 218, 219.  
 Acid, acetic, 306.  
   " aceto-lactic, 317, 319.  
   " acetonic, 331.  
   " aconitic, 353.  
   " acrylic, 270, 315.  
   " adipic, 339.  
   " amidodinitrophenylic, 262.  
   " anchoic, 339.  
   " angelic, 312.  
   " aposorbic, 271.  
   " arachidic, 299.  
   " arsenic, 123.  
   " arsenious, 122.  
   " behenic, 299.  
   " benzoic, 337.  
   " boracic, 55.  
   " boric monobasic, 54.  
   " boric tribasic, 54.  
   " boric, 55.  
   " brassic, 313.  
   " bromic, 89.  
   " bromphenylic, 261.  
   " butyric, 308.  
   " capric, 299.  
   " caproic, 298.  
 Acid, caprylic, 298.  
   " carbolic, 259.  
   " carbomethylic, 326.  
   " carbonic, 58, 326.  
   " cerotic, 299.  
   " chlorhydric, 39.  
   " chloric, 49.  
   " chlorochromic, 188.  
   " chloropropionic, 329.  
   " chlorous, 48.  
   " cimicic, 313.  
   " cinnamic, 336.  
   " citraconic, 345.  
   " citric, 270, 353.  
   " collinic, 336.  
   " convolvulinoleic, 333.  
   " crotonic, 312.  
   "  $\beta$  crotonic, 313.  
   " cuminic, 336.  
   " cyanic, 228.  
   " cyanuric, 228.  
   " damaluric, 313.  
   " damolic, 313.  
   " desoxalic, 271, 353.  
   " dextrotartaric, 351.  
   " diamylacetic, 311.  
   " dibromosuccinic, 347.  
   " dichlorphenylic, 261.  
   " diethacetic, 311.  
   " diethoxalic, 320.  
   " dimethacetic, 311.  
   " dimethoxalic, 320.  
   " dinitrophenylic, 261.  
   " disulphodithionic, 75, 83.  
   " disulphuretted hyposulphuric,  
     83.  
   " dithionic, 74, 82.  
   " doeglic, 313.  
   " elaidic, 313.  
   " erucic, 313.  
   " ethacetic, 308.  
   " ethomethoxalic, 320.  
   " ethylcrotonic, 313.  
   " ethylglycollic, 332.

- Acid, ethyl-lactic, 319.  
 „ formic, 243, 304.  
 „ fulminuric, 228.  
 „ fumaric, 345.  
 „ gaidic, 313.  
 „ glyceric, 269, 335.  
 „ glycollic, 264, 278, 318.  
 „ glycomalic, 351.  
 „ glyoxalic, 333.  
 „ glyoxylic, 335.  
 „ hippuric, 337.  
 „ homolactic, 327.  
 „ homotartaric, 351.  
 „ hydriodic, 91.  
 „ hydrobromic, 87.  
 „ hydrochloric, 39.  
 „ hydrocyanic, 223, 243.  
 „ hydroferrocyanic, 226.  
 „ hydrofluoric, 97.  
 „ hydrofluoboric, 54.  
 „ hydroselenic, 84.  
 „ hydrosulphuric, 70.  
 „ hypobromous, 89.  
 „ hypochlorous, 47.  
 „ hypogæic, 313.  
 „ hypophosphorous, 114.  
 „ hyposulphuric, 82.  
 „ hyposulphurous, 74, 81.  
 „ iodic, 93, 94.  
 „ isobutyric, 311.  
 „ isochloropropionic, 331.  
 „ isodibromosuccinic, 347.  
 „ isomaleic, 345.  
 „ itaconic, 345.  
 „ jalapinoleic, 333.  
 „ lactamic, 329.  
 „ lactic, 325, 327, 329.  
 „ lævotartaric, 351.  
 „ lauric, 299.  
 „ leucic, 319.  
 „ maleic, 345.  
 „ malic, 350.  
 „ malonic, 339.  
 „ margaric, 299.  
 „ melissic, 299.  
 „ mesaconic, 345.  
 „ metabismuthic, 140, 143.  
 „ metabismuthous, 140, 142.  
 „ metaboric, 54.  
 „ metantimonic, 131, 134.  
 „ metantimonic, of Frémy, 135.  
 „ metantimonious, 131, 132.  
 „ metaphosphoric, 115, 117.
- Acid, metarsenic, 123.  
 „ metastannic, 105.  
 „ metatartaric, 351.  
 „ methacetic, 308.  
 „ methacrylic, 313.  
 „ methethacetic, 310.  
 „ methylcrotonic, 313.  
 „ methylglycollic, 319.  
 „ methyl-lactic, 317.  
 „ moringic, 313.  
 „ mucic, 271.  
 „ muriatic, 39.  
 „ myristic, 299.  
 „ nitric, 61.  
 „ nitric, manufacture of, 62.  
 „ nitrophenylic, 261.  
 „ nitrous, 61, 63.  
 „ œnanthylic, 298.  
 „ oleic, 316.  
 „ orthantimonic, 130, 131.  
 „ orthobismuthous, 142.  
 „ orthoboric, 54.  
 „ orthophosphoric, 118.  
 „ oxalic, 229.  
 „ oxamic, 231.  
 „ oxybutyric, 318.  
 „ palmitic, 299.  
 „ paralactic, 321.  
 „ paraleucic, 321.  
 „ parantimonic, 135.  
 „ pelargonic, 298.  
 „ pentathionic, 75, 83.  
 „ perchloric, 50.  
 „ perchlorphenylic, 261.  
 „ perchromic, 187.  
 „ periodic, 93, 96.  
 „ phenoic, 336.  
 „ phenylic, 260.  
 „ phosphoric, 115, 118.  
 „ phosphoric dodecabasic, 115.  
 „ phosphoric hexabasic, 115.  
 „ phosphorous, 114, 116.  
 „ phyetoleic, 313.  
 „ picramic, 262.  
 „ picric, 262.  
 „ pimelic, 339.  
 „ propionic, 308.  
 „ propylacetic, 309.  
 „  $\beta$  propylacetic, 309.  
 „ pyrantimonic, 131, 135.  
 „ pyrarsenic, 123.  
 „ pyrophosphoric, 115, 118.  
 „ pyrotartaric, 339, 349.

- Acid, pyroterebic, 313.  
 „ pyruvic, 333.  
 „ racemic, 351.  
 „ ricinoleic, 333.  
 „ roccellic, 339.  
 „ saccharic, 271.  
 „ salicylic, 336.  
 „ sebacic, 339.  
 „ selenic, 85.  
 „ selenious, 85.  
 „ silicic, 101.  
 „ stannic, 104.  
 „ stearic, 299.  
 „ suberic, 339.  
 „ succinethylic, 362.  
 „ succinic, 342.  
 „ sulphamylic, 275.  
 „ sulpharsenic, 124.  
 „ sulpharsenious, 124.  
 „ sulphhydric, 71.  
 „ sulphocarbonic, 73.  
 „ sulphochromic, 187.  
 „ sulphodithionic, 74, 82.  
 „ sulphomethylic, 274.  
 „ sulphosulphuric, 74, 81.  
 „ sulphovinic, 275.  
 „ sulphuric, 74, 78.  
 „ sulphuric, manufacture of, 79.  
 „ sulphuric (Nordhausen), 74,  
   77.  
 „ sulphurous, 74.  
 „ tartaric, 270, 351.  
 „ tartaric (inactive), 351.  
 „ tartronic, 269, 350.  
 „ tetrathionic, 75, 83.  
 „ titanic, 106.  
 „ toluylic, 336.  
 „ tricarballylic, 353.  
 „ trichlorphenylic, 261.  
 „ trimethacetic, 310, 312.  
 „ trinitrophenylic, 262.  
 „ trisulphodithionic, 75, 83.  
 „ trisulphuretted hyposulphuric,  
   83.  
 „ trithionic, 74, 82.  
 „ valerianic, 309.  
 „ valeric, 309.  
 „ valerolactic, 319.  
 Acid salts, definition of, 13.  
 Acids, acetic or fatty series of, 297.  
 „ acetoid series of, 339.  
 „ acrylic series of, 312.  
 „ anhydrous definition of, 8, 10.  
 Acids, benzoic or aromatic series of,  
   335.  
 „ classification of, 296.  
 „ definition of, 8.  
 „ derivation of, from alcohols,  
   297.  
 „ dibasic, 337.  
 „ dibasic, definition of, 9.  
 „ dibasic, formation of, 338.  
 „ dibasic, reactions of, 338.  
 „ dibasic, succinic or acetoid  
   series of, 339.  
 „ dibasic, fumaric or acryloid  
   series of, 345.  
 „ dibasic, tartaric or glyoxyloid  
   series of, 351.  
 „ formation from anhydrides,  
   43.  
 „ fumaric or acryloid series of,  
   345.  
 „ glyoxylic series of, 335.  
 „ lactic series of, 316.  
 „ lactic series of, classification  
   of, 317.  
 „ lactic series of, definition of,  
   316.  
 „ lactic series of, relations to  
   acetic series, 324.  
 „ lactic series of, relations to  
   acrylic series, 324.  
 „ law of basicity of, 296.  
 „ malic or lactoid series of, 349.  
 „ monobasic, 296.  
 „ monobasic, definition of, 9.  
 „ nomenclature of, 9.  
 „ normal fatty, ascent of the  
   series, 303.  
 „ normal fatty, relations of, to  
    $C_nH_{2n+1}Ho$  alcohols, 303.  
 „ normal fatty, relations of, to  
    $C_nH_{2n+1}$  radicals, 302.  
 „ normal fatty, relations of, to  
   each other, 303.  
 „ normal, of acetic series, 298.  
 „ normal, of acrylic series, 312.  
 „ normal, of acrylic series, for-  
   mation of, 313.  
 „ normal, of fatty series, for-  
   mation of, 300.  
 „ normal, of fatty series, occur-  
   rence of, 300.  
 „ normal, of lactic series, for-  
   mation of, 323.



- Acids, of acrylic series, relations of, to acetic series, 314.
- " of antimony, 130.
- " of chlorine, 45.
- " of lactic series, isomerism of, 325.
- " of nitrogen, 61.
- " olefine, of acrylic series, 313.
- " olefine, of acrylic series, formation of, 314.
- " olefine, of lactic series, formation of, 324.
- " oleic series of, 312.
- " organic, 296.
- " polybasic, definition of, 9.
- " pyruvic series of, 333.
- " secondary fatty, 310.
- " secondary, of acrylic series, 313.
- " secondary, of acrylic series, formation of, 314.
- " secondary, of lactic series, 319.
- " secondary, of lactic series, formation of, 323.
- " succinic series of, 339.
- " tertiary fatty, 311.
- " tribasic, 352.
- Acrolein, 270, 294.
- Acryl, 221.
- Acrylic series of acids, 312.
- Acrylic series of acids, relations of, to lactic series, 324.
- Acryloid or fumaric series of acids, 345.
- " series of acids, isomerism in, 345.
- Action, chemical, modes of, 1.
- Active atomicity, 21.
- Affinity, chemical, 4.
- Agalmatolite, 177.
- Alabaster, 160.
- Alanin, 293, 329.
- Albite, 178.
- Alcohol, allylic, 244, 257.
- " amylic, 246, 252.
- " benzoic, 244, 258, 260.
- " butylic, 252.
- " caproylic, 246.
- " caprylic, 246.
- " cerotic, 246.
- " cetylic, 246.
- " cresylic, 259, 262.
- " cumylic, 259.
- Alcohol, ethylenic, 264.
- " ethylic, 250.
- " heptylic, 246.
- " hexylic, 246.
- " isopropylic, 253.
- " melissic, 246.
- " methylic, 246, 249.
- " octylic, 246.
- " oenanthylic, 246.
- " pentacid, 271.
- " pentylic, 246.
- " phenylic, normal, 258.
- " phenylic, secondary, 260.
- " propylic, 244, 246, 252.
- " pseudamylic, 253.
- " pseudohexylic, 253.
- " stanntriethylic, 388.
- " sulphur, 251.
- " sycocerylic, 259.
- " tetracid, 270.
- " tetrylic, 246, 252.
- " vinylic, 256, 277.
- Alcoholates, 251.
- Alcohols, 243.
- " diacid, 245, 262.
- " ethylic series of, 245.
- " monacid, 245, 255, 258.
- " monacid, of vinylic series, 255.
- " normal monacid, of phenylic series, 258.
- " normal, of ethylic series, 245, 246.
- " polyacid, 270.
- " relations of, 246.
- " relations of, to fatty acids, 303.
- " secondary monacid, 252.
- " secondary, of ethylic series, 245.
- " secondary, of phenylic series, 259, 260.
- " tertiary monacid, 254.
- " tertiary, of ethylic series, 245.
- " triacid, 245, 267.
- Aldehyde, acetic, 277, 293.
- " acrylic, 294.
- " benzoic, 295.
- " butyric, 292.
- " capric, 292.
- " cuminic, 295.
- " euodic, 292.

- Aldehyde, lauric, 292.  
 „ cœnanthylie, 292.  
 „ palmitic, 292.  
 „ propionic, 292.  
 „ salicylic, 336.  
 „ valeric, 292.
- Aldehydes, 290.  
 „ definition of, 290.  
 „ derived from the  
    $C_nH_{2n+1}Ho$  alcohols,  
   292.  
 „ from the  $C_nH_{2n-1}Ho$  al-  
   cohols, 294.  
 „ from the  $C_nH_{2n-7}Ho$  al-  
   cohols, 295.  
 „ preparation of, 290.  
 „ reactions of, 291.
- Alkalamides, 363, 375.  
 „ constitution of, 375.
- Alkaloids, artificial, 364.  
 „ from cinchona, 370.  
 „ from nux vomica, 370.  
 „ from opium, 370.  
 „ from tobacco, 370.  
 „ the natural, 370.
- Allophane, 176.
- Allotropic oxygen, 41.  
 „ phosphorus, 108.  
 „ varieties of sulphur, 70.
- Allyl, 210.
- Allylamine, 365.
- Allylic iodide, 268.
- Alum, common, 177.
- Aluminite, 176.
- Aluminium**, 175.  
 Agalmatolite, 177.  
 Albite, 178.  
 Allophane, 176.  
 Alum, 177.  
 Aluminate, dipotassic, 176.  
 Aluminate, magnesian, 176.  
 Aluminic calcic disilicate, 103.  
 „ calcic trisilicate, 103.  
 „ chloride, 175.  
 „ hydrate, 175.  
 „ manganous disilicate,  
   191.  
 „ manganous tetrasul-  
   phate, 190.  
 „ methide, 389.  
 „ oxide, 175.  
 „ oxyhydrate, 176.  
 „ sulphate, 176.
- Aluminium** (*continued*).  
 Aluminic sulphate tetrahydrate,  
   176.  
 „ sulphide, 176.  
 „ tricalcic trisilicate,  
   103.  
 Aluminite, 176.  
 Alum, manganese aluminium,  
   190.  
 „ potassium chrome, 187.  
 „ potassium manganese,  
   190.  
 Alum-stone, 177.  
 Alunite, 177.  
 Analcime, 178.  
 Andalusite, 177.  
 Anorthite, 103.  
 Atomicity of aluminium, 175.  
 Buchholzite, 177.  
 Chiastolite, 177.  
 Cimolite, 177.  
 Collyrite, 177.  
 Compounds of aluminium, 175.  
 Cyanite, 177.  
 Diaspore, 176.  
 Dihydric aluminic tetrasilicate,  
   103.  
 Dipotassic aluminate, 176.  
 „ aluminic hexasilicate,  
   103.  
 „ aluminic tetrasul-  
   phate, 177.  
 Emerald, 103.  
 Felspar, 103.  
 Fibrolite, 177.  
 Gibbsite, 175.  
 Grossularia, 103.  
 Kaolin of Ellenbogen, 177.  
 Labradorite, 103.  
 Lepidolite, 178.  
 Magnesian aluminate, 176.  
 Malthacite, 178.  
 Miloschine, 177.  
 Orthose, 103.  
 Porcelain clay, 177.  
 „ clay of Passau, 177.  
 Prehnite, 176.  
 Pyrophyllite, 103.  
 Razoumoffskin, 178.  
 Saponite, 178.  
 Sillimanite, 177.  
 Spinelle, 176.  
 Spodumene, 176.

**Aluminium** (*continued*).

- Trigluconic aluminic hexasilicate, 103.  
 Wernerite, 177.  
 Worthite, 177.  
 Xenolite, 177.  
 Zoisite, 176.
- Alum, manganese aluminium, 190.  
 „ potassium chrome, 187.  
 „ potassium manganese, 190.
- Alum-stone, 177.  
 Alunite, 177.  
 Amides, 363, 372.  
 „ definition of, 372.  
 Amidogen, 28.  
 Amines, 363, 364.  
 „ classification of, 364.  
 „ diacid salts of, 379.  
 „ monacid salts of, 379.  
 „ normal salts of, 378.  
 „ salts of, 378.
- Ammonia, 60, 67.  
 „ type, 202.  
 Ammonic chloride, 60, 67.  
 „ chloride type, 202.  
 „ salts, 67, 68.
- Ammoniocupric carbonate, 173.  
 „ sulphate, 172.
- Ammonium, 68.  
 „ amalgam, 68.
- Ammonoxyl, 28.
- Amorphous boron, 51.  
 „ phosphorus, 108.
- Amoxyl, 203.  
 Amyl, 209.  
 Amylamine, 365.  
 Amylene, 213.  
 Amylenic chloride, 288.  
 „ bromide, 288.
- Amyl glycerin, 267.  
 Amylide, antimonious, 128.  
 „ zincic, 391.
- Analcime, 178.  
 Anatase, 106.  
 Andalusite, 177.
- Anhydride, acetic, 356.  
 „ acetobenzoic, 356.  
 „ antimonie, 131, 133.  
 „ antimonious, 130, 131.  
 „ arsenic, 122, 123.  
 „ arsenious, 122.  
 „ auric, 174.  
 „ benzoic, 356.

- Anhydride, bismuthic, 139, 140, 142.  
 „ boric, 54.  
 „ butyric, 356.  
 „ carbonic, 57.  
 „ caproic, 356.  
 „ caprylic, 356.  
 „ chlorous, 46.  
 „ chromic, 186.  
 „ hypobromous, 89.  
 „ hypochlorous, 46.  
 „ iodic, 93.  
 „ lactic, 357.  
 „ nitric, 61, 63.  
 „ nitrous, 61, 63.  
 „ cenanthylic, 356.  
 „ palmitic, 356.  
 „ pelargonic, 356.  
 „ periodic, 93, 95.  
 „ phosphoric, 114, 117.  
 „ phosphorous, 114, 116.  
 „ propionic, 356.  
 „ selenious, 85.  
 „ silicic, 101, 102.  
 „ stannic, 104.  
 „ succinic, 357.  
 „ sulphantimonic, 138.  
 „ sulphantimonious, 136.  
 „ sulpharsenic, 124, 125.  
 „ sulpharsenious, 124.  
 „ sulphochromic, 188.  
 „ sulphuric, 74, 77.  
 „ sulphurous, 74, 75.  
 „ titanio, 106.  
 „ valerianic, 356.
- Anhydrides, 354.  
 „ conversion into acids, 43.  
 „ definition of, 8, 10, 354.  
 „ of the dihydric dibasic acids, 357.  
 „ of the dihydric monobasic acids, 357.  
 „ of the monohydric monobasic acids, 355.
- Anhydrous acid, definition of, 8, 10, 354.
- Aniline, 241, 365.  
 Anorthite, 103.
- Antimonie acids, organic, 380.  
 „ chloride, 125, 128, 129.  
 „ oxytrichloride, 130.  
 „ sulphide, 136, 138.  
 „ sulphotrichloride, 130.  
 „ tetrathio-chloride, 125.

- Antimonious amyliide, 128.  
 „ anhydride, 130, 131.  
 „ argentide, 127.  
 „ bromide, 127, 130.  
 „ chloride, 125, 128.  
 „ ethide, 128.  
 „ fluoride, 130.  
 „ hydride, 126.  
 „ iodide, 130.  
 „ oxide, 130, 131.  
 „ oxybromide, 130.  
 „ oxychloride, 129.  
 „ oxydisulphide, 135.  
 „ oxyiodide, 130.  
 „ sulphide, 136.  
 „ zincide, 128.  
 Antimoniuretted hydrogen, 126.  
 Antimony, 125.  
 „ compound of, with oxygen and sulphur, 135.  
 „ compounds of, with sulphur, 136.  
 „ copper glance, 137.  
 „ ore, grey, 136.  
 „ organic compounds of, 363  
 „ oxides and acids of, 130.  
 „ red, 135.  
 Apatite, 119.  
 Aquafortis, 61.  
 Are, 33.  
 Argentic compounds (see Silver).  
 Aricine, 370.  
 Aromatic series of acids, 335.  
 Arsenic, 119.  
 „ acids, organic, 380.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 122.  
 „ compounds of, with sulphur and hydrosulphyl, 124.  
 „ organic compounds of, 363.  
 „ oxydichlormethide, 380.  
 „ oxytrimethide, 390.  
 „ sulphide, 124, 125.  
 „ tetrachlormethide, 380.  
 „ trimetho-dichloride, 380.  
 „ trimethoxide, 380.  
 Arsenious chloride, 120, 121.  
 „ hydride, 120.  
 „ oxybases, 371.  
 „ sulphide, 124.  
 Arseniuretted hydrogen, 120.  
 Arsines, 363, 370.  
 „ salts of, 380.  
 Artiads, definition of, 20.  
 Atomic combination, 30.  
 „ weight, 2.  
 „ weights, table of, 6.  
 Atomicity, absolute, 21.  
 „ active, 21.  
 „ apparent variation of, 20.  
 „ latent, 21.  
 „ law of variation of, 21.  
 „ marks, 18.  
 „ of elements, 17.  
 Atoms, 2.  
 Auric compounds (see Gold).  
 Aurous compounds (see Gold).  
 Azote, 60.  
 Azurite, 173.  
 Baric carbonate, 157.  
 „ chloride, 155.  
 „ hydrate, 155, 159.  
 „ nitrate, 157.  
 „ oxide, 155, 156.  
 „ peroxide, 156, 158.  
 „ sulphate, 157.  
 Barium, 155.  
 „ compound of, with hydroxyl, 159.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen, 156.  
 Baryta, 156.  
 „ caustic, 159.  
 Bases, caustic antimony, 377.  
 „ caustic arsenic, 377.  
 „ caustic nitrogen, 377.  
 „ caustic phosphorus, 377.  
 „ definition of, 11.  
 „ imidogen, 365.  
 „ organic, 364.  
 „ organic, periodides of, 31.  
 „ oxyantimonic, 378.  
 „ oxyarsenic, 377.  
 „ systematic and irregular names of, 11.  
 Basic salts, definition of, 13.  
 Basyous compound radicals, hydrides of, 232.  
 „ elements, 4.  
 „ radicals, dyad, 212.  
 „ radicals, monad, 207.  
 „ radicals, organic, 207.  
 „ radicals, triad, 220.  
 Benzamide, 372.  
 Benzene, 238.

- Benzine, 238.  
 Benzoic series of acids, 335.  
 Benzol, 237, 238.  
   " chlorocompounds of, 241.  
   " substitution derivatives of, 239.  
 Benzophenone, 361.  
 Benzoyl, hydride of, 295.  
 Berthierite, 137.  
 Bicarburet of hydrogen, 238.  
 Binary compounds, 7.  
 Bismuth, 139.  
   " compound of, with chlorine, 139.  
   " compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 140.  
   " compounds of, with sulphur, 144.  
   " glance, 144.  
   " ochre, 141.  
   " telluric, 145.  
 Bismuthic oxide, 142.  
 Bismuthous bromide, 140.  
   " chloride, 139.  
   " dichlorethide, 139.  
   " ditelluro-sulphide, 145.  
   " ethide, 139.  
   " fluoride, 140.  
   " iodide, 140.  
   " nitrate, 141.  
   " nitrate dihydrate, 141.  
   " oxide, 139, 140, 141.  
   " oxybromide, 140.  
   " oxychloride, 140.  
   " oxyhydrate, 140, 142.  
   " oxyiodide, 140.  
   " sulphide, 144.  
 Bismuthylic carbonate, 141.  
 Bleaching-powder, 48, 161.  
 Blende, manganese, 190.  
 Blue copper, 171.  
   " malachite, 173.  
   " prussian, 227.  
   " Turnbull's, 227.  
 Bonds, definition of, 18.  
   " nature of, 25.  
 Bone-ash, 107.  
 Boracite, 55.  
 Borates, 55.  
 Borax, 55.  
 Boric bromide, 53.  
   " chloride, 53.  
   " ethide, 51.  
 Boric fluoride, 53.  
   " methide, 386.  
   " nitride, 56.  
   " sulphide, 56.  
 Boron, 51.  
   " amorphous, 51.  
   " diamond, 52.  
   " graphitoidal, 52.  
 Boulangerite, 137.  
 Bournonite, 137.  
 Bracket, use of, 16.  
 Braunite, 189.  
 Brochantite, 172.  
 Bromacetylene, 220.  
 Bromates, 90.  
 Bromhydrin, 289.  
 Bromine, 86.  
   " compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 88.  
   " hydrate, 87.  
 Brookite, 106.  
 Brown hematite, 192.  
   " iron ore, compact, 192.  
   " fibrous, 192.  
 Brucine, 370.  
 Brucite, 162.  
 Buchholzite, 177.  
 Butoxyl, 203.  
 Butyl, 209.  
 Butylene, 213.  
 Butylenic bromide, 288.  
   " chloride, 288.  
 Butylic iodide, 271.  
 Butyrone, 360.  
 Cacodyl, 371.  
 Cacodylic acid, 372, 380, 390.  
   " chloride, 371.  
   " oxide, 371.  
   " trichloride, 380.  
 Cadmic chloride, 167.  
   " hydrate, 167.  
   " oxide, 167.  
   " sulphate, 167.  
 Cadmium, 167.  
 Cæsium, 153.  
 Calamine, 165, 166.  
   " electric, 165.  
 Calc spar, 160.  
 Calcic carbonate, 160.  
   " chloride, 160.  
   " chlorohypochlorite, 161.  
   " dihydric, dicarbonate, 161.

- Calcic fluoride, 160.  
 „ hydrate, 160, 161.  
 „ magnesian dicarbonate, 162.  
 „ magnesian disilicate, 103.  
 „ metaphosphate, 107.  
 „ oxide, 160, 161.  
 „ oxysulphide, 152.  
 „ peroxide, 161.  
 „ phosphate, 160.  
 „ phosphide, 110.  
 „ tetrahydric sulphate, 160.
- Calcium, 160.
- Capacity, measures of, 33.
- Capillary pyrites, 197.
- Caproyl, 209.
- Caprylene, 213.
- Carbon, 57.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen, 57.
- Carbonates, 58.
- Carbonic disulphide, 72.  
 „ oxide, 58.  
 „ oxydichloride, 59.  
 „ tetrachloride, 57.
- Carburetted hydrogen, light, 234.
- Caustic antimony bases, 377.  
 „ arsenic bases, 377.  
 „ baryta, 159.  
 „ nitrogen bases, 377.  
 „ phosphorus bases, 377.  
 „ potash, 147.
- Celestine, 160.
- Cerotene, 214.
- Cervantite, 133.
- Cetene, 214.
- Chalcedony, 102.
- Chalk, 160.
- Chemical action, modes of, 1.  
 „ affinity, 4.  
 „ equations, 15.  
 „ notation, 14.
- Chemistry, definition of, 1.  
 „ organic, 199.
- Chiastolite, 177.
- Chloracetamide, 372.
- Chloraniline, 376.
- Chlorates, preparation of, 49.
- Chlorhydrate, ethylenic, 281, 287.
- Chlorhydric acid, 39.
- Chlorhydrin, 282, 289.
- Chloride, methylic, 285.  
 „ of selenium, 84.
- Chlorides, 39.
- Chlorine, 37.  
 „ action of, on the radicals of the ethylene series, 214.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 45.  
 „ oxides of, 45.
- Chloro-compounds of benzol, 241.
- Chloroform, 285.
- Chloronitric gas, 66.
- Chloronitrous gas, 66.
- Chloropal, 103.
- Chloropernitric gas, 66.
- Chlorous elements, 4.  
 „ elements, table of, 4.  
 „ organic radicals, 207.
- Chrome iron ore, 186.  
 „ potassium alum, 187.
- Chromium**, 185.  
 Chlorochromic acid, 188.  
 Chrome iron ore, 186.  
 Chromic anhydride, 186.  
 „ chloride, 185.  
 „ dichlorodioxide, 188.  
 „ dioxide, 186.  
 „ hydrate, 187.  
 „ oxide, 185.  
 „ perfluoride, 185.
- Chromium, atomicity of, 185.  
 „ compounds of, 185.
- Chromous chloride, 185.  
 „ dichromic tetroxide, 186.  
 „ dipotassic disulphate, 187.  
 „ hydrate, 185.  
 „ oxide, 185.  
 „ sulphide, 188.
- Crocoisite, 187.
- Dichromic ferrous tetroxide, 186.  
 „ hexanitrate, 187.  
 „ trisulphate, 187.  
 „ trisulphide, 188.
- Dihydric sulphate chromate, 187.
- Diplumbic chromate, 184.
- Dipotassic chromate, 186.  
 „ chromous disulphate, 187.  
 „ dichromate, 186.  
 „ dichromic tetrasulphate, 187.  
 „ trichromate, 186.
- Normal potassic chromate, 186.

**Chromium** (*continued*).

- Octochromic carbonate dihydrate, 187.
- Perchromic acid, 187.
- Plumbic chromate, 187.
- Potassic bichromate, 186.
- " chlorochromate, 188.
- " terchromate, 186.
- Potassium chrome alum, 187.
- Red lead ore, 187.
- Sulphochromic acid, 187.
- " anhydride, 188.
- Tetrapotassic dichromosulphate, 187.
- Triplumbic dichromate, 184.
- Chryson, 101.
- Cimolite, 177.
- Cinchonine, 370.
- Cinnabar, 168.
- Citramide, 375.
- Citryl-triphenyl-triamide, 375.
- Classification of elements, 31.
- " organic compounds, 206.

- Clay, porcelain, 177.
- " porcelain of Passau, 177.

**Cobalt**, 195.

- Atomicity of cobalt, 195.
- Cobalt pyrites, 196.
- Cobaltic chloride, 195.
- " disulphide, 197.
- " oxide, 195.
- " oxydihydrate, 196.
- " sulphide, 196.
- Cobaltoso-diammon-diammonic dichloride, 196.
- Cobaltous chloride, 195.
- " dicobaltic tetroxide, 195.
- " dihydric sulphate, 197.
- " dinitrate, 196.
- " dipotassic dicarbonate, 196.
- " dipotassic disulphate, 196.
- " hydrate, 196.
- " oxide, 195.
- " sulphide, 196.
- Compounds of cobalt, 195.
- Dicobaltic hexammon-hexamonic hexachloride, 196.

**Cobalt** (*continued*).

- Dicobaltic tetrammon-hexamonic hexachloride, 196.
- Dicobaltous carbonate dihydrate, 196.
- " oxysulphide, 197.
- Dihydric cobaltous sulphate, 197.
- " pentacobaltous dicarbonate tetrahydrate, 196.
- Dipotassic cobaltous dicarbonate, 196.
- " cobaltous disulphate, 196.
- Hexacobaltic heptoxide, 195.
- Luteo-cobalt chloride, 196.
- Purpureo-cobalt chloride, 196.
- Roseo-cobalt chloride, 196.
- Codeine, 370.
- Collidine, 367.
- Collyrite, 177.
- Combination, atomic, 30.
- " molecular, 30.
- Combining proportions, 2.
- Common sodic phosphate, 119.
- Compound organic radicals, 200.
- " basylous radicals, hydrides of, 232.
- " negative radicals, hydrides of, 232.
- " oxamides, 232.
- " positive radicals, hydrides of, 232.
- " radicals, 26.
- " radicals, chief inorganic, list of, 28.
- " radicals, definition of, 27.
- " radicals, dyad, 27.
- " radicals, monad, 27.
- " radicals, symbols of, 28.
- " radicals, triad, 27.
- " substances, 1.
- " of nitrogen with chlorine, 69.
- " of nitrogen with iodine and hydrogen, 69.
- " of nitrogen with chlorine and oxygen, 66.
- " of nitrogen with hydrogen, 67.
- Compounds, 1.
- " binary, 7.

- Compounds of chlorine with oxygen and hydroxyl, 45.  
 „ organic, 199.  
 „ of carbon with oxygen, 57.  
 „ of sulphur with basylous elements, 70.  
 „ of sulphur with positive elements, 70.

Conine, 366.

Constituents of organic compounds, 199.

**Copper**, 170.

Ammoniocupric carbonate, 173.  
 „ sulphate, 172.

Atomicity of copper, 170.

Azurite, 173.

Blue copper, 171.

„ malachite, 173.

Brochantite, 172.

Compounds of copper, 170.

Copper, acetylide of, 219.

„ azure, 173.

„ glance, 171.

„ pyrites, 194.

Cupric chloride, 170.

„ hydrate, 171.

„ nitrate, 171.

„ oxide, 171.

„ phosphide, 109.

„ sulphide, 171.

„ sulphohydrate, 171.

Cuprodiammonic carbonate, 173.

Cuprosovinyl ether, 219.

Cuprous chloride, 170.

„ hydrate, 170.

„ hydride, 170.

„ oxide, 171.

„ quadrantoxide, 171.

„ sulphide, 171.

Dicupric carbonate, 172.

„ carbonate dihydrate, 172.

Diferri dicupric trtrasulphide, 194.

Dihydric cupric sulphate, 171.

„ diammonic cuprodiammonic sulphate, 172.

„ tetracupric sulphate tetrahydrate, 172.

„ tricupric dicarbonate, 173.

Diopase, 173.

Dipotassic cupric disulphate, 172.

**Copper** (*continued*).

Hydric cupric silicate hydrate, 173.

„ pentacupric sulphate pentahydrate, 172.

„ tricupric sulphate trihydrate, 171.

Indigo copper, 171.

Malachite, 172.

Mountain-blue, 173.

Mysorin, 172.

Red copper ore, 171.

Ruby ore, 171.

Coquimbite, 194.

Cream of tartar, 132.

Crith, 34.

„ use of, 34.

Crocoisite, 187.

Crystallization, water of, 30, 43.

Cubic foot, 33.

Cumol, 237.

Cupric compounds (see Copper).

Cuprous compounds (see Copper).

Cyamelide, 228.

Cyanic hydride, 243.

Cyanides, double, 224.

„ easily decomposable, 225.

„ single, 224.

Cyanite, 177.

Cyanogen, 221, 222.

„ chlorides of, 227.

Cymol, 237.

Dark-red silver, 137.

Definition of acids, 8.

„ acid salts, 13.

„ anhydrides, 8, 10.

„ anhydrous acids, 8, 10.

„ artiads, 20.

„ bases, 11.

„ basic salts, 13.

„ chemistry, 1.

„ compound radicals, 27.

„ dyads, 20.

„ dibasic acids, 9.

„ haloid salts, 12.

„ hexads, 20.

„ hydrates, 11.

„ monads, 20.

„ monobasic acids, 9.

„ neutral salts, 12.

„ normal salts, 12.

„ oxysalts, 12.

„ pentads, 20.



- Definition of perissads, 20.  
 „ polybasic acids, 9.  
 „ salts, 12.  
 „ sulpho-salts, 12.  
 „ tetrads, 20.  
 „ triads, 20.  
 Derivatives of glycol, 265.  
 „ substitution, of benzol, 239.  
 Development of formulæ, 203.  
 Diacetic glycol, 362.  
 Diacetimide, 373, 376.  
 Diacetin, 362.  
 Diacid alcohols, 244, 245, 262.  
 Diadelphic type, 201, 202.  
 Dialkalamides, 375.  
 Diamide, trimercuric, 170.  
 Diamides, 374.  
 „ constitution of, 374.  
 „ formation of primary, 374.  
 „ primary, 374.  
 „ secondary, 374.  
 „ tertiary, 374.  
 Diamines, 364, 367.  
 „ formation of, 367.  
 „ monacid salts of, 379.  
 „ normal salts of, 379.  
 „ oxides of, 368.  
 „ primary, 368.  
 „ secondary, 368.  
 „ tertiary, 368.  
 Diamond boron, 52.  
 Diarsenious disulphide, 124.  
 Diaspore, 176.  
 Diatomic molecules, 3, 19.  
 Dibasic acids, 337.  
 „ acids, anhydrides of, 357.  
 „ acids, definition of, 9.  
 „ acids, fumaric or acryloid series of, 345.  
 Dibismuthic tetroxide, 140.  
 Dibismuthous dioxide, 140.  
 „ disulphide, 144.  
 „ tetrachloride, 140.  
 Dibrombenzol, 239.  
 Dicadmic sulphate dihydrate, 167.  
 Dichloraniline, 376.  
 Dichlorbenzol, 241.  
 Dichlorethide, bismuthous, 139.  
 Dichlorhydrin, 282, 289.  
 Dichlorinated methylic chloride, 285.  
 Diethylamine, 366.  
 Diethylated acetone, 360.  
 Diethylene triammonic dichloride, 379.  
 „ triammonic monochloride, 379.  
 „ triammonic trichloride, 379.  
 Diethyloxamide, 375.  
 Diglucinic silicate, 102.  
 Dimethylamine, 366.  
 Dimethylated acetone, 360.  
 Dinitrobenzol, 242.  
 Diopside, 103.  
 Dioptase, 173.  
 Diphenyl-carbonyl-oxalyl diamide, 375.  
 Disodic disulphate, 77.  
 Displaceable hydrogen, 9.  
 Distannic hexethoxide, 390.  
 Disulphide, dibismuthous, 144.  
 Ditelluro-sulphide, bismuthous, 145.  
 Dithionates, 82.  
 Dtitanic dinitride, 106.  
 „ hexachloride, 106.  
 Dizirconic silicate, 102.  
 Dodecasodic decaphosphate, 115.  
 Dolomite, 162.  
 Double cyanides, 224.  
 „ monadelphic type, 202, 203.  
 Dyad basylous radicals, 212.  
 „ compound radicals, 27.  
 Dyads, definition of, 19.  
 Dyad elements, 39, 155.  
 Dyads, list of, 32.  
 Dyad positive radicals, haloid ethers of, 281, 287.  
 Elaldehyde, 294.  
 Electric calamine, 165.  
 Electro-negative elements, 4.  
 „ -positive elements, 4.  
 Elementary molecule, 2.  
 Elements, 1.  
 „ atomicity of, 17.  
 „ basylous, 4.  
 „ chlorous, 4.  
 „ chlorous, table of, 4.  
 „ classification of, 31.  
 „ dyad, 39.  
 „ electro-negative, 4.  
 „ electro-positive, 4.  
 „ hexad, 69.  
 „ monad, 36.  
 „ names of, 6, 7.  
 „ negative, 4.

- Elements, pentad, 60.  
 „ positive, 4.  
 „ table of, 6.  
 „ tetrad, 57.  
 „ triad, 51.  
 Ellenbogen, kaolin of, 177.  
 Embolite, 154.  
 Emerald, 103.  
 Emetic tartar, 132.  
 Empirical formulæ, 17.  
 Enstatite, 102.  
 Epichlorhydrin, 282, 290.  
 Equations, chemical, 15.  
 Erythrite, 270.  
 Erythroglucin, 270.  
 Erythromannite, 270.  
 Ether, 274.  
 „ allylic, 276.  
 „ amylic, 273.  
 „ butylic, 273.  
 „ cuprosovinylic, 219.  
 „ diethoxalic, 386.  
 „ diethylated ethylic, 385.  
 „ ethylenic, 277.  
 „ ethylic, 274, 272.  
 „ ethylic amylic, 273.  
 „ ethylic butylic, 273.  
 „ glycylic, 279.  
 „ methylic, 274, 272.  
 „ methylic amylic, 272.  
 „ methylic ethylic, 272.  
 „ monosodacetic, 304.  
 „ phenylic, 276.  
 „ stanntriethyllic, 388.  
 „ sulphomethylic, 362.  
 „ sulphuric, 274.  
 „ toluylic, 276.  
 Ethers, 272.  
 „ formation of, 273.  
 „ haloid, 280.  
 „ haloid, of the dyad positive radicals, 281, 287.  
 „ haloid, of the monad positive radicals, 280, 282.  
 „ haloid, of the triad positive radicals, 281.  
 „ of the diacid alcohols, 272, 276.  
 „ of the methyl series, 272.  
 „ of the monacid alcohols, 272.  
 „ of the phenyl series, 276.  
 „ of the triacid alcohols, 272, 279.  
 Ethers of the vinyl series, 276.  
 Ethereal salts, 243, 361.  
 „ salts, decomposition of, 362.  
 „ salts, definition of, 361.  
 „ salts of diacid alcohols, 362.  
 „ salts of dibasic acids, 362.  
 „ salts, dibasic acids, acid, 362.  
 „ salts, dibasic acids, neutral, 362.  
 „ salts, monacid alcohols, 362.  
 „ salts, monobasic acids, 362.  
 „ salts, triacid alcohols, 362.  
 „ salts, tribasic acids, 362.  
 „ salts, tribasic acids, acid, 362.  
 „ salts, tribasic acids, neutral, 362.  
 „ salts, production of, 361.  
 Ethide, antimonious, 128.  
 „ boric, 51.  
 „ bismuthous, 139.  
 „ hypostannic, 387.  
 „ lithiomercuric, 391.  
 „ lithiozincic, 391.  
 „ magnesian, 391.  
 „ mercuric, 386.  
 „ perplumbic, 388.  
 „ potassic, 389.  
 „ potassio-zincic, 391.  
 „ sodio-zincic, 391.  
 „ stannic, 387.  
 „ stannous, 387.  
 „ tellurium, 390.  
 „ zincic, 389.  
 Ethobromide, mercuric, 386.  
 Ethodinioidide, hypostannic, 387.  
 Ethohydrate, mercuric, 387.  
 Ethonitrate, mercuric, 391.  
 Ethoxyl, 203.  
 Ethyl, 208, 210.  
 „ acetone, 360.  
 „ acetyl, 360.  
 „ butyral, 360.  
 „ propionyl, 360.  
 „ urea, 368.  
 „ acetamide, 375.  
 Ethylamine, 365.  
 Ethylammonic chloride, 378.  
 Ethylamylamine, 366.  
 Ethylated acetone, 360.  
 Ethyl diacetamide, 375.  
 Ethylene, 213.

- Ethylene compounds, 214.  
   " diamine, 369.  
 Ethylene-diammonic dichloride, 379.  
   " monochloride, 379.  
 Ethylene diethyl diamine, 369.  
   " series, 212.  
   " series of radicals, action  
     of chlorine on, 214.  
 Ethylenic bromide, 288.  
   " chloride, 287.  
   " chlorhydrate, 281, 287.  
   " cyanide, 289.  
   " dichloride, 281.  
   " ether, 277.  
   " iodide, 288.  
   " iodhydrate, 287.  
   " oxide, 277.  
   " oxide, isomers of, 277.  
 Ethylic acetate, 362.  
   " chloride, 286.  
   " diethacetone carbonate, 360.  
   " disodacetone carbonate, 359.  
   " ethacetone carbonate, 359.  
   " ether, 274.  
   " ethylozincic diethoxalate,  
     386.  
   " iodide, 286.  
   " sodacetone carbonate, 359.  
   " succinate, 362.  
   " sulphhydrate, 251.  
   " sulphide, 276.  
 Ethylidene and ethylene, isomerism  
   of, 328.  
   " compounds, 215.  
   " cyanhydrate, 329.  
 Ethylochloroether, 385.  
 Ethylo-dimethide, stannic, 387.  
 Ethylo-zincic dinitromethylate, 386.  
   " ethylic diethoxalate,  
     386.  
 Ethylphenylamine, 366.  
 Fahl ore, 137.  
 Fatty series of acids, 297.  
   " acids, normal, 298.  
   " acids, secondary, 310.  
   " acids, tertiary, 311.  
 Feather ore, 137.  
 Felspar, 103.  
 Ferric compounds (see Iron).  
 Ferricyanide, potassic, 227.  
 Ferrocyanide, potassic, 226.  
 Ferrous compounds (see Iron).  
 Fibrolite, 177.  
 Fibrous brown iron ore, 192.  
 Fire-damp, 234.  
 Flint, 102.  
 Fluoride, antimonious, 130.  
   " bismuthous, 140.  
   " boric, 53.  
   " silicic, 100.  
 Fluorine, 96.  
   " compound of, with hydro-  
     gen, 97.  
 Foot, 33.  
   " cubic, 33.  
 Formulæ, 14.  
   " development of, 204.  
   " empirical, 17.  
   " graphic, meaning of, 25.  
   " graphic, of organic com-  
     pounds, 205.  
   " rational, 17.  
   " statical and dynamical,  
     26.  
 Formyl, 220.  
 Fowler's solution, 122.  
 Francolite, 119.  
 Fumaric or acryloid series of acids,  
   345.  
   " or acryloid series of acids,  
     isomerism in, 345.  
 Galena, 182.  
 Gallon, 33.  
 Gas, chloronitric, 66.  
   " chloronitrous, 66.  
   " chloropernitric, 66.  
   " laughing, 64.  
   " phosgene, 59.  
 Gaseous phosphoretted hydrogen,  
   108.  
 Gaultheria procumbens, oil of, 249.  
 Gibbsite, 175.  
 Glance, bismuth, 144.  
   " iron, 192.  
   " nickel, 198.  
   " silver, 154.  
 Glucose, 271.  
 Glycerin, 267, 268.  
 Glycocin, 337.  
 Glycol, acetobutyric, 266.  
   " amylic, 262.  
   " bromæthylic, 265.  
   " bromhydric, 265.  
   " butylic, 262.

- Glycol, chlorhydric, 265, 281, 287.  
 „ derivatives of, 265.  
 „ diacetic, 265, 362.  
 „ diethylenic, 266.  
 „ diethylic, 265.  
 „ disodic, 265.  
 „ ethylic, 262, 264.  
 „ hexethylenic, 266.  
 „ hydric ethylic, 265.  
 „ iodhydric, 287.  
 „ monacetic, 265, 362.  
 „ monosodic, 265.  
 „ pentethylenic, 266.  
 „ propylic, 262.  
 „ sulphur, 265.  
 „ tetrethylenic, 266.  
 „ triethylenic, 266.  
 Glycollic acetobromide, 265.  
 Glycols, 262.  
 „ polyethylenic 266.  
 „ relations of succinic series to, 340.  
 Glycolyl, 221.  
 Glyoxal, 334.  
 Glyoxyloid series of dibasic acids, 351.  
**Gold**, 174.  
   Atomicity of gold, 174.  
   Auric anhydride, 174.  
   „ chloride, 174.  
   „ iodide, 174.  
   „ oxide, 174.  
   „ sulphide, 174.  
   Aurous chloride, 174.  
   „ iodide, 174.  
   „ oxide, 174.  
   „ sulphide, 174.  
   Compounds of gold, 174.  
   Potassic aurate, 174.  
 Grain, 34.  
 Gramme, 34.  
 Graphic formulæ, meaning of, 25.  
   „ formulæ of organic compounds, 205.  
   „ notation, 23.  
 Graphitoidal boron, 52.  
 Green salt of Magnus, 179.  
 Greenockite, 167.  
 Grey antimony ore, 136.  
   „ nickel ore, 198.  
 Grossularia, 103.  
 Guanite, 163.  
 Gypsum, 160.  
 Hæmatite, brown, 192.  
   „ red, 192.  
 Hair nickel, 197.  
 Haloid compounds of oxybases, 363, 376.  
   „ ethers, 280.  
   „ ethers of the dyad positive radicals, 281, 287.  
   „ ethers of the monad positive radicals, 280.  
   „ ethers of the triad positive radicals, 281, 289.  
   „ salts, definition of, 12.  
 Hartmangan, 189.  
 Hausmanite, 189.  
 Heavy spar, 156.  
 Helvine, 191.  
 Hepar sulphuris, 150.  
 Heptylene, 213.  
 Heterocline, 191.  
 Hexad elements, 69, 185.  
 Hexads, definition of, 20.  
   „ list of, 32.  
 Hexasodic tetrphosphate, 115.  
 Hexatomic molecules, 3.  
 Hexylene, 213.  
 Horn-mercury, 168.  
   „ silver, 154.  
 Hydrate, argentic, 155.  
   „ bario, 159.  
   „ cadmic, 167.  
   „ calcic, 161.  
   „ magnesic, 162.  
   „ potassic, 147.  
   „ sodic, 151.  
   „ strontic, 159.  
   „ zincic, 166.  
 Hydrates, 43.  
   „ definition of, 11.  
 Hydric oxide, 43.  
   „ peroxide, 44.  
   „ persulphide, 72.  
   „ sulphate, 74.  
 Hydride, anylic, 234, 236.  
   „ antimonious, 126.  
   „ butylic, 234.  
   „ caproylic, 234.  
   „ cuprous, 170.  
   „ cyanic, 243.  
   „ decatylic, 234.  
   „ dodecatylic, 234.  
   „ endecatylic, 234.  
   „ ethylic, 234, 236.

- Hydride, heptylic, 234.  
 „ hexylic, 234.  
 „ methylic, 234.  
 „ nonylic, 234.  
 „ octylic, 234.  
 „ oxatylic, 243.  
 „ pentadecatylic, 234.  
 „ pentylic, 234.  
 „ phenylic, 238.  
 „ propylic, 234.  
 „ silicic, 99.  
 „ tetradecatylic, 234.  
 „ tetrylic, 234.  
 „ tridecatylic, 234.  
 „ tritylic, 234.  
 Hydrides of compound basylous radicals, 232.  
 „ of compound negative radicals, 232, 243.  
 „ of compound positive radicals, 232.  
 „ of the radicals of the methyl series, 232.  
 „ of the radicals of the phenyl series, 237.  
 Hydrochloric acid, 39.  
 „ glycide, 282.  
 Hydrodinioidide, nitrous, 69.  
 Hydrogen, 36.  
 „ bicarburet of, 238.  
 „ compounds of, with nitrogen, 67.  
 „ displaceable, 9.  
 „ sulphuretted, 71.  
 Hydrosulphate of ethyl, 251.  
 Hydrosulphyl, 28, 72.  
 Hydroxyl, 28, 44.  
 Hyperoxide, chloric, 45.  
 Hypochlorites, 48.  
 Hypochlorous anhydride, 46.  
 Hypostannic ethide, 392.  
 „ ethodioidide, 392.  
 Hyposulphites, 81.  
 Imides, 363, 376.  
 „ general formula of, 376.  
 Imidogen bases, 365.  
 Indigo copper, 171.  
 Inorganic compound radicals, chief list of, 28.  
 Introduction to organic chemistry, 199.  
 Iodates, 95.  
 Iodides, antimonious, 130.  
 „ bismuthous, 140.  
 Iodide, phosphonic, 107, 109.  
 Iodine, 90.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 93.  
 Iodhydric glycol, 287.  
 Iododiethide, stannic, 387.  
 Iodotriethide, stannic, 387.  
**Iron**, 192.  
 Atomicity of iron, 192.  
 Brown hæmatite, 192.  
 „ iron ore, 193.  
 Chrome iron ore, 186.  
 Compact brown iron ore, 192.  
 Compounds of iron, 192.  
 Copper pyrites, 194.  
 Coquimbite, 194.  
 Dichromic ferrous tetroxide, 186.  
 Diferric dicupric tetrasulphide, 194.  
 „ dioxy-dihydrate, 193.  
 „ hexahydrate, 192.  
 „ hexanitrate, 194.  
 „ oxy-tetrahydrate, 193.  
 „ trisulphate, 194.  
 „ trisulphide, 194.  
 Diferrous sulphide, 193.  
 Dipotassic diferric tetrasulphate, 194.  
 „ ferrous disulphate, 194.  
 Ferric chloride, 192.  
 „ disulphide, 193.  
 „ oxide, 192.  
 „ trisilicate, 103.  
 Ferrous carbonate, 195.  
 „ chloride, 192.  
 „ dichromic tetroxide, 186.  
 „ diferric tetroxide, 193.  
 „ dipotassic disulphate, 194.  
 „ hydrate, 192.  
 „ nitrate, 195.  
 „ oxide, 192.  
 „ sulphate, 194.  
 „ sulphide, 193.  
 Fibrous brown iron-ore, 192.  
 Heptaferrie octosulphide, 195.  
 Hexahydric diferric diphosphate dihydrate, 194.

**Iron** (*continued*).

- Iron glance, 192.  
 „ micaceous, 192.  
 „ ore, brown, 193.  
 „ ore, compact brown, 192.  
 „ ore, fibrous brown, 192.  
 „ ore, magnetic, 193.  
 „ ore, needle, 193.  
 „ ore, spathic, 195.  
 „ potassium alum, 194.  
 „ pyrites, 193.  
 „ specular, 192.  
 Magnetic iron ore, 193.  
 „ pyrites, 195.  
 Martial pyrites, 193.  
 Micaceous iron, 192.  
 Needle iron ore, 193.  
 Octoferrous sulphide, 193.  
 Oligist, 192.  
 Potassic ferrate, 193.  
 Potassium iron alum, 194.  
 Red hæmatite, 192.  
 Spathic iron ore, 195.  
 Specular iron, 192.  
 Tetraferrous sulphate, 194.  
 „ trioxyhexahydrate, 192.  
 Tetrahydric tetraferrous sulphate octohydrate, 194.  
 Triferrous tetroxide, 193.  
 Vitriol ochre, 194.  
 Irregular names, 8, 11.  
 „ names of bases, 11.  
 Isomeric forms of valeric acid, 309.  
 Isomerism of ethylene and ethyldene, 328, 346.  
 „ in the lactic series, 325.  
 Isomerism in fumaric or acryloid series, 345.  
 Isopropyl alcohol, 253.  
 „ iodide, 268.  
 Kaolin of Ellenbogen, 177.  
 Ketones, 357.  
 „ formation of, 358.  
 „ isomerism of, 360.  
 „ list of, 360.  
 „ of the  $C_nH_{2n-7}$  series, 361.  
 Kobellite, 145.  
 Kupfernickel, 198.  
 Labradorite, 103.

- Lactic series of acids, relations of, to acetic series, 324.  
 „ series of acids, relations of, to acrylic series, 324.  
 „ series of acids, relations of succinic series to, 340.  
 Lactide, 357.  
 Lactoid series of dibasic acids, 349.  
 Lactyl, 221.  
 Lanarkite, 184.  
 Latent atomicity, 21.  
 Laughing gas, 64.  
 Law of volumes, 3.  
**Lead**, 180.  
 Basic hyponitrate of lead, 183.  
 Crocoisite, 187.  
 Dihydric diplumbic nitrate hydrate, 183.  
 „ diplumbic nitrate nitrite, 183.  
 „ triplumbic dicarbonate, 184.  
 Diplumbic chromate, 184.  
 „ nitrite hydrate, 182.  
 „ oxychlorohydrate, 182.  
 „ oxydichloride, 181.  
 „ oxydihydrate, 181.  
 „ sulphate carbonate, 184.  
 „ sulphodichloride, 182.  
 „ trioxide, 181.  
 Dipotassic plumbate, 184.  
 Galena, 182.  
 Hydric plumbic nitrate, 183.  
 Lanarkite, 184.  
 Lead, atomicity of, 180.  
 „ compounds of, 180.  
 „ spar, 183.  
 „ vitriol, 182.  
 Leadhillite, 184.  
 Litharge, 181.  
 Matlockite, 181.  
 Mendipite, 182.  
 Octoplumbic heptoxydichloride, 182.  
 Perplumbic chlorotriethide, 388.  
 „ ethide, 388.  
 „ triethohydrate, 388.  
 Plattnerite, 181.  
 Plumbic carbonate, 183.

**Lead** (*continued*).

Plumbic chloride, 180.  
 „ chlorohydrate, 181.  
 „ chromate, 187.  
 „ dinitrate, 183.  
 „ dinitrite, 182.  
 „ hydrate, 181.  
 „ nitrite hydrate, 182.  
 „ oxide, 181.  
 „ peroxide, 181.  
 „ sulphate, 182.  
 „ sulphide, 182.  
 Plumbous oxide, 181.  
 Red lead, 181.  
 „ ore, 187.  
 Tetraplumbic pentoxide, 181.  
 „ tricarbonat sulphate, 184.  
 Triplumbic dichromate, 184.  
 „ dihydrate dicarbonate, 184.  
 „ oxydichloride, 182.  
 „ tetroxide, 181.  
 White lead ore, 183.  
 Lead, basic hyponitrate of, 183.  
 „ ore, red, 187.  
 „ ore, white, 183.  
 „ spar, 183.  
 „ vitriol, 182.  
 Leadhillite, 184.  
 Lead, red, 181.  
 Length, measures of, 33.  
 Lepidolite, 178.  
 Letters, thick, use of, 16.  
 Leucin, 332.  
 Leukon, 101.  
 Light carburetted hydrogen, 234.  
 Lime, chloride of, 48, 161.  
 „ slaked, 161.  
 Liquid phosphoretted hydrogen, 108, 110.  
 List of dyads, 32.  
 „ hexads, 32.  
 „ monads, 32.  
 „ pentads, 32.  
 „ tetrads, 32.  
 „ triads, 32.  
 Litre, 33.  
 Lithia, 152.  
 Litharge, 181.  
 Lithic chloride, 152.  
 „ hydrate, 152.  
 Lithiomercuric ethide, 391.

Lithiozincic ethide, 391.

Lithium, 152.

Liver of sulphur, 150.

Luteo-cobalt chloride, 196.

Lutidine, 367.

Magnesia, 162.

„ alba, 164.

Magnesic aluminate (*Spinelle*), 176.

„ carbonate, 163.

„ chloride, 162.

„ ethide, 391.

„ hydrate, 162.

„ oxide, 162.

„ sulphate, 162.

Magnesite, 163.

Magnesium, 162.

Magnetic iron ore, 193.

„ pyrites, 195.

Magnus, green salt of, 179.

Malachite, 172.

„ blue, 173.

Malic series of acids, 349.

Malonyl, 221.

Malthacite, 178.

**Manganese**, 188.

Aluminic manganous disilicate, 191.

„ manganous tetrasulphate, 190.

Atomicity of manganese, 188.

Braunite, 189.

Compounds of manganese, 188.

Dihydric dimanganic silicate dihydrate, 191.

„ dimanganous diphosphate, 191.

„ manganous sulphate, 190.

Dimanganic dioxydihydrate, 189.

„ hexachloride, 188.

„ trioxide, 189.

„ trisulphate, 190.

Dimanganous silicate, 191.

Dipotassic dimanganic tetrasulphate, 190.

„ manganate, 189.

„ manganous disulphate, 190.

„ permanganate, 190.

**Manganese** (*continued*).

- Disulphopotassic trimanganous disulphide, 190.  
 Hartmangan, 189.  
 Hausmanite, 189.  
 Helvine, 191.  
 Heterocline, 191.  
 Hexmanganic monosilicate, 191.  
 Manganese aluminium alum, 190.  
 „ blende, 190.  
 „ potassium alum, 190.  
 „ siliciferous, 191.  
 „ spar, 190.  
 Manganic chloride, 188.  
 „ oxide, 189.  
 „ perfluoride, 188.  
 Manganite, 189.  
 Manganous aluminic disilicate, 191.  
 „ chloride, 188.  
 „ aluminic tetrasulphate, 190.  
 „ carbonate, 190.  
 „ dihydric sulphate, 190.  
 „ dimanganic tetroxide, 189.  
 „ dimanganic tetroxide dihydrate, 189.  
 „ dipotassic disulphate, 190.  
 „ hydrate, 188.  
 „ oxide, 189.  
 „ silicate, 191.  
 „ sulphide, 190.  
 Potassium manganese alum, 190.  
 Psilomelane, 189.  
 Pyrolusite, 189.  
 Red manganese, 191.  
 Rothbraunsteinerz, 191.  
 Rother Mangankiesel, 191.  
 Siliciferous manganese, 191.  
 Schwarzer Mangankiesel, 191.  
 Tephroite, 191.  
 Trigluconic tetramanganous trisilicate sulphide, 191.  
 Trimanganic tetroxide, 189.  
 Varvicite, 189.  
 Manganese aluminium alum, 190.  
 „ blende, 190.  
 Manganese potassium alum, 190.  
 „ red, 191.  
 „ spar, 190.  
 Manganite, 189.  
 Mannite, 271.  
 Manufacture of nitric acid, 62.  
 Marble, 160.  
 Marks of atomicity, 18.  
 Marsh-gas, 234.  
 „ series, hydrides of, 232.  
 „ type, 201.  
 Martial pyrites, 193.  
 Matlockite, 181.  
 Meadow-sweet, oil of, 336.  
 Measures of capacity, 33.  
 „ length, 33.  
 „ surface, 33.  
 „ weight, 34.  
 Measures, weights and, 32.  
 Meerschaum, 103.  
 Melene, 214.  
 Mendipite, 182.  
 Mendius's reaction, 248.  
 Mercaptan, 251.  
**Mercury**, 168.  
 Cinnabar, 168.  
 Dihydric trimercuric dinitrate, 169.  
 Dimercurous dinitrate, 169.  
 Hexahydric trimercurous tetranitrate, 169.  
 Horn-mercury, 168.  
 Mercurous tetrahydric dinitrate, 169.  
 Mercurammonic chloride, 170.  
 Mercuric amylyde, 384.  
 „ chloride, 168.  
 „ ethide, 386.  
 „ ethobromide, 386.  
 „ ethohydrate, 387.  
 „ ethonitrate, 391.  
 „ iodoethide, 389.  
 „ methide, 387.  
 „ methiodide, 387.  
 „ methohydrate, 387.  
 „ oxide, 168.  
 „ sulphate, 168.  
 „ sulphide, 168.  
 Mercurosodiammonic dichloride, 169.  
 Mercurosomercuro-diammonic dichloride, 170.



**Mercury** (*continued*).

- Mercurous chloride, 168.  
 " dimercuric dinitrate, 169.  
 " oxide, 168.  
 " sulphate, 168.  
 " sulphide, 168.  
 Methohydrate, mercuric, 387.  
 Organo-mercuric compounds, 382, 386, 389.  
 Tetrahydric dimercuric dinitrate, 169.  
 " mercuric dinitrate, 169.  
 " mercurous dinitrate, 169.  
 Tetramercuric carbonate, 169.  
 Trimercuric carbonate, 169.  
 " diamide, 170.  
 " sulphate, 168.  
 Turpeth mineral, 168.  
 Vermilion, 168.  
 White precipitate, 170.  
 Metaboric acid, 54.  
 Metaldehyde, 294.  
 Metalloids, 6.  
 " names of, 6.  
 Metals, 6.  
 Metaphosphates, 117.  
 Metastannic acid, 105.  
 Metasulphantimonites, 137.  
 Metasulphantimonite, sulphargentic, 137.  
 " sulphocuprous, 137.  
 " sulphoferrous, 137.  
 " sulphoplumbic, 137.  
 Methide, aluminic, 389.  
 " boric, 386.  
 " mercuric, 391.  
 " potassio-zincic, 391.  
 " tellurium, 391.  
 " zincic, 386, 391.  
 Methoxyl, 203.  
 Methyl, 208.  
 Methyl acetone, 360.  
 " benzene, 361.  
 " benzoyl, 361.  
 " series, hydrides of the radicals of, 232.  
 " series of alcohols, 245, 246.

- Methyl series, normal alcohols of, 245, 246.  
 " series, secondary alcohols of, 245, 252.  
 " series, tertiary alcohols of, 245, 254.  
 " series, normal radicals of, 207, 208.  
 " series, preparation of normal radicals of, 209.  
 " series, secondary radicals of, 208.  
 " series, tertiary radicals of, 208.  
 " type, 201.  
 " valeral, 360.  
 Methylamine, 365.  
 Methylated acetone, 360.  
 Methylenic chloride, 287.  
 " iodide, 287.  
 Methylethylamine, 366.  
 Methylethyl-phenylamine, 367.  
 Methylic chloride, 285.  
 " chloride, dichlorinated, 285.  
 " chloride, monochlorinated, 285.  
 " chloride, trichlorinated, 285.  
 " oxide (*Methylic ether*), 274.  
 Metre, 33.  
 Micaceous iron, 192.  
 Miloschine, 177.  
 Modes of chemical action, 1.  
 Molecular combination, 30.  
 " union, 30.  
 " volume, 2.  
 " volumes, table of, 3.  
 " weight, 2.  
 Molecules, 2.  
 " diatomic, 3, 19.  
 " elementary, 2.  
 " hexatomic, 3.  
 " monatomic, 3, 19.  
 " tetratomic, 3.  
 " triatomic, 3, 19.  
 Monacetic glycol, 362.  
 Monacetin, 362.  
 Monacid alcohols, 244, 245.  
 " alcohols, secondary, 252.  
 " alcohols, tertiary, 254.  
 " alcohols, normal, of the phenyl series, 258, 260.

- Monacid alcohols of the phenyl series, 258.  
 „ alcohols of the vinyl series, 255.
- Monad basylous radicals, 207.  
 „ compound radicals, 27.  
 „ elements, 145, 36.  
 „ positive radicals, haloid ethers of, 280, 282.
- Monadelphic type, 201, 202.
- Monads, definition of, 20.  
 „ list of, 32.
- Monalkalamides, 375.
- Monamides, 372.  
 „ formation of primary, 373.  
 „ primary, 372.  
 „ reactions of primary, 373.  
 „ secondary, 373.  
 „ tertiary, 374.
- Monamines, 364.  
 „ formation of primary, 364.  
 „ formation of secondary, 365.  
 „ formation of tertiary, 366.  
 „ methyl series of primary, 364.  
 „ phenyl series of primary, 364.  
 „ methyl series of secondary, 365.  
 „ phenyl series of secondary, 365.  
 „ primary, 364.  
 „ reaction of primary, 365.  
 „ recognition of primary, 367.  
 „ recognition of secondary, 367.  
 „ recognition of tertiary, 367.  
 „ secondary, 364, 365.  
 „ tertiary, 364, 366.  
 „ vinyl series of primary, 364.  
 „ vinyl series of secondary, 365.
- Monatomic molecules, 3, 19.
- Monobasic acids, anhydrides of, 355.
- Monobasic acids, definition of, 9.  
 „ boric acid, 54.  
 „ organic acids, 296.
- Monobrombenzol, 239.
- Monochlorbenzol, 241.
- Monochlorhydrin, 269.
- Monochlorinated methylic chloride, 285.  
 „ propylic glycol, 269.
- Monomagnesian silicate, 102.
- Monomethylarsenic acid, 380, 390.
- Morphine, 370.
- Mountain-blue, 173.
- Muriatic acid, 39.
- Miargyrite, 137.
- Mysorin, 172.
- Names of bases, systematic and irregular, 8, 11.  
 „ of elements, 6, 7.  
 „ irregular, 8, 11.  
 „ systematic, 8, 11.  
 „ trivial, 8, 11.
- Narceine, 370.
- Narcotine, 370.
- Natural alkaloids, 370.
- Needle iron ore, 193.
- Needle ore, 145.
- Negative elements, 4.  
 „ compound radicals, hydrides of, 232, 243.  
 „ organic radicals, 207.
- Nickel**, 197.  
 Capillary pyrites, 197.  
 Dihydric nickelous sulphate, 197.  
 „ pentanickelous dicarbonate tetrahydrate, 198.  
 Dinickelous sulphide, 197.  
 Dipotassic nickelous disulphate, 198.  
 „ nickelous tricarbonatate, 198.  
 Grey nickel ore, 198.  
 Hair nickel, 197.  
 Kupfernichel, 198.  
 Nickel glance, 198.  
 Nickelic disulphide, 197.  
 „ hydrate, 197.  
 „ oxide, 197.  
 „ tetrarsenide, 198.

**Nickel** (*continued*).

- Nickelous chloride, 197.
- „ diarsenide, 198.
- „ dihydric sulphate, 197.
- „ dinitrate, 198.
- „ dipotassic disulphate, 198.
- „ dipotassic tricarbo-  
nate, 198.
- „ hydrate, 197.
- „ oxide, 197.
- „ sulphide, 197.
- „ sulphide diarsenide,  
198.
- Nicotine, 370.
- Nitraniline, 242.
- Nitrates, 62.
- Nitric oxide, 61, 65.
- „ peroxide, 65.
- Nitride, boric, 56.
- Nitrides, general formula of, 376.
- „ negative, 376.
- Nitrites, 64.
- Nitrobenzol, 238, 241.
- Nitrocumol, 238.
- Nitrocymol, 238.
- Nitrogen, 60.
- „ caustic bases of, 377.
- „ compounds of triad, and  
its analogues, 363.
- „ compound of, with chlo-  
rine, 69.
- „ compounds of, with chlo-  
rine and oxygen, 66.
- „ compounds of, with hydro-  
gen, 67.
- „ compound of, with hydro-  
gen and iodine, 69.
- „ compounds of pentad, and  
its analogues, 377.
- „ organic compounds of, 363.
- „ oxides and oxacids of, 61.
- Nitrotoluol, 238.
- Nitrous chloride, 69.
- „ hydrodinioidide, 69.
- „ oxide, 61, 64.
- Nitroxylol, 238.
- Nomenclature, 5.
- „ of acids, 9.
- Non-metals, 6.
- „ names of, 6.
- Nonylene, 214.

## Normal acids, 297.

- „ acids of the acrylic series,  
312.
- „ acids of the lactic series, 317.
- „ fatty acids, 298.
- „ monacid alcohols of phenyl  
series, 258, 260.
- „ olefine acids of the lactic  
series, 321.
- „ radicals of methyl series,  
207, 208.
- „ radicals of methyl series,  
preparation of, 209.
- „ salts, 12.
- „ salts of amines, 379.
- Notation, 14.
- „ chemical, 14.
- „ graphic, 23.
- „ symbolic, 14.
- „ of organic compounds, 201.
- Ochre, bismuth, 141.
- „ vitriol, 194.
- Octylene, 213.
- ÖEnanthylene, 213.
- Oil of bitter almonds, 295.
- „ of Gaultheria procumbens, 249.
- Okenite, 103.
- Olefine type, 202.
- Oleic series of acids, 312.
- Oligist, 192.
- Opal, 102.
- Organic antimonie acids, 380.
- „ arsenic acids, 380.
- „ arsenic chlorides, 380.
- „ arsenic oxychlorides, 380.
- „ bases, 364.
- „ bases, periodides of, 31.
- „ chemistry, 199.
- „ compounds, 199.
- „ compounds, classification  
of, 206.
- „ compounds, graphic for-  
mule of, 205.
- „ compounds, notation of,  
201.
- „ radicals, 200, 207.
- „ radicals, basylous, 207.
- „ radicals, chlorous, 207, 221.
- „ radicals, negative, 207, 221.
- „ radicals, positive, 207.
- Organo-aluminic compounds, 389.
- „ antimony compounds, 390.

- Organo-arsenic compounds, 390.  
   " bismuth compounds, 390.  
   " cadmium compounds, 389.  
   " lead compounds, 388.  
   " magnesium compounds, 389.  
   " mercury compounds, 386.  
   " potassium compounds, 384.  
   " sodium compounds, 384.  
   " tellurium compounds, 388.  
   " tin compounds, 387.  
   " zinc compounds, 384, 389.  
 Organometallic bodies, 381.  
   " bodies, constitution of, 388.  
   " bodies, definition of, 381.  
   " bodies, formation of, 382.  
   " bodies, reactions of, 384.  
   " bodies, types of, 389.  
 Orthose, 103.  
 Orthosulphantimonites, 137.  
 Ounce, 34.  
 Oxacids of nitrogen, 61.  
 Oxalates, 230.  
 Oxamide, 231, 374.  
 Oxamides, compound, 232.  
 Oxatyl, 221, 228.  
 Oxatylic hydride, 243.  
 Oxide, antimonious, 130, 131.  
   " bismuthic, 142.  
   " bismuthous, 139, 140, 141.  
   " carbonic, 58.  
   " chloric, 45.  
   " hydric, 43.  
   " hyperchlorous, 45.  
   " nitric, 61, 65.  
   " nitrous, 61, 64.  
 Oxides of antimony, 130.  
   " of chlorine, 45.  
   " of nitrogen, 61.  
 Oxyantimonic bases, 378.  
   " bases, salts of, 380.  
 Oxyarsenic bases, 377.  
   " bases, salts of, 380.  
 Oxybases, 363, 371.  
   " arsenious, 371.  
   " haloid compounds of, 363, 376.  
 Oxygen, 39.  
   " allotropic, 41.  
 Oxygen compounds of carbon, 57.  
 Oxysalts, definition of, 12.  
 Ozone, 41.  
 Papaverine, 370.  
 Paraffin, 237.  
 Paraldehyde, 294.  
 Paramylene, 214.  
 Parvoline, 367.  
 Passau, porcelain clay of, 177.  
 Pentad elements, 60, 107.  
 Pentads, 32.  
   " definition of, 20.  
 Peridote, 102.  
 Periodates, 96.  
 Perissads, 20.  
 Petalite, 176.  
 Phenacite, 102.  
 Phenyl, 212.  
   " series, ethers of, 276.  
   " series, hydrides of the radicals of, 237.  
   " series, monacid alcohols of, 258.  
   " series, normal monacid alcohols of, 258.  
   " series, radicals of, 211.  
   " series, secondary alcohols of, 259, 260.  
 Phenylamine, 365.  
 Phenylene series, 220.  
 Phenylic hydride, 238.  
   " iodide, 280.  
 Phosgene gas, 59.  
 Phosphate, triple, 119.  
 Phosphates, 119.  
 Phosphines, 363, 370.  
   " salts of, 380.  
 Phosphonic iodide, 107, 109.  
 Phosphoretted hydrogen, gaseous, 108.  
   " hydrogen, liquid, 108, 110.  
   " hydrogen, solid, 108, 110.  
 Phosphoric chloride, 107, 111.  
   " oxytrichloride, 112.  
   " sulphotrichloride, 113.  
 Phosphorite, 160.  
 Phosphorous trichloride, 107, 111.  
   " trihydride, 107.  
 Phosphorus, 107.  
   " allotropic, 108.

- Phosphorus, amorphous, 108.  
 " compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 114.  
 " manufacture of, 107.  
 " organic compounds of, 363.  
 " red, 108.  
 Phycite, 270.  
 Picoline, 367.  
 Piperidine, 366.  
**Platinum**, 178.  
 Diplatossammonic oxide, 180.  
 Green salt of Magnus, 179.  
 Platinic chloride, 179.  
 " hydrate, 179.  
 " oxide, 179.  
 " sulphide, 180.  
 Platinoso-diammon diammonium dihydrate, 180.  
 Platinoso-diammonic dichloride, 179.  
 Platinous chloride, 179.  
 " hydrate, 179.  
 " oxide, 179.  
 " sulphide, 180.  
 Platinum, atomicity of, 178.  
 " compounds of, 179.  
 White compound of Reiset, 179.  
 Plattnerite, 181.  
 Plumbic compounds (see Lead).  
 Plumbous compounds (see Lead).  
 Polyacid alcohols, 270.  
 Polybasic acids, definition of, 9.  
 Porcelain clay, 177.  
 " of Passau, 177.  
 Positive elements, 4.  
 Potash, 147.  
 " caustic, 147.  
**Potassium**, 145.  
 Dipotassic aluminate, 176.  
 " aluminic hexasilicate, 103.  
 " chromate, 186.  
 " chromous disulphate, 187.  
 " cobaltous dicarbonate, 196.  
 " cobaltous disulphate, 196.  
 " cupric disulphate, 172.  
 " dichromate, 186.  
**Potassium** (*continued*).  
 Dipotassic dichromic tetrasulphate, 187.  
 " diferric tetrasulphate, 194.  
 " disulphide, 149.  
 " ferrous disulphate, 194.  
 " heptasulphide, 149.  
 " nickelous disulphate, 198.  
 " nickelous tricarbonatate, 198.  
 " pentasulphide, 149, 150.  
 " plumbate, 184.  
 " sulphide, 149.  
 " tetrasulphide, 149.  
 " trichromate, 186.  
 " trisulphide, 149, 150.  
 Hydric potassic tartrate, 132.  
 " sodic potassic phosphate, 119.  
 Normal potassic chromate, 186.  
 Potassic antimonylic tartrate, 132.  
 " aurate, 174.  
 " bichromate, 186.  
 " carbonate, 151.  
 " chloride, 145, 147.  
 " chlorochromate, 188.  
 " chromate, normal, 186.  
 " ethide, 389.  
 " dioxide, 148.  
 " ferrate, 193.  
 " ferricyanide, 227.  
 " ferrocyanide, 226.  
 " fluoride, 147.  
 " hydrate, 145, 147.  
 " iodide, 145, 147.  
 " oxide, 148.  
 " perchlorate, preparation of, 50.  
 " peroxide, 149.  
 " sulphide, 145.  
 " sulphocarbonate, 73.  
 " sulphocyanate, 228.  
 " sulphhydrate, 149.  
 " terechromate, 186.  
 " tetroxide, 148, 149.  
 Potassiozincic ethide, 391.  
 Potassiozincic methide, 391.

- Potassium** (*continued*).
- Potassium chrome alum, 187.
  - „ compounds of, 147.
  - „ compounds of, with bromine, 147.
  - „ compounds of, with chlorine, 147.
  - „ compounds of, with fluorine, 147.
  - „ compound of, with hydrosulphyl, 149.
  - „ compound of, with iodine, 147.
  - „ compounds of, with oxygen, 148.
  - „ compounds of, with sulphur, 149.
  - „ iron alum, 194.
  - „ manganese alum, 190.
  - Tetrapotassic dichromosulphate, 187.
  - Potassoxyl, 28.
  - Positive compound radicals, hydrides of, 232.
  - „ dyad radicals, haloid ethers of, 281, 287.
  - „ monad radicals, haloid ethers of, 280, 282.
  - „ organic radicals, 207.
  - „ triad radicals, haloid ethers of, 281.
  - Powder, bleaching, 48.
  - Prehnite, 176.
  - Propione, 360.
  - Proportion, combining, 2.
  - Propoxyl, 203.
  - Propyl, 208.
  - Propylene, 213.
  - Propylenic bromide, 288.
  - „ chloride, 288.
  - „ iodide, 288.
  - Propylic glycol, monochlorinated, 269.
  - Propylic iodide, 280.
  - Proustite, 125.
  - Prussian blue, 227.
  - Pseudorcin, 270.
  - Psilomelane, 189.
  - Purpureo-cobalt chloride, 196.
  - Pyridine, 367.
  - Pyrites, capillary, 197.
  - „ cobalt, 196.
  - „ copper, 194.
  - Pyrites, iron, 193.
  - „ magnetic, 195.
  - „ martial, 193.
  - Pyrolusite, 189.
  - Pyromorphite, 119.
  - Pyrophosphates, 118.
  - Pyrophyllite, 103.
  - Pyrosulphantimonites, 137.
  - Pyroxylic spirit, 249.
  - Quadrantoxide, cuprous, 171.
  - Quartz, 102.
  - Quicklime, 161.
  - Quinine, 370.
  - Radicals, acetylene series of, 217.
  - „ compound, 26.
  - „ compound basylous, hydrides of, 232.
  - „ compound, chief inorganic, list of, 28.
  - „ compound, chief inorganic, symbols of, 28.
  - „ compound, definition of, 27.
  - „ compound, dyad, 27.
  - „ compound, monad, 22.
  - „ compound, triad, 27.
  - „ dyad basylous, 212.
  - „ dyad, relations of succinic series to, 340.
  - „ haloid ethers of the dyad positive, 287, 281.
  - „ haloid ethers of the monad positive, 280, 282.
  - „ haloid ethers of the triad positive, 281.
  - „ hydrides of positive compound, 232.
  - „ monad basylous, 207.
  - „ monad, relations of, to fatty acids, 302.
  - „ negative, hydrides of, 232, 243.
  - „ normal, of the methyl series, 207, 208.
  - „ normal, of the methyl series, preparation of, 209.
  - „ of the phenyl series, 211.
  - „ of the phenyl series, hydrides of, 237.
  - „ of the vinyl series, 210.
  - „ organic, 200.

- Radicals, secondary, of the methyl series, 208.  
 „ simple, 26.  
 „ tertiary, of the methyl series, 208.  
 „ triad basylous, 220.
- Rational formulæ, 17.
- Razoumoffskin, 178.
- Realgar, 124.
- Red antimony, 135.  
 „ copper ore, 171.  
 „ hæmatite, 192.  
 „ lead, 181.  
 „ lead ore, 187.  
 „ manganese, 191.  
 „ phosphorus, 108.  
 „ silver ore, 154.  
 „ zinc, 164.
- Reiset, white compound of, 179.
- Rock-crystal, 102.
- Roseo-cobalt chloride, 196.
- Rothbraunsteinerz, 191.
- Rother Mangankiesel, 191.
- Rubidium, 153.
- Ruby ore, 171.
- Rutile, 106.
- Salt cake, 152.
- Salts, acid, definition of, 13.  
 „ ammoniac, 67.  
 „ basic, definition of, 13.  
 „ definition of, 12.  
 „ ethereal, 243, 361.  
 „ haloid, definition of, 12.  
 „ neutral, definition of, 12.  
 „ normal, definition of, 12.  
 „ oxy-, definition of, 12.  
 „ sulpho-, definition of, 12.
- Sand, 102.
- Saponite, 178.
- Scheele's green, 122.
- Schwarzer Mangankiesel, 191.
- Schweinfurt green, 123.
- Secondary alcohols of the phenyl series, 259, 260.  
 „ monacid alcohols, 252.  
 „ radicals of the methyl series, 208.
- Selenite, 160.
- Selenium, 84.  
 „ chlorides of, 84.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 85.
- Seleniuretted hydrogen, 84.
- Senarmontite, 131.
- Serpentine, 103.
- Signs, use of, 16.
- Silicates, 102.**  
 Aluminic calcic disilicate, 103.  
 „ calcic trisilicate, 103.  
 „ tricalcic trisilicate, 103.
- Anorthite, 103.
- Calcic magnesian disilicate, 103.
- Chloropal, 103.
- Digluccinic silicate, 102.
- Dihydric aluminic tetrasilicate, 103.  
 „ trimagnesian disilicate, 103.
- Dimagnesian silicate, 102.
- Diopside, 103.
- Dioptase, 173.
- Dipotassic aluminic hexasilicate, 103.
- Dizincic aluminic hexasilicate, 102.
- Dizirconic aluminic hexasilicate, 102.
- Emerald, 103.
- Enstatite, 102.
- Felspar, 103.
- Ferric trisilicate, 103.
- Grossularia, 103.
- Hydric cupric silicate hydrate, 173.
- Labradorite, 103.
- Meerschaum, 103.
- Monomagnesian silicate, 102.
- Okenite, 103.
- Orthose, 103.
- Peridote, 102.
- Phenacite, 102.
- Pyrophyllite, 103.
- Serpentine, 103.
- Steatite, 103.
- Talc, 103.
- Tetrahydric calcic disilicate, 103.  
 „ dimagnesian trisilicate, 103.
- Tetramagnesian pentasilicate, 103.
- Trigluccinic aluminic hexasilicate, 103.
- Trimagnesian tetrasilicate, 103.
- Willemite, 102.

**Silicates** (*continued*).

- Zircon, 102.
- Silicic bromide, 100.
- „ chloride, 99.
- „ ethide, 385.
- „ fluoride, 100.
- „ hydride, 99.
- „ sulphide, 104.
- Siliciferous manganese, 191.
- Silicium, 97.
- Silicon, 97.
- „ adamantine, 98.
- „ amorphous, 97.
- „ compounds of, with oxygen and hydroxyl, 101.
- „ graphitoidal, 98.
- Sillimanite, 177.
- Simple radicals, 26.
- „ substances, 1.
- Silver**, 154.
- Argentio chloride, 154, 155.
- „ hydrate, 155.
- „ iodide, 154, 155.
- „ nitrate, 154.
- „ oxide, 154, 155.
- „ peroxide, 155.
- „ sulphate, 154.
- Argentide, antimonious, 127.
- Argentous oxide, 155.
- Silver, compounds of, with oxygen, 155.
- „ glance, 154.
- „ horn, 154.
- „ ore, dark-red, 154.
- Trisulphargentio sulphantimonite, 137.
- Soda ash, 152
- Sodic carbonate, 151.
- „ chloride, 151.
- „ hydrate, 151.
- „ oxide, 151.
- „ nitrosulphate, 70.
- „ pyrantimoniate, 135.
- „ sulphide, 152.
- Sodio-zincio ethide, 391.
- Sodium, 151.
- Solid phosphoretted hydrogen, 108, 110.
- Spar, lead, 183.
- „ manganese, 190.
- Spathic iron ore, 195.
- Specular iron, 192.
- Spinelle, 176.

- Spirit of wine, 250.
- Spodumene, 176.
- Stannic compounds (see Tin).
- Stannous compounds (see Tin).
- Statistical formulæ, 26.
- Stearin, 268.
- Steatite, 103.
- Stibines, 363, 370.
- „ salts of, 380.
- Stibnite, 136.
- Strontianite, 160.
- Strontic carbonate, 160.
- „ chloride, 159.
- „ hydrate, 159.
- „ oxide, 159.
- „ peroxide, 160.
- „ sulphate, 160.
- Strontium, 159.
- Struvite, 163.
- Strychnine, 370.
- Substances, compound, 1.
- „ simple, 1.
- Substitution derivatives of benzol, 239.
- Succinamide, 374.
- Succinic series of acids, 339.
- „ series, relations of, to acetic series, 341.
- „ series, relations of, to dyad radicals, 340.
- „ series, relations of, to lactic series and to glycols, 340.
- Succinimide, 373, 376.
- Sulphantimonio anhydride, 138.
- Sulphantimonites, 137.
- Sulphantimonious anhydride, 136.
- Sulphargentio metasulphantimonite, 137.
- „ sulpharsenite, 125.
- Sulphates, 79, 80.
- Sulphhydrates, 71.
- Sulphhydric acid, 71.
- Sulphide, antimonio, 136, 138.
- „ antimonious, 136.
- „ arsenic, 124, 125.
- „ arsenious, 124.
- „ bismuthous, 144.
- „ boric, 56.
- Sulphides, 71.
- Sulphites, 76.
- Sulphobismuthites, 145.
- Sulphocarbonates, 73.



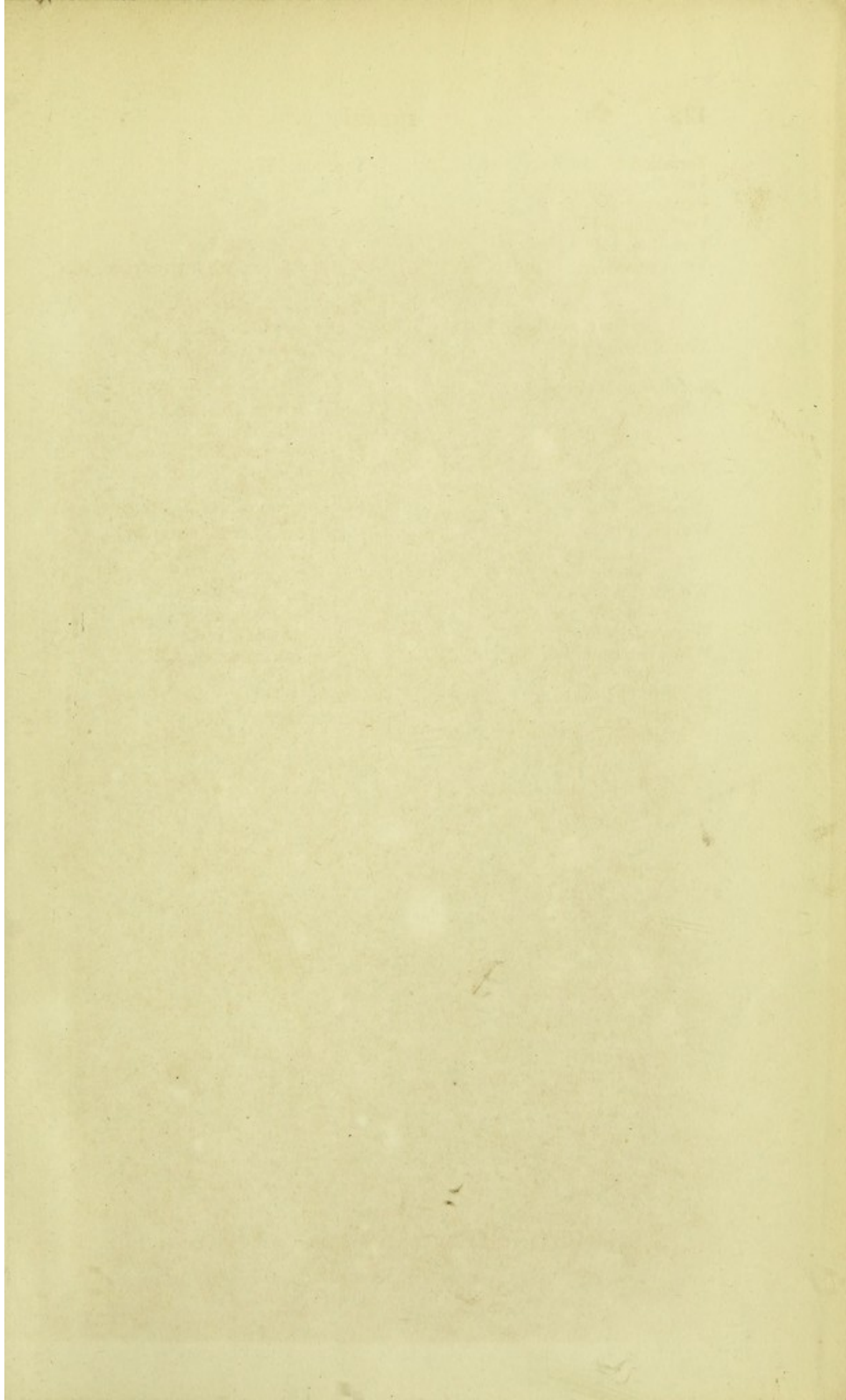
- Sulphocuprosoferrous pyrosulphantimonite, 137.  
 Sulphocuprous metasulphantimonite, 137.  
 Sulphoferrous metasulphantimonite, 137.  
 Sulphohydrate, cupric, 171.  
 Sulphophenylurea, 369.  
 Sulphoplumbic metasulphantimonite, 137.  
 „ pyrosulphantimonite, 137.  
 „ sulphobismuthite, 145.  
 Sulphosalts, definition of, 12.  
 Sulphosulphates, 81.  
 Sulphur, 69.  
 „ alcohol, 251.  
 „ allotropic varieties of, 70.  
 „ an analogue of oxygen, 70.  
 „ compounds of, with basy-  
 lous or positive elements,  
 70.  
 „ compounds of, with oxygen  
 and hydroxyl, 74.  
 Sulphuretted hydrogen, 71.  
 Sulphuric dioxydichloride, 70.  
 Surface, measures of, 33.  
 Symbolic notation, 14.  
 Symbols, 6, 14.  
 „ of chief inorganic com-  
 pound radicals, 28.  
 „ table of, 6.  
 Systematic names, 8.  
 „ names of bases, 11.  
 Table of atomic weights, 6.  
 „ chlorous elements, 4.  
 „ elements, 6.  
 „ metalloids, 6, 32.  
 „ molecular volumes, 3.  
 „ non-metals, 6, 32.  
 „ symbols, 6.  
 Talc, 103.  
 Tartar, cream of, 132.  
 „ emetic, 132.  
 Tartaric or glyoxyloid series of acids,  
 351.  
 Telluric bismuth, 145.  
 Tellurium, 85.  
 „ compounds of, 86.  
 „ ethide, 388.  
 Tellurous diethoxide, 388, 390.  
 Tellurous diethiodide, 388, 390.  
 „ diethosulphate, 388.  
 Temperatures, 34.  
 Tertiary acids of the fatty series, 298,  
 311.  
 „ diamines, 368.  
 „ monacid alcohols, 254.  
 „ monamides, 374.  
 „ monamines, 364, 366.  
 „ monarsines, 377.  
 „ radicals of the methyl series,  
 208.  
 Tetrachloride, carbonic, 57.  
 Tetrad elements, 57, 175, 178, 180.  
 Tetrads, definition of, 20.  
 „ list of, 32.  
 Tetradymite, 145.  
 Tetramines, 364.  
 Tetratomic molecules, 3.  
 Tetrethylammonic hydrate, 377.  
 Tetrethylarsonic chloride, 120.  
 Tetrethyl stibonic chloride, 125.  
 Thallic carbonate, 153.  
 „ chloride, 153.  
 „ nitrate, 153.  
 „ oxide, 153.  
 „ perchloride, 153.  
 „ peroxide, 153.  
 „ sulphate, 153.  
 „ sulphide, 153.  
 Thallium, 153.  
 Thebaine, 370.  
 Thick letters, use of, 16.  
 Tincal, 55.  
**Tin, 104.**  
 Distannic hexethoxide, 390.  
 Hypostannic ethide, 387.  
 „ ethodinioidide, 387.  
 Stannic acid, 104.  
 „ anhydride, 104.  
 „ chloride, 104.  
 „ chlorodiethide, 388.  
 „ chlorotriethide, 387.  
 „ ethide, 387, 390.  
 „ ethodimethide, 387.  
 „ iododiethide, 387, 390.  
 „ iodotriethide, 387, 390.  
 „ iododimethide, 392.  
 „ iodotrimethide, 392.  
 „ methide, 392.  
 „ oxide, 104.  
 „ sulphide, 105.  
 „ triethohydrate, 387, 390.

**Tin** (*continued*):

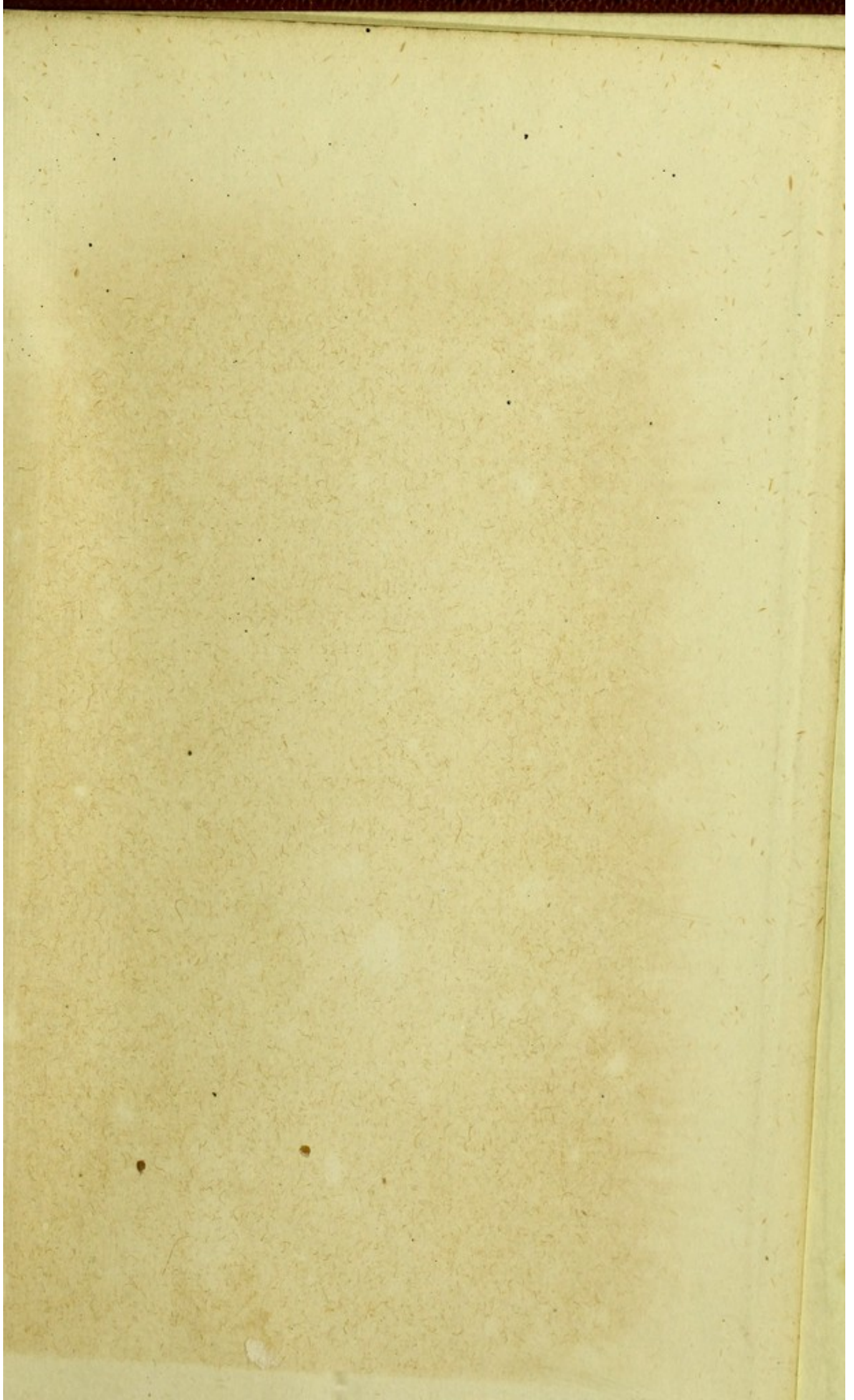
- Stannous chloride, 104.  
 „ ethide, 387.  
 „ hydrate, 104.  
 „ oxide, 104.  
 „ stannate, 105.  
 „ sulphate, 106.  
 „ sulphide, 105.  
 „ sulphostannate, 105.  
 Stanntriethyl alcohol, 388.  
 „ chloride, 388.  
 „ ether, 388.  
 „ haloid ether, 388.  
 Tin, compounds of, 104.  
 Titanic acid, 106.  
 „ anhydride, 106.  
 „ oxide, 106.  
 „ sulphide, 106.  
 „ tetrachloride, 106.  
 Titanium, 106.  
 „ compounds of, 106.  
 Titanous oxide, 106.  
 Toluol, 237.  
 Triacetin, 362.  
 Triacid alcohols, 244, 245, 267.  
 „ alcohols, ethers of, 279.  
 Triad basylous radicals, 220.  
 „ compound radicals, 27.  
 „ elements, 51, 174.  
 „ positive radicals, haloid ethers of, 281.  
 Triadelphic type, 202, 203.  
 Triads, definition of, 20.  
 „ list of, 32.  
 Trialkalamides, 375.  
 Triamides, 375.  
 „ primary constitution of, 375.  
 „ secondary and tertiary, 375.  
 Triamines, 364.  
 „ diacid salts of, 379.  
 „ monacid salts of, 379.  
 „ normal salts of, 379.  
 Triamylamine, 367.  
 Triamylstibine, 128.  
 Triatomic molecules, 3, 19.  
 Tribasic acids, 352.  
 „ acids, aconitic or acryloid series, 353.  
 „ acids, citric or lactoid series, 353.  
 Tribasic acids, desoxalic or glyoxyloid series, 353.  
 „ acids, tricarballic or acetoid series, 352.  
 Tribrombenzol, 240.  
 „ hydrobromate, 240.  
 Trichloraniline, 376.  
 Trichlorbenzol, 241.  
 Trichlorhydrin, 282, 289.  
 Trichlorinated &c. amines, 363, 375.  
 „ methylic chloride, 285.  
 Triethylamine, 367.  
 Triethylarsine, 371.  
 Triethylphosphine, 371, 385.  
 Triethylstibine, 128.  
 Triethylsulphine iodide, 70.  
 Trimercuric diamide, 170.  
 Trimethylamine, 367.  
 Triphylline, 152.  
 Triple phosphate, 119.  
 Trisodic phosphate, 119.  
 „ sulphophosphate, 114.  
 Trititanic tetranitride, 106.  
 Trivial names, 8.  
 Turnbull's blue, 227.  
 Turpeth mineral, 168.  
 Type, ammonia, 202.  
 „ ammoniac chloride, 202.  
 „ condensed diadelphic, 202, 203.  
 „ diadelphic, 201, 202.  
 „ double monadelphic, 202, 203.  
 „ marsh-gas, 201.  
 „ methyl, 201.  
 „ monadelphic, 202, 201.  
 „ olefine, 202.  
 „ triadelphic, 202, 203.  
 Types of organic compounds, 201.  
 Union, molecular, 30.  
 Urea, 368.  
 „ a diamine, 369.  
 „ derivatives of, 368.  
 „ formation of, 368.  
 „ reaction of, 369.  
 Use of signs, 16.  
 „ of the bracket, 16.  
 „ of the crith, 35.  
 „ of thick letters, 16.  
 Valentinite, 131.  
 Variation of atomicity, apparent, 20.

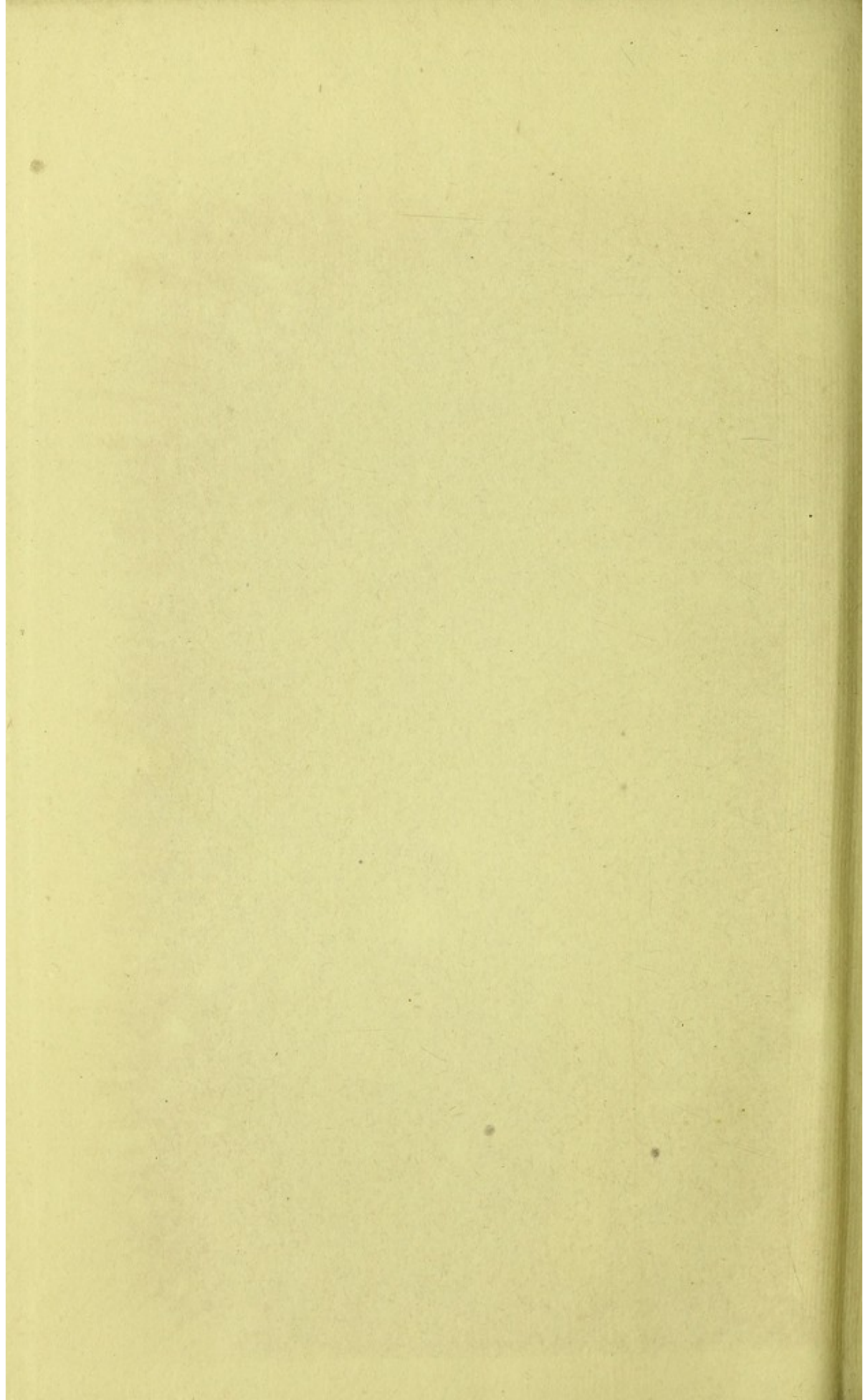
- Variation of atomicity, law of, 21.  
 Varieties of sulphur, 70.  
 Varvicite, 189.  
 Vermilion, 168.  
 Vivianite, 119.  
 Vinyl series, ethers of the, 272, 276.  
 „ series, monacid alcohols of the, 255.  
 „ series, radicals of, 210.  
 Vitriol, lead, 182.  
 „ ochre, 194.  
 Volume, molecular, 2, 3.  
 Volumes, 3.  
 „ law of, 3.
- Water, 43.  
 „ of crystallization, 30, 43.  
 Wavellite, 119.  
 Weight, atomic, 2.  
 „ measures of, 34.  
 „ molecular, 2.  
 Weights and measures, 32.  
 „ atomic, table of, 6.  
 Wernerite, 177.  
 White compound of Reiset, 179.  
 „ lead ore, 183.  
 Willemite, 102, 165.  
 Witherite, 156.  
 Wörthite, 177.
- Xenolite, 177.  
 Xylol, 237.
- Zinc, 164.  
 „ blende, 164.  
 „ compound of, with oxygen, 165.  
 „ glass, 165.  
 Zincic amide, 386.  
 „ amylide, 391.  
 „ carbonate, 164, 166.  
 „ chloride, 164.  
 „ dinitroethylate, 385.  
 „ ethide, 381, 389.  
 „ ethiodide, 385.  
 „ ethylate, 381.  
 „ hydrate, 164, 166.  
 „ methide, 391.  
 „ methide ethylate, 386.  
 „ methyldithionate, 386.  
 „ oxide, 164, 165.  
 „ propionate, 385.  
 „ succinate, 381.  
 „ sulphate, 166.  
 „ sulphide, 164.  
 Zincide, antimonious, 128.  
 Zincoxyl, 28.  
 Zircon, 102.  
 Zoisite, 176.

THE END.









2/3



